INDEX TO S. C. TURNBO MATERIAL

Volume I contains pages 1 to 330
Volume II contains pages 331 to 636
Volume III contains pages 637 to 966
Volume IV contains pages 967 to 1332
Volume V contains pages 1333 to 1706
Volume VI contains pages 1707 to 2075
Volume VII contains pages 2076 to 2404

History of 27th Arkansas, Volume I, contains pages 1 to 253*
History of 27th Arkansas, Volume II, contains pages 254 to 491*

* Numbers followed by * means they are from "History of the 27th Arkansas Confederate Regiment," to distinguish them from pages of same numbers in "Ozark Stories."
INDEX TO S. G. TURNOBO MATERIAL

Abbott, John, merchant in Springfield, Mo., in early day...... 1662
Abbott, Lafayette, born in Christian county, Mo., in 1851...... 1805
--pioneer of Christian county, Mo. ........................... 849
--son of William and Matilda (Godfrey) Abbott.............. 849, 1028, 1805
--tells of family of negroes being wiped out of existence by wolves........................................ 849, 850
--(same told on 873, 874, 875)
--tells of his father being pursued by panther 1028, 1029
Abbott, William, early settler of Stone county, Mo........... 1805
--had fourteen children, seven of whom were black haired and seven red haired........................... 1806
--pursued by panther one night............................... 1029
--settled on Crane creek in 1836............................. 1028
--wife’s name Matilda (Godfrey) Abbott..................... 1028, 1805
Ackinson, John D., buried in Lead Hill, Ark.................... 252
--died in 1902.................................................. 252
--lived in Marion county, Ark., in early day................ 252
Ackinson, Willie, hunted squirrels.............................. 1222
Adair, Bill, attended school taught by his father............. 1867
--son of William Adair........................................ 1867
Adair, Carroll, attended school taught by his father........... 1867
--son of William Adair........................................ 1867
--was punished severely by several settlers for stealing sugar and ordered out of country.............. 1868, 1869, 1870, 1871
Adair, Dock, attended school taught by his father............. 1867
--son of William Adair........................................ 1867
Adair, Jim, attended school taught by his father.............. 1867
--son of William Adair........................................ 1867
Adair, Mary, attended school taught by her father............. 1867
--daughter of William Adair.................................. 1867
Adair, William, taught school in Taney county, Mo............ 1867, 1910
Adams, Colonel, Confederate................................. 155*, 157*, 158*, 159*
Adams, Agnes, daughter of Strand Adams.......................... 1825
--married W. B. Flippin.......................... 1825

Adams, Andrew, brother of old Jimmie Adams.......................... 347
--met bear in early day.......................... 347
--resident of Greene county, Mo., in 1849.............. 1853

Adams, Benoni, born in Virginia in 1809.......................... 215
--murdered by guerrillas in 1864.............. 215, 216
--settled in Ripley county, Mo., in 1844.............. 215, 1913
--wife's name Elizabeth (Sutherland) Adams............. 215

Adams, Bill, had farm above where Protem, Mo., now is........... 1760

Adams, Dan, son of Isaac Adams, of Newton county, Ark............ 649

Adams, George, brother of Mrs. Catherine (Adams) Orr............... 347
--met bear in early day.......................... 347
--place, where Orbie Barber settled.................... 986
--resident of Christian county, Mo................... 2207
--wife's name Jane (Nance) Adams.............. 2207

Adams, Isaac, pioneer of Newton county, Ark.................. 649
--shot deer at same moment his son shot it........... 649

Adams, Mrs. Jane (Nance), born in Lawrence county, Mo., in 1845................. 2207
--daughter of Samuel and Susan (Adams) Nance......... 2207
--gives reminiscences of Christian county, Mo., in- 
cluding story of novel way her uncle hid his gold
during war times........................................ 2207, 2208, 2209
--resident of Christian county, Mo................... 1801
--tells of her first pair of shoes in 1852.............. 1801
--wife of George Adams.................................. 1801, 2207

Adams, Jim, deer hunter........................................... 775
--son of Bill Adams..................................... 775

Adams, Jimmie, grandfather of Mrs. Cassia King.................. 977
--pioneer in neighborhood of mouth of Big North Fork
of White river........................................... 977
--slave-owner............................................ 977
--visited Indian village with a negro boy and the
latter was afraid of the Indians, which brought
forth the remark from one of the Indians, "White
man leetle better than Injun; Injun leetle better
than nigger; nigger little better than dog." 2036, 2037
--was generous to settlers about grinding their corn
during a protracted drought in 1838..................... 2036

Adams, John, brother of Mrs. Catherine (Adams) Orr............... 347
--met bear in early day.......................... 347

Adams, John, shot deer at same moment his father shot it........ 649
--shot wildcat and thinking it dead picked it up but
it revived and scratched him until he got rid of
it and killed it........................................... 1211, 1212
--son of Isaac Adams..................................... 649, 1211

Adams, John, mistook a panther for a coon......................... 977, 978, 979
--son of Jimmie Adams..................................... 977
Adams, Josiah, shot panther......................... 979
--son of Jimmie Adams................................. 979

Adams, Katie, midwife in early day................. 2133

Adams, Labourne, grandfather of W. J. (Bill) Adams........... 215

Adams, Mathias, buried in graveyard at Swansville, Mo........ 2209

Adams, Matthew, as a bear hunter was timorous........... 495, 496
--son of Isaac Adams, of Newton county, Ark........ 495, 649

Adams, Matthew, mistook a panther for a coon.............. 977, 978, 979
--son of Jimmie Adams................................. 977, 2036

Adams, Sam, hunted in Boston Mountains south of Buffalo... 1211, 1212
--son of Isaac Adams................................. 1211

Adams, Strather, brother of Mrs. Catherine (Adams) Orr...... 347
--met bear in early day............................... 347

Adams, W. J. (Bill), born in 1838........................ 215, 662
--gives account of his father's and brother's death by guerrillas........ 215, 216
--had strange experience with deer..................... 662, 663
--married Miss Sarah E. Herrean in 1859 in Howell county, Mo........ 215
--resident of Carroll county, Ark........................ 662
--resident of Taney county, Mo........................................ 215, 662, 1913
--settled with his parents in Howell county, Mo., in 1853........ 662
--son of Benoni and Elizabeth Adams............... 215, 662, 1913

Adams, Warren, met bear in early day...................... 347
--son of Andrew Adams........................................ 347

Adams, William, son of Isaac Adams, of Newton county, Ark...... 649

Adams, Wilson, brother of old Jimmie Adams............... 347
--met bear in early day........................................ 347

Adams, Wilson, met bear in early day...................... 347
--son of Andrew Adams........................................ 347

Adkins, Sam, worked for R. M. Jones opposite south landing at Bradleys ferry........... 2219

Adkinson, Jim, merchant in Warsaw and kind to poor people.... 1601
--resident of Benton county, Mo., in 1836.............. 1600

Akins, Jane, wife of Lee Akins........................... 230*

Akins, Lee, killed on Sugar Loaf creek in March, 1863, by Federals...................... 229*, 230*
--wife's name Jane.......................................... 230*

Alderson, Sam, resident of Huntsville, Ark., in 1851........ 1956
Alexander, George, built second mill on Osage river in Benton county, Mo. 1601

Allbright, Jim, merchant in Fayetteville, Ark., in 1848. 1641

Allbright, William, shot panther that was about to spring on his nephew, in Carroll county, Ark. 1173

Allcorn, Johnny, killed by guerrillas. 266

Allen, Doctor, first interment in cemetery donated by Dave Deardorff in Cedar county, Mo. 1881

Allen, Governor, governor of Louisiana, true to Southern cause. 415*

Allen, Bill, early resident on Shoal creek in Taney county, Mo. 1619, 2204
   --son of Tempy Allin. 1619, 2204

Allen, Charles H., born in Georgia in 1781. 1763
   --died in 1861. 1764
   --friend of Sterling Price and given cane by Price. 1783, 1784
   --judge of first circuit court of Ozark county, Mo. 1783
   --ran for governor of Missouri but defeated. 1763

Allen, Joe, burned Peter Keesee's home. 244
   --early resident of Marion county, Ark. 1607
   --early resident of Taney county, Mo. 244
   --guerrilla. 244
   --killed by party of Confederates for being a thief. 2204, 2205, 2206
   --shot and wounded by Arch Hamilton when attempting to rob the latter's house. 2204
   --son of Tempy Allin. 1619, 2204
   --wife's name Alwilda. 244, 2204

Allen, Tempy, early resident on Shoal creek in Taney county, Mo. 1619, 2204

Allen, Thomas J., came to Taney county, Mo., in 1868. 1784
   --died in Kansas in 1903. 1868, 1784
   --son of Charles H. (Judge) Allen. 1784
   --uncle of Sarah, Jennie and Billy Poaster. 1668

Allie, Mrs. Lottie, helped bury Billy Burton. 312
   --wife of Wiley Allie. 312

Allie, Lucy, daughter of Wiley Allie. 312
   --helped bury Billy Burton. 312

Allin, see Allen.

Allred, Carrie, sister of Mrs. Tanner Fisk. 841

Allred, Jess, hunted deer in 1844. 1289

Amos, Sam, robbed by guerrillas. 271

Amusing incident, reactions of a married early settler after attending a log-rolling dance. 1844, 1845, 1846
Amusing incidents, miscellaneous.......................... 2219 to 2260

Anders, Mary, attended school in Howard county, Mo., taught by Ben White........................................... 1902

Anders, Nancy Jane, attended school in Howard county, Mo.,
taught by Ben White........................................... 1902

Anderson, Aaron, son of Pew C. and Reggie (Nipps) Anderson..... 383

Anderson, Abe, early settler of Marion county, Ark................ 368
--lived in Blanket Bottom on White river............. 1062, 1421

Anderson, Alex, cleared J. C. Turnbo's land in a careless way. 1451
--son of Elias Anderson........................................ 1570

Anderson, Arch, came to White river with his grandparents in 1822............................. 1061
--died near Dodd City in 1897................................. 1061
--frightened by panther preparing to attack him
while sleeping out one night in 1842 but fright- 1062, 1063, 1064, 1065, 1066, 1067
ened panther away by imitating bark of fise-dog...
--had farm near Dodd City, Ark............................. 1594
--hid in Bright cabin with others from Federals who
were supposed to be in vicinity............................. 52*
--lived near Dodd City, Ark., after war............... 315*
--member of General Joe Shelby's brigade........... 315*
--resident of Taney or Ozark counties, Mo., or
Marion county, Ark., since 1822......................... 1061
--saw snake that had just swallowed two full grown
rabbits......................................................... 1421
--saw twenty-four squirrels up same tree and shot
them until weary of the sport............................. 1224

Anderson, Betsy, daughter of Arch Anderson..................... 316*
--married Joe Trimble......................................... 316*

Anderson, Bill, early resident of Taney county, Mo............... 1590

Anderson, Dave, lived on land occupied by Martin Johnson until
Civil War....................................................... 1486

Anderson, Dick, deer hunter................................... 777

Anderson, Elias, his cattle came near starving in 1866........ 1570
--resident of Ozark county, Mo......................... 1570
--resident of Panther Bottom after 1857.............. 1672

Anderson, Harve, died of pleura-pneumonia when engaged to
Lucinda Trimble................................................. 1570
--son of Arch Anderson....................................... 1570

Anderson, Jeff Davis, son of Pew C. and Malissa (Wilkerson)
Anderson........................................................ 384

Anderson, John, brother of Archibald and Pew C. Anderson..... 56
--captured with Wilse Brown................................. 2304
--died in prison at Springfield, Mo.................... 56, 57
--irregular Confederate soldier........................... 35*
--lived on Big creek in Marion county, Ark............. 56
Anderson, Margarette, daughter of Pew C. and Reggie (Nipps) Anderson................................. 383, 720
--married George Simmons................................. 720

Anderson, Martha, daughter of Elias Anderson................................. 1570

Anderson, Mrs. Mary, helped bury Ben Williams, her son........... 133, 134
--wife of John Anderson................................. 133

Anderson, Matthew, peddler of Marion county, Ark., in early day................................. 1606

Anderson, Pew C., born in Tennessee in 1805................................. 1885
--buried in cemetery opposite Panther Bottom................. 383, 1885
--came to Marion county, Ark., in 1822................................. 1885
--chased up a tree by wolves................................. 955, 956
--died in 1878................................. 1885
--discovered remains of Jim Friend who was drowned in Ozark county, Mo......................... 1526, 1529
--employed Leander Wells to teach school in Marion county in 1854................................. 1885
--gives story of having narrow escape with a bear when trying to capture her cubs........ 384, 385, 386, 387
--married five times, the first time to widow of Thomas Magness, formerly Catherine Brown, (1595);
the second time to Tempy McVey, daughter of Jimmie McVey, (383); the third time to Reggie Nipps, to whom Aaron and Margarette were born, (383); the fourth time to Miss Malissa Wilkerson, to whom was born Jeff Davis, (384); and the fifth time to Mrs. Eliiza Yocum, widow of Ann Yocum, and formerly Eliza Denison, (384, 1596).
--pioneer of Marion county, Ark......................... 383, 955
--saw deer killing snake in pinery in Ozark county, Mo., in 1852................................. 682

Anderson, Mrs. Sally (Miller), first married Ged Brown, then Ben Risley, then Arch Anderson................................. 538
--tells of her husband saying he had seen nine panthers playing together in full view of the house in early days................................. 1096, 1097

Anderson, Sam, Federal soldier................................. 43
--helped Ben Hager bury some Southern victims of the Civil War................................. 43

Anderson, Tom, merchant of Forsyth, Mo., in early day......... 93, 1675

Anderson, Tommy, attended school in Marion county, Ark., taught by Leander Wells in 1854................................. 1885
--died in 1867 and buried in graveyard opposite Panther Bottom................................. 1595
--son of Pew C. and Catherine (Magness) Anderson................................. 1595, 1885
Andrews, Mrs. Nancy, born in Tennessee........................................ 1902
--buried in Bohanan graveyard on Tick ridge, Howard county, Mo. ............ 1902
--died in Howard county, Mo., at the age of ninety years.......................... 1902
--sister of James Hudson.............................................................. 1902

Angel, W. E., early settler of Marion county, Ark.................................. 2173
--son of John Angel................................................................. 2173
--tells of wonderful spring of water at Bruno, Marion county, Ark............. 2173, 2174

Applegate, John, killed by guerrillas.............................................. 218

Arcut, Doctor, first interment in cemetery at Oakland, Ark, 1643, 1644

Arcut, Colonel A. D., owned land on vicinity of Oakland, Ark., in early day......................... 1643

Arcut, Sam, son of Doctor Arcut...................................................... 1644
--two of his children buried in cemetery at Oakland, Ark......................... 1644

Arden, Joe, attended school in Howard county, Mo., taught by Ben White........ 1902

Arden, William, attended school in Howard county, Mo., taught by Ben White........ 1902

Arkansas Confederate money, considered unsafe by Arkansans......................... 56*, 57*

Armstrong, Dick, lived near Ash Flat, Sharp county, Ark., in 1851 50

Arnold, Doctor J. T., bought claim in Ozark county, Mo., from G. W. (Wash) Webster......................................................... 2235

Arnold, Jeff, resident of Izard county, Ark........................................ 90*
--shot for desertion although somewhat demented and not responsible for the desertion.............................. 89*, 90*, 91*, 92*, 93*, 94*

Asberry, John, lived in Ozark county, Mo........................................... 247

Ashbrand, William, Indians proposed to reveal whereabouts of cave to............ 526

Ashton, Isaac, helped disinter Arabel Riddle's remains............................ 1705
--made high water mark in 1884.................................................. 964
--uncle of Arabel Riddle........................................................... 1705

Austin, Hannah, married Billy "Dancin' Bill" Wood................................ 1592

Austin, John, early settler along Richland creek, Madison county, Ark........ 1640

Austin, Larkin, attended school taught by Major Tate in Yellville, Ark., in 1858........ 1607

Austin, Lucinda, married in church before large congregation to Elias Harold in Madison county, Ark............................ 1641
Austin, Raleigh, discovered crude carving on tree made by an
Indian.................................................. 2040
--early resident on Crooked creek.................. 2040

Austin, "Rol," land, Adrian and Nancy Howard lived on at one
time.................................................... 1025

Austin, Susan, attended school taught by Major Tate in Yell-
ville, Ark., in 1853.................................. 1607

Austin, W. A. (West), attended school taught by Major Tate in
Yellville, Ark., in 1853.............................. 1607

Avery, John, killed three deer at one shot in Carroll county,
Ark..................................................... 645, 646

Avery, John, resident on Buffalo Fork of White river in 1837.... 580

Bayles, Jess, early resident of Greene county, Mo............... 2047

Bailey, Henry, first man to die on Buffalo Fork of White river.. 580

Bailey, John, married Nancy A. Turnbo........................ 1630
--residence, in Boone county, Ark., John Treadway
once occupied........................................ 1194

Bailey, Nick, first assessor of Stone county, Mo.................. 2120

Bailey, Rhoda, daughter of Nick Bailey.......................... 2120
--married William Greshaw................................ 2120

Baine, George W., preacher who traveled all over vicinity of
Crooked creek........................................ 1634

Baire, Andy, ran so many foot races it impaired his health at
the school in Ozark county, Mo., taught by a Mr.
Spears..................................................... 1896
--son of Johnny Baire.................................. 1896

Baise, Jeff.............................................. 475*
--bought improvement in Buck Bottom from Cage Hogan
who had it from Bill Howard.......................... 1678
--resident of Marion county, Ark...................... 1484
--saw eagle attack and kill deer..................... 1484, 1485

Baker, Caleb, pioneer of Washington county, Ark.................. 337

Baker, Calvin, brother of Joshua Baker......................... 338, 358, 2045
--hauled dead bear home................................ 359
--left to guard stock at Paw Paw cave in Washington
county, Ark., while other men went to learn of
hostility of Indians in 1840.......................... 2045
--pioneer of Washington county, Ark..................... 358

Baker, Jack, early resident of where Harrison, Ark., now stands 1029
--killed in Mountain Meadow massacre in 1857................. 1688

Baker, John, helped Samuel Quinn remove honey from rich bee
tree in Searcy county, Ark............................. 1954
Baker, Jonathan, killed four panthers in the Panther Bottom, which is reason for name of Bottom. 1672, 1673

Baker, Joseph, buried in cemetery at Shady Grove churchhouse two miles west of Cross Hollows in Benton county, Ark. 1895
--came to Washington county, Ark., in 1838. 1893
--wife's name Rhoda Neal, daughter of Solomon Neal. 1893

Baker, Joshua, born in Claiborne county, Tenn., in 1836. 1893
--came to Washington county, Ark., with his parents in 1838. 1893
--gives account of desperate fight among a small band of Indians at Fayetteville, Ark., in 1841. 2020, 2021, 2022
--gives account of hiding in a cave in Washington county, Ark., from the Indians who were supposed to be hostile in 1840. 2044, 2045, 2046
--gives account of murderers of a family being exposed by a horseshoe and hanged. 1861, 1862, 1863, 1864, 1865, 1866
--gives reminiscences of Prairie Grove, Ark. 1893, 1894, 1895
--gives story of bear walking on hind legs carrying off a hog. 358, 359
--gives story of man named Jesse Waddle who was demoted over the loss of his wife and was very much afraid of Indians and would frequently pick up his little boy and flee. 2115, 2116
--gives story of Rich Billy Williams. 1537
--gives story of terrible lightning storm hitting Fayetteville, Ark., in 1843, and killing several people and frightening the wicked into better behavior. 2141, 2142, 2143
--pioneer of Washington county, Ark. 337, 358, 1861
--preacher of Washington county, Ark. 2213
--son of Joseph and Rhoda (Neal) Baker. 1893
--tells stories of buffaloes. 337, 338

Baker, Lon, early resident of where Harrison, Ark., now stands. 1829

Baker, Lucinda, attended school in Pulaski county, Mo., taught by a Mr. Hatley. 1899

Baker, Mrs. Nan, brutally whipped by guerrillas. 290, 291
--children's names Josie, Bia, Jim and Calvin.
--Jim being also killed by guerrillas. 290, 291
--her husband killed by guerrillas. 290, 291

Baker, Noah L., early settler on Bennetts Bayou, Fulton county, Ark. 506

Baker, Russell, brother of Joshua Baker. 358, 2045
--pioneer of Washington county, Ark. 358
--rode with other men from Raw Paw Cave in Washington county, Ark., to learn hostility of Indians in 1840. 2045

Baker, Sarah, daughter of Jack Baker. 1688
--killed in Mountain Meadow massacre. 1688
--married Charley Mitchell. 1688
Baker, Wes, attended school on Big creek in Taney county, Mo., taught by William Adair. ........................................ 1910
--married Sarah Smith........................................... 1561, 1910

Baldwin, J. C., belonged to Company F 27th Arkansas......... 130*

Bales, Bailey, buried on Jimmies creek........................ 1689
--killed in the Ballenger Bluff on south side of White river........................................ 1689
--member of Company A 14th Regiment Arkansas Infantry 1689

Ball, Gid, taken prisoner together with his father by General Jones H. McBride's men and taken to Little Rock, Ark., where he and his father escaped and joined the Federal army, enlisting in Captain Robbin's company in Colonel Wammath's regiment..... 182, 183, 184

Ballou, D. C., first settler where Warsaw, Mo., now is........ 1600

Banks, General, rumored to be concentrating his Federal forces to invade Texas and Northwest Louisiana in March, 1864....................................................... 317*

Barber, Henry, hunter............................................... 986
--son of Orbie Barber............................................. 986

Barber, John, shot panther........................................ 986, 987
--son of Orbie Barber............................................. 986

Barber, Orbie, settled in Christian county, Mo., in 1842...... 985

Barber, Robert, hunter............................................. 986
--son of Orbie Barber............................................. 986

Barber, William, son of Orbie Barber................................ 986

Barker, Major Sampson, born in Scott county, Va., in 1832..... 1115
--resident of Taney county, Mo., since 1869.................... 1115
--served as Major in 27th Virginia Regiment in "Stonewall" Jackson's command. ............................. 1115
--tells of a panther attacking and killing a colt and attacking a man............................. 1115, 1116

Barker, Sterling, early resident of Boone county, Ark....... 1853

Barnes, Bill, helped murder the Wright family in Washington county, Ark., and was exposed by a horseshoe and hanged.......................... 1861, 1862, 1863, 1864, 1865, 1866

Barnes, Elijah, early resident of Marion county, Ark........ 233, 255, 2213, 10*
--moved to Newton county, Ark., in 1862...................... 2213
--shot a sorrel mare for a deer but the mare recovered......... 2213, 2214

Barnes, George W., born in Lincoln county, N. C., in 1822..... 2062
--brought to Hall county, Ga., with his parents when less than year old................................. 2062
--heard story from his brother Jasper of some Indians hiding some gold and silver in vicinity of Bee creek........................................ 2144, 2145

cont.
Barnes, George W., cont.
- mentions great meteoric shower in Hall county, Ga., in 1833. 2062, 2063
- son of John and Sarah (Carner) Barnes. 2062

Barnes, Jasper, heard story from Mat Boothe of some Indians hiding some gold and silver in the vicinity of Bee creek. 2144, 2145

Barnes, Joe, son of Elijah Barnes. 255

Barnes, John, buried in the Union church graveyard, eighteen miles northeast of Dover. 2062
- died in Pope county, Ark., in 1870. 2062
- served under General Andrew Jackson in War of 1812. 2062
- wife’s name Sarah (Carner) Barnes. 2062

Barnes, John, died in 1889. 199*
- enlisted in Captain Fred Woods' company. 58*
- hid in Asa Yocum's barn with others from Federals who were supposed to be invading settlement. 47*, 48*
- married Nellie Vane at Stevens creek, Ark., in 1865, and Mrs. Susan Bullock in 1874 after his first wife's death. 199*
- one of men detailed to guard Colonel Shaler through one rainy night. 198*
- remained with 27th Arkanas until it surrendered at Shreveport, La., June 8, 1865. 198*
- son of Elijah Barnes. 255, 10*, 67*, 197*
- welcomed S. C. Turnbo into Captain Fred Woods' company. 67*

Barnes, Mary, daughter of Elijah Barnes. 255

Barnes, Rosa, daughter of Elijah Barnes. 255

Barnes, Sam, son of Elijah Barnes. 255

Barnes, Viney, daughter of Elijah Barnes. 255

Barnes, William, cemetery, near Rome, Douglas county, Ark. 1232

Barnett, Sergeant Albert G., Confederate. 379*, 440*
- leader of twenty-five men who marched to the quartermaster's department in Marshall, Texas, to search for alleged smuggled clothing after news of Lee's surrender. 400*, 401*, 402*, 403*

Barnett, Jim, came to Ozark county, Mo., in 1848 when twenty-one years old. 696, 902, 1138, 1201, 1327, 1754
- died in Ozark county, Mo., in 1897. 1201, 1327
- had exciting experience with bear after disturbing her young. 1329, 1330, 1331
- hunter in Baxter county, Ark. 902
- killed twenty-two deer out of twenty-three shots. 696
- married Millie Lord. 1615
- saw eagle with its talons so deep in a deer it could not get loose. 1328, 1329
- saw elk. 1328
- saw deer kill rattlesnake. 680, 1328

cont.
Barnett, Jim, cont.
--saw wolves........................................ 902
--son of Tom Barnett................................ 1327
--tells of panther killing eight dogs before being killed itself in 1848............. 1138, 1139, 1140
--went bear hunting with Tom Lord and one bear when wounded cried out like a human... 1331, 1332

Barnett, Levi, brother of Thomas Barnett........................................ 1328
--helped Joe Hogan and family load wagon on Little North Fork.......................... 1697
--killed twenty-one deer in field and near field while putting in a crop of corn........ 1327
--saw elk........................................... 1328
--taught second school in schoolhouse at mouth of Otter creek in Ozark county, Mo.... 1724
--went on panther hunt in 1848 and panther killed eight dogs before being killed...... 1138, 1139, 1140

Barnett, Thomas (Tom), attacked by catamount on Little North Fork, Ozark county, Mo. 1201, 1202
--deer hunter...................................... 1327
--located on Little North Fork, Ozark county, Mo., in 1848................................. 1327
--son of Jim Barnett.............................. 1201

Barnum, Gus, mistreated turtles........................................ 2274, 2275
--rode a yearling calf to Bill Johnson's whisky still 1693

Barrett, Darity, resident of Shawneetown, now Yellville, Ark., in 1837................ 1811

Barris, S. P., captain of Company F 24th Missouri, Federal............................. 95

Bartlett, Joe, settled in Taney county, Mo., in 1831................................. 311

Basier, Lee, one of Billy Burton's slayers.......................................... 311

Basket, William, shot to death in Yellville, Ark., during war......................... 161

Bass, Theophilus, early settler of Taney county, Mo.................................... 1290

Bateman, Morgan, had charge of the Mary Patterson steamboat that made trip to Forsyth in 1861........................................ 13*
--owned ship Mary M. Patterson....................................................... 1821

Batson, Rebecca, attended school in Greene county, Mo., taught by A. G. Robertson.... 1605

Batson, Steven, early resident of Greene county, Mo.................................... 1604
--wife's name Jane........................................... 1604

Batson, Tobe, attended school in Greene county, Mo., taught by A. G. Robertson....... 1605

Battoe, Mrs. Mary, died in Dallas county, Mo...................................... 630
--grandmother of Mrs. Ann E. Tibbs............................................. 630

Baty, Newel........................................... 608
Baty, Robert, resident of Greene county, Mo., in 1855. 1548
--wife's name Mary Ann. 1548

Baty, Sam, killed a deer with mad stone in Oregon county, Mo. 607, 608

Baucum, Dave, born in Maury county, Tenn., in 1837. 27
--deer hunter. 652
--excellent teamster in Confederate army. 27
--killed four bears all in the same cave. 397, 398
--pioneer of Marion county, Ark. 397, 652, 1004
--son of Josiah and Priscilla Baucum. 27
--tells story of three fierce dogs protecting children from a panther. 1004

Baucum, Josiah, located on Crooked creek, Ark., in 1845. 27, 28
--wife's name Priscilla Baucum. 27

Baughman, Gideon, as a hunter. 526, 527, 528, 529, 530, 531, 532
--born in Sevier county, Tenn., in 1821. 525
--died in 1898. 525
--early resident of Boone county, Ark. 525, 737, 905
--son of John Baughman. 525
--tells of his brother killing three deer at one shot. 737, 738
--tells of seeing wolves while hunting deer. 905, 906
--witnessed fight between panther and bear in Iron county, Mo., in which both animals were killed. 1279, 1280, 1281

Baughman, Henry, as a bee hunter. 526, 527
--as a hunter. 585, 586, 738, 1302
--buried in Milam graveyard below Harrison, Ark., in 1882. 1302
--settled in Marion county, Ark., from Iron county, Mo., in 1840. 1302
--son of John Baughman. 526
--wife's name Charity (Sutton) Baughman. 1302

Baughman, Jake, pioneer of Marion county, Ark. 1584

Baughman, John, buried near Harrison, Ark. 525
--wife's name Dorothy. 525

Baughman, Peter. 532
--as a deer hunter. 740, 741, 742, 1303, 1304, 1305
--bear hunted in 1854, and with others killed five bears in one cave. 406
--born in Iron county, Mo., in 1830. 1302
--died near Cornetta ferry in 1904. 1309
--early settler of Boone county, Ark. 612, 706, 1176
--gives funny incident of setting up a dead deer to cause his fellow hunters to shoot at it, and walking into trap himself. 1369, 1370
--helped find extremely rich bee tree in 1858. 1500
--killed four panthers in one place on one day. 1094, 1095
--killed turkey. 1305
--saw deer run after its throat was cut. 706
--saw eagle attack a deer. 1306

cont.
Baughman, Peter, cont.
 --saw man hanging on horns of an enraged buck, in 1841, when he was eleven years old............. 743, 744
 --shot and wounded panther that was in act of springing on him in 1843, and he and his father killed two small panthers.......................... 1176, 1177, 1178
 --son of Henry and Charity (Sutton) Baughman........... 1302
 --tells deer stories, including one of killing six deer from one tree...................... 612, 613, 614, 615
 --tells of killing several panthers....................... 1168, 1169, 1170, 1171, 1172
 --tells of wolves killing bear and he and Loranzo Rush killed a number of wolves in revenge........ 1308, 1309
 --tells story of his father and others killing bear 585, 586

Baughman, William, as a bear hunter.............................. 530, 531, 532
 --as a bee hunter........................................ 526, 527
 --son of John Baughman.................................... 526

Beach, Abe, brother of John Beach................................. 1854

Beach, John, his parents lived on Kings river.................. 1854
 --killed in Mountain Meadow Massacre...................... 1854
 --was very limber........................................... 1854

Beach, Susan, sister of John Beach................................ 1854

Bear, cried out like a human, "Oh, Lordy!" when shot........ 1331, 1332
 --entered camp of woman and children............. 1407, 1408, 1409
 --exciting time killing bear in a cave after its nose had been shot to pieces........... 1254, 1255, 1256
 --fought and killed panther but also died of its wounds................................. 1296, 1297, 1298
 --fought panther almost to a finish, when shot by Len Coker................................. 1362, 1363
 --fought panther to a finish in Iron county, Mo........................................ 1279, 1280, 1281
 --frightened Jane Trimble............................... 1246, 1247
 --grown bear and cub killed after exciting time and second cub taken home for a pet..... 1291, 1292
 --killed buffalo calf instead of woman and children hidden under puncheons............. 1243, 1244
 --killed by Adam Fleetwood that weighed approximately six hundred pounds after being dressed...... 1849, 1850
 --killed by panther......................................... 1022, 1023
 --killed by tame bear........................................ 1237, 1238
 --killed in Ozark county, Mo., in 1839......................... 1368, 1369
 --killed shot and was later killed by Charley White in Boone county, Ark................................. 1854, 1855
 --killed weighing six hundred pounds after being dressed.............................................. 1388, 1389
 --knocked hunter down when escaping from cave........ 1388, 1389
 --knocked one hunter down and pursued another out of cave and escaped...................... 2285
 --led hunters and dogs quite a chase after it had ventured up close to cabin, in 1837........ 1944, 1945, 1946
 --pursued hunters who had disturbed her young but finally killed by them.................. 1329, 1330
 --pursued Jim McCabe when bee hunting...................... 2238, 2239
 --shot and went over precipice with dogs right after it, but the dogs were not hurt.......... 2024, 2025

cont.
Bear, cont.
--shot five times before being killed.................. 1285
--shot six times before being killed.................. 1364, 1365, 1366
--tracks of seen by S. C. Turnbo in January, 1866..... 478*
--tried to carry off a hog and tried to lift it over
fence........................................... 1292, 1293
--visited hog pen and was defiant toward men who came
to shoot it and left without being molested... 1293, 1294

Bearden, Lee, pioneer of Marion county, Ark.................. 907
--son of Newton Bearden.............................. 907
--tells of his father trying to scare wolf that would
    not scare..................................... 907, 908, 909

Bearden, Mrs. Minerva, bitten by copperhead snake........... 908

Bearden, Newton, had experience with wolf.................. 907, 908, 909
--settled in Buffalo in 1853.......................... 907

Bears, eleven killed in one day in 1857 on a camp hunt in Madis-
son county, Ark., and five killed another day, making
a total of sixteen bears killed on one trip...
.................................................. 1957, 1958
--grown bear seen feeding her two cubs grapes and
    when grown bear was shot it cried out "Oh, Lordy!"
    like a human; the cubs escaped.................. 1344, 1345
--miscellaneous...................................... 342 to 595
--six killed in one day................................ 1204
--three killed in Alph Cook Cave in Boone county,
    Ark., and blood from them turned a spring of water
    into a spring of blood.......................... 2178, 2179
--three killed one day by Samuel Garoutte.............. 1603, 1604
--twenty-four killed in one fall by Chat Sallee.......... 1808
--two killed with two bullets and third bear killed
    by piece off gun stick.......................... 1343

Beasley, Mrs. Elizabeth, born in Franklin county, Ill., in 1829 1092
--granddaughter of Joe and Nancy Plasters................ 2064
--her second husband George Beasley........................ 1092
--mother-in-law of Jim Yocum................................ 1092
--pioneer of Ozark county, Mo.............................. 1092
--resident of Franklin county, Ill, at time of
    metoric shower of 1833............................ 2064
--tells of panther darting through her house... 1092, 1093
--wife of George Beasley.................................. 2064

Beasley, Francis, son of George and Elizabeth Beasley........ 1092

Beasley, George, dear hunter............................... 1899, 1300
--father-in-law of Jim Yocum.............................. 1299
--had narrow escape from being killed by a large
    falling limb one night on Mountain creek........... 2107
--married in Franklin county, Tenn........................ 1299
--resident of Franklin county, Ill, at time of
    meteoric shower of 1833............................ 2064
--resident of Ozark county, Mo., at one time............. 679
--saw several strange colored deer........................ 679
--settled in Ozark county, Mo., in early fifties........ 1299
--went to Franklin county, Ill., during war............. 1300, 1301
--wife's name Elizabeth.................................. 2064
Beasley, Mary Ann, daughter of Elizabeth and George Beasley... 1092
Beasley, Sally, daughter of George and Elizabeth Beasley...... 1092
Beasley, Sam, lifted heavy limb off his father whom he thought
killed one night on Mountain creek and later could
not move log........................................ 2107, 2108
--son of George and Elizabeth Beasley...... 1092, 2107

Beck, William, discovered two snakes trying to swallow each
other when fighting.............................. 1417, 1418

Beckem, Rod, as a bear hunter.......................... 489, 490

Beel, John, Confederate soldier killed near Boonville, Mo.,
while on Price's raid in 1864....................... 783

Beggleys, Henry, resident of Searcy county, Ark., at one time... 980

Beggleys, Hiram, resident of Searcy county, Ark., at one time... 980

Bell, Bob, was with A. Brown when frightened during the war
while gathering honey................................ 19

Bell, John, lived on West Sugar Loaf creek in Boone county, Mo. 10
--son of Mat Bell.................................... 10
--would meet in the Alph Cook Cave.................. 10

Bell, Mark, lived on West Sugar Loaf creek in Boone county, Ark. 10
--son of Mat Bell.................................... 10
--would meet in the Alph Cook Cave.................. 10

Beller, Francis, attended school taught by Pete Bellers in
Boone county, Ark.................................... 1688

Beller, Peter, arrived on Crooked creek in 1833.................. 2132
--woman supposed to be Mrs. Peter Beller told Cap-
tain A. S. Wood she had waited on his mother at
his birth, other women being scarce............... 2132, 2133

Beller, Virginia, attended school taught by Pete Bellers in
Boone county, Ark.................................... 1688

Beller, William, see Peter Beller.......................... 2132

Bellers, Pete, taught school in Boone county, Ark., in early
day...................................................... 1688
--wife's name Evaline................................ 1688

Belt, John, married Nettie Fears............................ 1141

Ben Lea, name of boat that came up White river in 1853........ 1821

Bennett, Mrs. Joe, formerly Mrs. James Stevens.................. 271

Bennett, Noah, pioneer of Marion county, Ark.................... 1584

Bennett, Quince, tried to pick a fight with Cage Hogan during
court week in Rockbridge, Ozark county, Mo., but
the latter regarded him as unworthy of notice...... 2148
Benton, Frank, pioneer of Marion county, Ark. 559

Benton, Hart, attended school at Prairie Grove, Ark., taught by Tom Mathis and taught Joshua Baker. 1894

Benton county, Mo., organized January 3, 1835. 1600

Berry, Major, merchant of Springfield, Mo., in 1855. 1548

Berry, Campbell, county clerk of Taney county, Mo. 1394, 26*
--told S. C. Turnbo in October, 1861, not to venture into Forsyth, Mo., as it was reported the Federals were coming. 26*

Berry, Derry, has land on Sugar Loaf creek in Boone county, Ark., where the post-office of Lead Hill, Ark., was established in the early fifties. 1935

Berry, Hugh, called "Bustle" because of his small stature. 2253
--had astonishing experience when a man and woman having twelve sets of boy twins, the oldest ones being twelve years of age, appeared in his store in Huntsville, Ark., in 1856, to purchase hats for their offspring, and he and other merchants of the town genously outfitted the family. 2189, 2190, 2191

--played a joke on his brother John, a minister, by substituting a deck of cards for his brother's hymn book which his brother spilled before the congregation, but who turned the joke on him by remarking his brother Hugh had been sowing taxes again. 2253, 2254, 2255

Berry, James C., died at Yellville, Ark. 1675

Berry, James H., came to Yellville, Ark., from Forsyth, Mo., in 1851. 1592

Berry, Jim, his house escaped burning when Forsyth, Mo., was burned. 116
--merchant at Yellville, Ark., in 1850. 1304, 1647

Berry, John, a minister, had a hymn book of which he was very proud and kept it wrapped in a silk handkerchief, when one day his brother Hugh played a trick on him by substituting a deck of cards for the hymn book and caused him to spill cards before the congregation, but he turned the joke on his brother by remarking, "Now, my brothers, sisters and friends, you see what my brother Hugh has done. He has been sowing more taxes as usual." ... 2253, 2254

Berry, John Hugh, brother of Tom Berry. 1956
--resident of Huntsville, Madison county, Ark., in 1851. 1956

Berry, Silas, Confederate soldier. 1617
--early resident of LaClede county, Mo. 1617
--wife's name Folly. 1617
Berry, Tom, early resident of Benton county, Mo. .......................... 1601
             --first man to build mill on Osage river in Benton county. .................. 1601

Berry, Tom, resident of Huntsville, Madison county, Ark., in
             1851.................................................................. 1956

Berry, Wm. C., brother of James C. Berry................................................. 1675
             --Confederate officer......................................................... 1675
             --county clerk of Taney county, Mo., eight successive years................... 1675
             --died in 1875 in Augusta, Ark., where he had been a merchant............. 1675

Bevins, Andy, brother of John and Sam Bevins.............................. 1692
             --died less than an hour apart from his wife in 1856 and both were buried in graveyard at mouth of Brattons Spring creek...................... 1566, 1567
             --early resident of Ozark county, Mo....................................... 1692

Bevins, John, brutally killed in Douglas county, Mo., in 1864, by Confederates............................. 106
             --early resident of Ozark county, Mo....................................... 1692
             --held prisoner by the Southern men at one time during war................. 147
             --helped trick Sam Magness into thinking thieves were stealing corn........ 2247, 2248, 2249
             --hollow named after.............................................................. 1692

Bevins, Paton, helped bury Asa Yocum.............................................. 177

Bevins, Sam, as a deer hunter in Ozark county, Mo........................... 696
             --brother of John and Andy Bevins........................................... 1692
             --early resident of Ozark county, Mo....................................... 1692
             --invited settlers to a log rolling at his home where a number of the pioneers disgraced themselves by drinking and dancing...... 1844, 1845, 1846
             --married Jennie Keesee.......................................................... 1844

Bias, Gid, son of Hiram Bias........................................................... 1422

Bias, Hiram, bear hunter................................................................. 446, 447
             --killed bear but thought it a mule cow.................................... 464
             --killed diamond rattlesnake that had just gulped down two grown rabbits................................................................. 1422
             --married Nancy Tabor.................................................................. 1612
             --mistrusted turtles on Spring creek.......................................... 2274, 2275
             --settled on Shoal creek in Taney county, Mo., in 1832...................... 464
             --son of Jess Bias...................................................................... 446, 464
             --was judge of horse race between Bert Harrean and Good Madewell where Protem, Mo., now is...................... 1760
             --went hunting in the Panther Bottom with Jonathan Baker when Baker killed the four panthers.......................... 1673
             --went on wolf hunt where Bradley's ferry is now.......................... 965, 966

Bias, Jess, as a bear hunter............................................................... 446, 447
             --pioneer of Taney county, Mo., settling there in 1832...................... 446, 464, 1619
Bias, John, as a deer hunter in Taney county, Mo. 695
attended school on Big creek in Taney county, Mo.,
taught by William Adair 1910
--born in 1844 1672, 1892
--came near being attacked by eagle in Ozark county,
Mo. 1488
--captured large centipede 1459, 1440
--Federal soldier in Co. B 16th Missouri cavalry 159
--felled large tree in Peter Cave hollow 932
--gives story of how Panther Bottom got its name


had narrow escape whencoon hunting in Marion
county, Ark., when he came near stepping off a
fifteen foot precipice 1220
--killed large deer on Little North Fork 664
--relates incident of two prisoners taken by Federals

\[159, 160\]
\[159, 1220, 1422, 1488, 1672, 1910\]
--taught alphabet by his mother, which was all the
education she had 1892

Billings, George, killed deer one-fourth mile away in Marion
county, Ark. 667
--saw two bucks fighting in Marion county, Ark 732
--shot deer seven times before it fell dead 777

Billings, John, resident near Prairie Grove, Ark., when battle
was fought there 1894
--son of George Billings 777

Billingsly, John, found rich bee tree in Marion county, Ark. 1375

Bing, Sam, buried in Riddle graveyard in 1867 1704
--father-in-law of Hugh Smith 1704

Biography, miscellaneous 1526 to 1704

Black, Doctor, with 27th Arkansas 147*

Black, Colonel Tom, pioneer of Izard county, Ark. 80

Blackwell, John, as a bear hunter 551, 552

Blade, Edward, attended school in Greene county, Mo., taught
by A. G. Robertson 1605
--early resident of Greene county, Mo. 1604
--wife's name Nellie 1604

Blade, William, attended school in Greene county, Mo., taught
by A. G. Robertson 1605

Blalock, Floyd, marked high water stage in 1898 1982

Bledsoe, Jim, was with Sam Pelham when they found an old hol-
ster rifle pistol in 1905, relic of Civil War 129

Blevins, George, died in 1904 and buried in field below Denver 1465
--restaurant proprietor in Omaha in 1905 1465
Blunt, General........................................................................................................ 151

Blythe, Jackson, Blythe township named after.............................................. 1633
    --married Clara Wood................................................. 1633

Boar, fights bear but loses............................................................................ 582, 583, 584
    --killed bear....................................................................... 1257, 1258
    --scene where wild boar had fought bear.......................... 376, 377

Boatright, Chelsey, resident of Huntsville, Madison county, Ark., in 1851........... 1956

Boatright, Dock.............................................................................................. 38
    --married Mahela Coker........................................................................ 1595

Boatright, John, resident of Madison county, Ark., in 1851......................... 1956

Boatright, Tom, had house in Franklin township, Marion county, Ark.......................... 1884
    --married widow of Henry Nipps, formerly Lucinda Coker..................... 1595
    --went to Missouri from Marion county, Ark., in time of Civil War and both he and his wife froze to death one night.................................................. 1595

Bohanon, Bill, son of Henderson Bohanon...................................................... 1956

Bohanon, Henderson, resident of Madison county, Ark., in 1851..................... 1956

Bohanon, Tom, Union soldier who had narrow escape from drowning when crossing White river with some refugees.. 209

Boise, Isaiah, buried in Lige Friend graveyard............................................. 1686

Boles, Tom, Union soldier.............................................................................. 48
    --was taken prisoner and placed in jail in Yellville, Ark., and later exchanged........ 48

Bolin, David, first interment at Peel, Ark..................................................... 1666
    --house.............................................................................. 473
    --returned to Marion county, Ark., after going to Texas.............................. 1666
    --son-in-law of George Fritts, Sr.............................................. 1666
    --went to Wise county, Texas, in 1869............................................. 1665

Bone, Josiah, buried in graveyard where Buck Coker settled........................... 1053
    --got excited over panther killing two sheep........................................ 1055
    --his dog he loved, poisoned................................................................... 1054
    --settled on Elbow creek in 1850....................................................... 1050
    --settled on what is now Gum Smith farm in Taney county, Mo......................... 1420

Bones, Tom, early settler of Arkansas......................................................... 209

Bonner, George, born in Warren county, Tenn., in 1828............................... 1077
    --buried in cemetery at Protem, Mo.............................................. 1077
    --died on Big creek in 1906....................................................... 1077
    --member of 27th Arkansas.................................................................. 1077
    --resident of Carroll county, Ark., and Taney county, Mo.................. 1077

cont.
Bonner, George, cont.
--son of Beding and Parlee (Billsby) Bonner.............. 1077
--tells of panther threatening to attack several
people one night........................................... 1078, 1079

"Bonnie Blue Flag," fragment from song...................... 212*

Booth, J. N., his experiences while taking his family north to
be safe from guerrillas..... 303, 304, 305, 306, 307, 308
--joined Federal army....................................... 308
--married Miss Agnes Russell in 1860........................ 303
--settled in Taney county, Mo., in 1853..................... 303

Booth, Mat, heard story of some Indians hiding some gold and
silver in the vicinity of Bee creek......................... 2144, 2145

Boughman, Jake, murdered by bandits in 1863.................. 206

Bowen, Ed., son of Tom Bowen.................................. 2269

Bowen, Tom, Bowens Ridge named after........................ 288
--early settler of Woodruff county, Ark....................... 288
--had mare which continually got into John Whitfield's
corn field and which the latter killed with an ax........ 2268, 2269

Bowie, Alpherd, early settler of Boone county, Ark........ 1903
--wife's name Dolly........................................... 1903

Bowie, James, killed in Alamo at Austin, Texas, in 1836..... 1657
--maker of the bowie-knife.................................... 1657

Bowman, Zepaey Z., attacked by a panther in the early forties
but, being a strong man, he finally got advantage
of the panther just before he fell in a faint, and
when he revived he crawled home and his brother and
some dogs returned to scene of struggle and finished
life of panther.................................................. 2401, 2402, 2403
--became a noted preacher after his fight with the
panther although previously he had been a gambler
on horse racing.................................................. 2403

Box, Jimmie, wife's name Martha................................. 1875

Boyd, Bruce, pioneer, hunter and slave-holder of Carroll county,
Ark.............................................................. 982

Boyd, S. H., Federal officer of Company F 24th Missouri..... 95

Boyd, Tilman, early settler of Carroll county, Ark........ 1349
--frightened by bear when preparing to follow bee
course.......................................................... 1349

Braden, Bill, early resident on left hand prong of Crooked
creek in Boone county, Ark.................................... 1687
--wife's name Mahala.......................................... 1687

Bradley, Cal, saw thirty-six deer in a group in vicinity of
Short Mountain.................................................. 560
Bradley's Ferry .......................................................... 903
--- at Fish Trap Shoals Ford ...................................... 874
--- in Crockett township, Marion county, Ark. .................. 1508

Bragg, General Braxton ............................................. 96*

Brake, B. B., resident of Greene county, Mo., in 1856 .......... 1548
--- wife's name Sarah ............................................. 1548

Braten, Arthur, killed while carrying off articles taken off
government boat before it was burned by the Confederates ........ 91

Brashares, Alexander, resident of Benton county, Mo., in 1836. 1600

Brashares, Henry, early resident of Benton county, Mo......... 1600

Bratton, Henry, followed a Mr. Wallace in snow and found him
in terrible condition and helped take him to
settler's home .................................................. 1978
--- had store where P. H. (Dick) Martin residence now is .......... 1328, 1531, 1759, 1977
--- raised John Cantrel ....................................... 1998
--- wife's name Martha ........................................... 1998

Bratton, Jim, killed bear with ax .................................. 456, 457, 458, 459
--- pioneer of Searcy county, Ark. .............................. 456

Bratton, John, as a bear hunter .................................... 456, 457, 458, 459
--- brother of Jim Bratton ....................................... 456
--- pioneer of Searcy county, Ark. .............................. 456

Brave woman, withstood torture without telling whereabouts of
her husband ..................................................... 250, 251

Brave women, Catherine (Forest) Carpenter forced Indian to re-
turn stolen dish by striking him with broom. 1382, 1383
--- Mrs. Hiram Collier and daughter Ellen killed bear
near Forsyth, Mo. ............................................ 564, 565, 566
--- Mrs. Jane Friend, wife of Jimmie Friend, killed
buck with ax that was about to gore her husband 655, 656
--- Mrs. Noah Cooley used ax to keep panther from
hurting her infant .............................................. 1016
--- Mrs. Tersey Fellows very brave when pursued by
wolves ..................................................................... 803, 804, 805
--- struggled with guerrillas to save husband and
father ..................................................................... 241, 242

Bray, Captain Ben ..................................................... 2114
--- early resident of Ozark county, Mo. ......................... 1530, 1614
--- enlisted men in Confederate army at the Big
Spring on Bratton's Spring creek ................................ 34*
--- executed two Federal spies .................................... 117
--- met death in Springfield, Mo., during war ................. 1614

Breeding, Bill, resident of Sylvia, Marion county, Ark., in
early eighties ......................................................... 1007

Breeding, Lige, buried near head of Bratton's Spring creek .... 1995
Breedlove, Bud, had farm where old Jimmie Friend once lived in Ozark county, Mo. .......................... 1942

Breedlove, William, as a hunter ............................................. 486

Breedwell, Henry, member of 27th Arkansas ................................ 478*

Brewer, John (Jack), frightened at the groans of a dying bear he had shot ........... 356, 357
--pioneer of Arkansas .................................................................. 356

Brickley, Groff, Brickley's creek named for .................................. 188
--pioneer of Missouri ............................................................... 188

Bridgeman, Will, lay by the roadside very sick when Confederates were on the retreat from Little Rock and T. B. David placed him in a Confederate ambulance and thus saved him from being captured .......... 300*, 301*

Bridges, Bill, lived on Lick creek in Ozark county, Mo., in 1841 ....................................................... 1834

Bridges, Joe, as a bear hunter near Gainesville, Mo. .......................... 585

Bridges, William, saw panther attack and kill a deer and then shot panther .......... 1155, 1156, 1157
--settled on Lick creek in 1839 ................................................... 1155, 1701

Briggs, Andy, brother of Sally Hoodenpile ...................................... 252

Briggs, Clape, died in 1879 and buried at Lead Hill, Ark. ...................... 67
--knew of a man who refused to fight in Civil War but who became a faithful teeman to the end of war .... 67
--lived in Crockett township, Marion county, Ark. ............................ 67
--member of 14th Arkansas Confederate Regiment .............................. 67

Briggs, Elisha, quartermaster in 27th Arkansas ............................... 116*, 367*

Briggs, George, first settler on site of Oakland, Ark. .......................... 1643

Briggs, John, slave-holder ............................................................ 253

Briggs, Mahala, married Allen Phelps ........................................... 252
--sister of Sally Hoodenpile ...................................................... 252

Briggs, Polly, sister of Sally Hoodenpile ......................................... 252

Briggs, Ruthy, married Marlin Herd ............................................... 252
--sister of Sally Hoodenpile ...................................................... 252

Briggs, Steve, early resident of Arkansas ....................................... 252
--preached first sermon in church-house that Joe Coker built in 1849 .......... 1021

Bright, John, built log cabin at the head of Music creek and abandoned it soon after hostilities commenced .......... 51*

Bright, Sam, wounded deer which ran one-fourth mile after being shot ................. 717
Bringham, George Washington, attended school in Marion county, Ark., taught by Miss Fannie Chihainey... 1702
---son of Jake Bringham........................................ 1702

Bringham, Jake, lived on what had been Peter Hoodenpile place, then later Bill Trimble place................................. 1228

Bringham, Margarette, attended school in Marion county, Ark., taught by Miss Fannie Chihainey.............................. 1702
---daughter of Jake Bringham.................................... 1702

Bringham, Martha, attended school in Marion county, Ark., taught by Miss Fannie Chihainey.............................. 1762
---daughter of Jake Bringham.................................... 1762

Bringham, Missouri, attended school in Marion county, Ark., taught by Miss Fannie Chihainey.............................. 1762
---daughter of Jake Bringham.................................... 1762

Bristow, Matthew, early settler of Arkansas.................................................. 209

Brixey, James, vouched for truth of story of two Steward brothers while hunting in what is now Webster county, Mo., killing a bear in a cave and intending to pull it out of the cave by a rope, but fastening the rope to the wrong bear, a live one. ................................................................. 509, 510

Brock, Isaiah, early resident of Barry county, Mo......................... 2200

Brock, John, buried at mouth of Brattons Spring creek.............. 1995
---settled land on Brattons Spring creek, Ozark county, Mo., now occupied by W. C. (Carroll) Johnson................................. 1692

Brooks, Ben, had mill in Izard county, Ark............................................. 90*

Brown, A., pioneer of Taney county, Mo................................. 888
---pursued by wolves and had narrow escape...................... 889, 891
---saw monster rattlesnake killed by surveyors.................. 1431
---tells of a little scare in the war while gathering honey.............. 19, 20

Brown, Alex, son of Girard Leiper and Katie (Coker) Brown 343,1595

Brown, Andrew, pioneer of Taney county, Mo............................. 717
---son of Wm. M. Brown............................................... 1432

Brown, Austin, attended first school when twelve years old in Stoddard county, Mo., in 1847, and another school in 1851 taught by Mr. Neville.............................................. 1912
---born in Ray county, Mo., in 1835.............................. 993, 1965
---came with his parents to Taney county, Mo., in 1838................. 993
---gives account of his father getting lost and dying out in the woods............................................. 1965, 1966, 1967
---got in a close place with seven rattlesnakes when sitting by a tree waiting for dawn to come to shoot some turkeys in 1859..................................................... 1437, 1438
---killed panther and took it to town on mule..................................................... 994, 995, 996

cont.
Brown, Austin, cont.
--postmaster at Peel, Marion county, Ark. many years. 993
--son of William Martin Brown. 1965
--tells of father and other men killing nine deer in one night and killing a panther. 993, 994
--tells of father killing large rattlesnake in Taney county, Mo., in 1841. 1420

Brown, Baxter, owned farm previously occupied by J. C. Turnbo, Sam Magness and Bill Dial. 1540, 1742

Brown, Baxter Brown's ferry. 1496

Brown, Becca, Becca's Branch, a hollow just below the mouth of Trimble's creek, named after. 1960
--buried in the graveyard opposite the Panther Bottom. 1960
--daughter of Girard Leiper and Katie (Coker) Brown. 1960
--died on Pew Anderson farm. 1960

Brown, Bill, attended school in Buck Bottom in 1856 taught by Martin Johnson. 1679
--attended school in Marion county, Ark., taught by Leander Wells in 1854. 1685
--son of Tom and Sally Brown. 1679, 1885, 28*

Brown, Sheriff Billy, killed by Randolph Coker near village of Dubuque. 1594
--pioneer near Yellville, Ark. 28
--succeeded I. C. (Ice) Stinnette as sheriff of Marion county, Ark. 1648

Brown, Catherine, daughter of Girard Leiper and Katie (Coker) Brown. 1563, 1595
--married Thomas Magness. 1563, 1595
--second husband Pew C. Anderson. 1563, 1595

Brown, Daniel, son of Wm. M. Brown. 1432

Brown, Brigadier-General E. B., reported second destruction of Salt peter powder works. 138

Brown, Ed, met death at Alph Cook Cave in 1865. 11

Brown, Elie, first settler on Patterson land, now John Trimble farm, in Marion county, Ark. 559

Brown, Gid, drank at same water with a bear when a child. 539, 540
--killed on Big creek by a peddler. 1685
--married Sally Miller who later married Arch Anderson. 539
--saw nine panthers playing together one day. 1096, 1097
--second interment in Ligo Friend graveyard, in 1859. 1685
--settled with his parents near mouth of Buffalo in 1809. 1096

Brown, Girard Leiper, children: Tom, Alex, Robert, Rebecca, and Catherine. 1595
--first settler at mouth of Bear creek, locating there in 1816. 342, 1430
--killed on Arkansas river. 1595

cont.
Brown, Girard Leiper, cont.

--married Katie Coker, daughter of Buck Coker 342, 1595, 1859
--residence of Marion county, Ark., in 1816. 567
--wife and children had dreadful experience with
bear, but were saved by a calf. 342, 343, 344, 345, 346

Brown, Isaac, early settler of Taney county, Mo. 1730
--graveyard named after above Keehee Mills on Beaver
creek. 2014

Brown, J. J., edited and published a Forsyth, Mo., paper in
which Captain C. C. Owen's article appeared concern-
ing the discovery of skeletons in a cave in Taney
county, Mo. 2162

Brown, Jim, killed by guerrillas. 263

Brown, John, killed by George Steward in Meigs county, Tenn. 1877
--said, "Pap smelt like a dead horse. I wish I knew
what made him stink so," when his father's dead body
was being taken away, and would say, "Oh, my heart
string has broke loose again," when his nose bled. 2251
--son of Wilse Brown. 2251

Brown, John F., born in 1830. 1609
--buried in cemetery at Lead Hill, Ark. 1609
--died in 1898. 1609
--early settler of Boone county, Ark. 1609
--member of Company A 27th Arkansas. 1609
--wife's name Parlee (Maxwell, Arkansas) Brown. 1609

Brown, Mrs. Lee Ann (Rhines), found body of Theodoric Green. 299

Brown, Mrs. Lizzie B., daughter of W. C. Whitlock. 2193
--gives account of the exhuming of her sister, Sarah
Emeline's, body. 2193

Brown, Lorenzo, as a bear hunter. 596, 597, 598
--pioneer of Boone county, Ark. 596

Brown, Lucinda, attended school in Buck Bottom in 1855 taught by
Martin Johnson. 1679
--attended school in Marion county, Ark., taught by
Leander Wells in 1854. 1885
--daughter of Tom and Sally Brown. 1679, 1885

Brown, Martin, son of Wm. M. Brown. 1432

Brown, Mary, daughter of A. Brown. 1578
--married John Fee. 1578

Brown, Milton, neighbor of William Robinson in Pulaski county,
Mo. 111
--saved from being shot by Mr. Robinson. 111, 112, 113

Brown, Moody, attended school taught by Major Tate in Yellville,
Ark., in 1853. 1607

Brown, Mrs. Parlee, wife of John Brown. 299
Brown, Rebecca, daughter of Girard Leiper and Katie (Coker) Brown................................. 1595

Brown, Robert, son of Girard Leiper and Katie (Coker) Brown................................. 1595

Brown, Tom, died in Marion county, Ark., in 1853........... 1594, 1960
--first interment in Allin Trimble graveyard.................. 1960
--had place in Franklin township, Marion county, Ark. 2031
--had place on Bryant's Fork in Douglas county, Mo.,
    which was once occupied by Isaac Fleetwood, Sr........... 1847
--married Sally Coker, daughter of Wm. Coker......... 1594, 1959
--son of Girard Leiper and Katie (Coker) Brown.................. 343, 1595, 1959

Brown, W. A. (Bill), son of Andrew Brown.......................... 717
--tells of Sam Bright wounding a deer which ran one-fourth mile after being shot, in Taney county, Mo.................. 717

Brown, William, as a deer hunter........................................ 560
--found enormous snake in cave in Marion county, Ark.,
    and shot at it.................................................. 1445, 1446
--frightened by appearance of panther when calling
    turkeys.......................................................... 1274, 1275
--killed catamount that was in act of attacking him
    in Marion county, Ark........................................ 1198
--saw forty-five deer in one bunch.............................. 560
--startled by panther springing from tree, near where
    he and Abe Perkins were watching for deer, onto a
    deer............................................................... 1275, 1276, 1277, 1278, 1274
--step-son of Allin Trimble........................................ 1198, 1274

Brown, William L., born in Marion county, Ark., in 1876........ 1959
--married Lizzie B. Whitlock..................................... 1961
--raised by his mother and step-father, Allin Trimble 1960
--son of Tom and Sally (Coker) Brown............................. 1959

Brown, William U.......................................................... 1432
--first settler on Bee creek, Taney county, Mo............. 413

Brown, William Martin, born in Culpeper county, Va., in 1800... 1965
--died in the woods after getting lost while hunting
    in 1845.......................................................... 1965, 1966, 1967
--lived in Ray county, Mo., Stoddard county, Mo.,
    Taney county, Mo., then returned to Stoddard county 1965

Brown, Wilse, hanged by guerrillas................................. 267
--hid in Bright cabin with others from Federals who
    were supposed to be in vicinity............................... 52*
--lived on Big creek in Marion county, Ark........ 56, 57, 58
--shot and killed by Federals................................. 56, 57, 58, 2304
--wife's name Margarette (Allcorn) Brown.................. 56

Brown, Mrs. Wilse..................................................... 56, 465*

Browning, William, early resident of Missouri................... 265

Bruce, John, attended school in Marion county, Ark., taught by
    Billy James.......................................................... 1990
--son of Jim Bruce.................................................. 1990
Brumley, Isaac, born in Christian county, Mo., in 1853......... 985
--resident of Douglas county, Mo......................... 985
--son of William and Mary (Barber) Brumley................ 985
--tells of four boys killing a panther..................... 986, 987

Brumley, William, pioneer of Christian county, Mo........... 985
--wife's name Mary (Barber) Brumley...................... 985

Brummer, John, committed suicide after becoming insane........ 1229
--frightened by mink which got inside his shirt 1229, 1230
--resident of Boone county, Ark.......................... 1229

Brundige, Dave, postmaster at Pontiac, Mo., in early day..... 1654

Bryant, Jim, early resident of Laclede county, Mo............ 1617

Bryson, member of 27th Arkansas................................ 286*

Buchanan, Andy, first preacher in Fayetteville, Ark........... 2141
--held camp meeting on Richland creek in Madison county, Ark., in 1844.................. 1640
--preached in first church-house built in Prairie Grove, Ark., in 1841.................. 1894

Buchanan, John, held camp meeting on Richland creek in Madison county, Ark., in 1844........................ 1640

Buchanan, Joseph, early resident of Greene county, Mo...... 1604
--wife's name Saphira..................................... 1604

Buck, Bill.................................................... 230*

Buck, Henderson, resident of Boone county, Ark., in 1859..... 1938

Buck, John, had fight with Jeff Ray in 1860 at Dubuque. 1938, 1939
--son of Henderson Buck.................................... 1938

Buck auge, case of......................................... 516, 517

Buck Bottom, derived its name from Buck Jones............... 1678
--in Keesee township, Marion county, Ark.................. 1678

Buckley, Jim, wolves killed his mule in Boone county, Ark.... 867

Buckley, John, deer hunter in Boone county, Ark., when a boy 895

Buckman, Joseph, as a deer hunter on Lick branch............... 696

Buckner, General Simon B., made speech to 27th Arkansas and
brigade while in camp near Marshall, Texas... 406*, 407*

Budd, Mose, early resident of Greene county, Mo............. 1662
--slave-owner.............................................. 1662

Buffalo, calf captured and made pet............................ 1238
--calf resisted capture from Paton Keesee........ 1237, 1238
--two calves captured in 1826, 1239, 1240, 1241, 1242, 1243
--two killed in Marion county, Ark., in 1842........... 1302
--woman and children saved from attack by bear by
appearance of buffalo calf............................... 1243, 1244
Buffaloes, miscellaneous. 337 to 339
--supposed to have brought seed of pines in their wool to Northwest Arkansas. 1939
--three killed one day by three hunters. 1939, 1940

Bullard, Harrison, became bewildered while exploring a cave and was saved by a dog leading him out 2082, 2083, 2084
--bought improvement in Ozark county, Mo., from Chat Sallee. 1808
--first settler on Little creek, a tributary stream of Little North Fork that empties in at Thornfield, Mo. 2082

Bullock, Mrs. Susan, married John Barnes in 1874. 199*

Bunch, Versa, daughter of William and Sarah Bunch. 1995
--first interment near head of Brattons Spring creek. 1995

Burch, Captain, of the 14th Missouri state militia, destroyed the Saltpeter powder works, supposed to be a second destruction. 138

Burch, Henry, lived on Crooked creek below Yellville, Ark., in 1851. 1652

Burdon, Run, present at log rolling given by Sam Bevins. 1845

Burgess, Tom, surveyed land between Gooleys Spring creek and Brattons Spring creek to determine center of school district. 1654

Burkett, Joseph, first settler where Harrison, Ark., now is. 1585

Burleson, Captain Aaron. 1160

Burleson, Joe, had farm above mouth of Georges creek, Marion county, Ark. 1772

Burns, Alph, shot and killed Doc Treat. 1648

Burns, Sam, took sides on King side in Everette and King feud and had a quarrel in Yellville, Ark., in 1847, but a whirlwind prevented a fight. 2155

Burns, Colonel Simon, succeeded Colonel Hunter in command of the 11th Missouri Infantry. 142*

Burris, Dan, place, on Little North Fork. 700, 1622

Burris, "Donty," hunter in Baxter county, Ark. 902
--saw wolves. 902

Burris, John, tried to carry off J. C. Turnbo's saddle during war. 469*

Burton, Billy, buried near Caney creek. 311, 312
--killed and scalped. 311, 312

Bussey, Nathan, resident of Union county, Ark., during war. 2101
Butler, Mrs. B. F. (Ben), daughter of William Wiley and Elizabeth Matilda Osborn. 325, 326
--gives experience with guerrillas. 325, 326

Butler, Benjamin, son of Billy and Polly (Shepherd) Butler. 2072
--was at home of Peleg and Mrs. Elizabeth (Shepherd) Calvin in Pike county, Mo., at time of meteoric shower of 1833. 2072

Butler, Billy, fought in Revolutionary War. 2071
--his son tortured to death by starvation in Revolutionary War. 2071
--wife's name Polly Shepherd. 2071

Butler, Elijah, son of Billy and Polly (Shepherd) Butler. 2071
--was ill at home of Peleg and Mrs. Elizabeth (Shepherd) Calvin at time of meteoric shower of 1833. 2071, 2072

Butler, John, postmaster at St. Joe, Searcy county, Ark., in early eighties. 1007

Butler, William, son of Billy and Polly (Shepherd) Butler. 2072
--was at home of Peleg and Mrs. Elizabeth (Shepherd) Calvin in Pike county, Mo., at time of meteoric shower of 1833. 2072

Byers, Judge, saved Jim Hitchcock from being executed for desertion. 100*

Byler, Abe, early settler of Izard county, Ark. 80

Byles, John, permitted S. C. Turnbo and others to stay all night during war time. 27*

Cabell, General W. L., Confederate. 2101, 132*, 136*, 138*

Cain, Bill, killed in war times in a hollow that empties into Jimmies creek. 1690
--leader of a company of Southern men who avenged John McClure's death. 153, 154, 155
--leader of a party of Southern men who had fought with Federals. 172, 173, 174, 175, 176
--son of Jim Cain. 1690

Cain, Jimmie, resident on Jimmies creek. 456*, 457*

Caldwell, Bob, discovered remains of William Martin Brown in Stoddard county, Mo., in 1845. 1966

Caldwell, Sam, early resident of Greene county, Mo. 1662
--slave-owner. 1662

Caldwell, Tanner Sam, son of Sam Caldwell. 1663

Caldwell, W. S., farm, formerly Captain C. C. Owen place, once occupied by Abraham Cole, in Taney county, Mo. 1364

Cal hollow, took its name from Calvin Clark, in Marion county, Ark. 426
Callan, A. V., pioneer of Carroll county, Ark. .................. 982
---son-in-law of Bruce Boyd .................. 982

Calloway, Louisa, attended school on Osage creek in Webster county, Mo., taught by Mrs. Victoria Maupin ....... 1656

Cameron, Matthew, early settler of Howell county, Mo. ........... 1790
---was surprised when he learned pelts had a money value .............. 1790

Camp, John, resident of Greene county, Mo., in 1855 .......... 1548
---wife's name Susan .................. 1548

Camp, William, resident of Greene county, Mo., in 1855 .......... 1547
---wife's name Lucy .................. 1547

Campbell, Mr., imagined he was going to die at a certain hour, his conscience being guilty from drinking, and he did die at the prophesied hour, while living in West Plains, Howell county, Mo., in 1876 .......... 2163, 2164
---wife's name Mary .................. 2163

Campbell, John, farm, Taney county, Mo. .................. 430
---killed with his step-son three bears in the Alph Cook Cave and blood from the bears turned a spring of water into a spring of blood .......... 2178, 2179
---step-father of Dave McCord .................. 2178

Camp Bragg, Christmas celebration by men in Price's division in Camp Bragg, in 1863. 308*, 309*, 310*, 311*, 312*, 313*, 96*
---execution of James Monroe at. 106*, 107*, 108*, 109*, 110*
---named after General Braxton Bragg .................. 96*
---near where the town of Prescott, Ark., now stands .. 305*
---occupied by Price's division in winter of 1863 .......... 305*
---occupied by 27th Arkansas July 25, 1862 .......... 96*
---vacated by 27th Arkansas September 11, 1862 .......... 111*

Camp Livingstone, camp in broken July 17, 1862 .......... 86*
---incident occurring in .............. 78*, 79*, 80*
---on Livingstone creek on the opposite side of White river from Mount Olive in Izard county, Ark. .......... 66*

Camp Mazzard .................. 384*
---in Arkansas river bottom near Mazzard Prairie .......... 149*
---occupied by General Hindman's division beginning November 14, 1862 .......... 148*, 149*, 154*, 155*, 156*

Camp Shaver, five miles beyond Pocahontas .......... 115*
---named in honor of Colonel Shaver .......... 115*
---occupied by the 7th Arkansas in 1861 .......... 116*
---vacated by 27th Arkansas October 11, 1862 .......... 118*
---water very poor at .......... 116*

Camp Sumpter, a few miles from Spring Hill, Ark., occupied by General Tappan's brigade, including 27th Arkansas, in winter of 1864-65 .......... 390*
Camp Texas, occupied by Price's division and a small command of Texas troops.................. 231*
--on the Arkadelphia road near Little Rock...... 230*, 231*

Camp Windy, five miles from Shreveport, La., on the main road leading to Marshall, Texas.................. 319*
--occupied by General Tappan's brigade, including 27th Arkansas in March, 1865.................. 395*
occupied by 27th Arkansas and brigade in March, 1864.. 319*

Cantrel, Betty, sister of Ned Cantrel.................. 230*
Cantrel, Catherine, sister of Ned Cantrel.................. 230*
Cantrel, Eliza, wife of Will Cantrel.................. 230*
Cantrel, John, drowned in flood in Ozark county, Mo. 1996, 1997
--son-in-law of a Mr. Darr.................. 1996

Cantrel, Martha, wife of Tom Cantrel.................. 230*
Cantrel, Ned, gives account of death of Ben Centers and two other men.................. 229*, 230*

Cantrel, T. R. (Ross), farm, Joe Magness formerly lived on, in Marion county, Ark.................. 1014
--farm, once occupied by Paton Keese.................. 1562
--son-in-law of Lewis Pumphrey.................. 1564

Cantry, Bud, helped fly a 'possum alive in Franklin county, Mo. 2270

Capeheart, George, early resident of Maries county, Mo. 1574

Capps, Bob, attended school taught by Pete Beller in Boone county, Ark.................. 1688
--early resident on left hand prong of Crooked creek in Boone county, Ark.................. 1687
--found three bee trees one day.................. 1305
--shot wildcat.................. 1305, 1306
--wife's name Elvira.................. 1687

Carden, John, hid in Asa Yocum's barn with others from Federals who were supposed to be invading settlement.................. 47*, 48*

Cardwell, John, during his boyhood lived in Webster county, Mo. 729
--gives story of two herders being pursued by wolves.................. 815, 816, 817, 818, 819
--married Hezekiah Ellison.................. 43*, 1313
--pioneer of Taney county, Mo. 729, 814
--settled on Elbow creek in 1857.................. 892
--tells of wounded buck knocking down Jack Steward 729, 730
--Union sympathizer but tolerant toward South.................. 42*

Carlisle, Doctor James B., early resident of Yellville, Ark. 1592, 64*

Carlock, Margarette, attended school in Pulaski county, Mo., taught by Solomon Young.................. 1899
Carlock, Melphena, attended school in Pulaski county, Mo.,
taught by Solomon Young.......................... 1899

Carlock, William, attended school in Pulaski county, Mo., taught
by Solomon Young.......................... 1899

Carlock, Zeke, attended school in Pulaski county, Mo., taught
by Solomon Young.......................... 1899

Carpenter, Catherine (Forest), died at Dardenelle, Ark., in 1883 1382
--forced Indian to return stolen dish.................. 1382, 1383

Carpenter, Levi, died in Hamilton county, Texas, in 1870....... 1382

Carpenter, Sam, as a deer hunter in Boone county, Ark., and
Taney county, Mo........................................ 695
--helped kill panther which made sudden appearance
while he was on a camp hunt in the Elbow creek hills
....................................................... 1179, 1180
--killed bear with ax.................................. 455, 456
--pioneer of Missouri.................................. 455
--pioneer of Taney county, Mo.................. 1179

Carpenter, Sam, attacked by wolves.......................... 1386, 1387, 1388
--born on Jimmies creek in Marion county, Ark., in
1831............................................... 1382
--caught wounded buck and its horns came off........ 1385
--employed by Lige Majors to herd cattle........... 815
--found bee tree containing seven gallons of honey... 1386
--had combat with wounded buck........................ 1384
--had encounter with bear................................ 1388, 1389
--killed catamount that had sprung at him........... 1386
--killed extra large deer................................ 1383
--killed four deer while standing at one spot......... 1383
--killed panther in 1865 on James Fork of White river
where he was residing at the time, the panther having
been threatening a colt and mare...................... 1117, 1118
--killed two deer at one shot.......................... 1385, 1386
--pioneer of Marion county, Ark........................ 469
--pursued by wolves.................................... 815, 816, 817, 818, 819
--scared a bear out of his cornfield................... 469, 470
--shot doe which acted in peculiar manner in 1855.... 1385
--son of Levi and Catherine (Forest) Carpenter.... 1382

Carpenter, Sam, saw herds of buffalo in his day.................. 1939
--killed a buffalo one day............................. 1939, 1940

Carpenter, Samuel, pioneer of Boone county, Ark.................. 706
--saw a deer run after its throat was cut in Stone
county, Mo........................................ 706

Carr, John, pioneer of Carroll county, Ark....................... 635
--saw two bucks with horns locked...................... 635, 636
--tells of man killing three deer with one shot..... 645, 646

Carrier, Van, as a bear hunter in Taney county, Mo............. 588, 589

Carroll, Jim, early settler of Arkansas.......................... 209
Carroll, Joe, attended school in Marion county, Ark., taught by his father in 1843. 1582
--son of Tom Carroll. 1582

Carroll, John, captured by Federals. 176
--son of Tom Carroll. 176

Carroll, Monroe, attended school in Marion county, Ark., taught by his father in 1843. 1582
--son of Tom Carroll. 1582

Carroll, Tom, taught school in Marion county, Ark. 1582, 1671, 1802, 1884

Carroll, Tom, thought he was of importance in the eyes of General Price. 34*

Carter, Isaac, saw deer run after its throat was cut. 706
--went in cave thinking it contained coons and foxes and was attacked by large panther and severely wounded. 1170, 1171, 1172
--went on bear hunt with Peter Baughman in 1851 1168, 1169
--went on deer hunt in early fifties in Boone county, Ark. 1369, 1370

Carter, James, son of John and Sarah Carter. 1405

Carter, John, married Sally Coker, daughter of Joe Coker and his first wife. 1594
--son of John and Sarah Carter. 1405

Carter, John C., found skeletons of deer with horns locked. 632
--gives story of how he went to sleep and fell off a horse one night and woke up with a start on hearing the howls of wolves and ran all the way to a settler's home and the next day hunted his horse and went on home. 2199, 2200, 2201
--pioneer of Barry county, Mo. 632
--saw two bucks with horns locked fighting. 633

Carter, Mary, daughter of John and Sarah Carter. 1405

Carter, Mose S., born in Barry county, Mo. 1404
--son of John and Sarah Carter. 1404
--tells of wild animals that molested the camp of his mother, brothers and sister when camping in the mountains during the Civil War to escape the marauding bands. 1404, 1405, 1406, 1407, 1408, 1409

Carter, William, as a bee hunter. 526, 527

Carver, Isaac, had terrible experience with wounded buck in Boone county, Ark., in 1841. 743, 744

Casebolt, Andrew Jackson, had narrow escape from Federals. 147, 148, 149
--nephew of Robert Casebolt. 147
--son of Jake Casebolt. 147

Casebolt, Annie, buried in graveyard on Joe Magne's farm. 1564
Casebolt, Annie, cont.
---daughter of Robert Casebolt........................................ 1564

Casebolt, Becca Ann, daughter of Robt. Casebolt...................... 203

Casebolt, "Bob," had narrow escape from Federals........ 147, 148, 149
---helped capture Rufus White's murderer in 1856........ 2129
---son of Robert Casebolt........................................... 147

Casebolt, Christiana, daughter of Robert Casebolt................... 202

Casebolt, Elizabeth, buried in graveyard on Joe Magnes farm....... 1564
---daughter of Robert Casebolt....................................... 1564

Casebolt, Jake, brother of Robert Casebolt............................. 205
---lived in Pulaski county, Mo., in early day....................... 205
---went turkey hunting with Joseph Jenkins in Douglas county, Mo. 1464

Casebolt, James, had narrow escape from Federals........ 147, 148, 149
---nephew of Robert Casebolt........................................ 147, 205

Casebolt, James F., married Bob Hollis' daughter.................... 203
---son of Robert Casebolt............................................ 203

Casebolt, Mrs. Janina, born in Indiana in 1818......................... 201
---buried in Marion county, Ark....................................... 498
---daughter of Matthew and Lucinda Sims............................ 201
---wife of Robert Casebolt........................................... 201, 498

Casebolt, Jim, son of Robert Casebolt................................ 147
---was small boy when his father had narrow escape
from Federals.............................................................. 147, 148

Casebolt, John, brother of Robert Casebolt............................ 205
---lived in Christian county, Mo., in early day.................... 205

Casebolt, Julia, buried in graveyard on Joe Magnes farm........... 1564
---daughter of Robert Casebolt....................................... 1564

Casebolt, Lucinda, daughter of Robert Casebolt....................... 203
---married Elisha Friend................................................. 203

Casebolt, Mary Jane, daughter of Robert Casebolt.................... 203
---married Bill Trimble, son of Allin Trimble....................... 203

Casebolt, Robert, as justice of the peace, announced murder of
Rufus White at Bob Magnes' party in 1856.......................... 2129
---born in Tennessee in 1811........................................... 201
---early settler of Ozark county, Mo................................. 201, 147
---first man who cultivated land in Panther Bottom,
living on farm known now as Ben Quick farm.................... 1672
---had narrow escape from Federals who came to his home
to kill him.............................................................. 147, 148, 149
---irregular Confederate soldier................................. 35*, 36*, 37*
---moved from Greene county, Mo., to Marion county,
Ark., in 1836............................................................. 201
Casebolt, Robert, cont.
  --settled on Big creek in 1844.......................... 1672
  --wife's name Jemima................................. 147

Casebolt, Robert, pioneer living at mouth of Coon creek in
  Marion county, Ark........................................ 360
  --wife's name Jennie, who in 1840 was frightened by
    seeing three bears up tree while crossing creek in
    canoe after spring water......................... 360, 361

Casebolt, Robert, son of Robert Casebolt.............................. 203

Casebolt, Sarah, daughter of Robert Casebolt..................... 203
  --married William Yocum............................ 203

Casebolt, Serena, daughter of Robert Casebolt..................... 203
  --married Steve Friend................................ 203

Casey, Doctor, regimental physician of 14th Arkansas............. 23*

Casey, Catherine, daughter of Levi Casey........................... 1226
  --married Ben McKinney............................... 1226

Casey, Jasper.............................................. 230*
  --gives story of his grandfather, Jesse Casey, and
    uncle, Steve Casey, being on a bear hunt and his
    grandfather being seriously wounded by an infuriated
    bear in the Buffalo Mountains of Arkansas. 503, 504, 505
  --tells of his father shooting enormous black snake
    in Marion county, Ark., in early fifties............ 1445

Casey, Jesse, brother of Jasper Casey............................. 1445
  --hunter and preacher.................................. 503
  --pioneer of Newton county, Ark........................ 503
  --seriously wounded by an infuriated bear in the
    Buffalo Mountains of Arkansas while trying to save
    a dog........................................... 503, 504, 505

Casey, Levi, died and buried in graveyard one and one-half
  miles above Forsyth..................................... 1163
  --pioneer of Swan creek, Taney county, Mo............ 1163

Casey, Steve, bear hunter.................................... 503, 504, 505
  --died on Crooked creek in 1899....................... 503
  --son of Jesse Casey..................................... 503

Castleman, Alex........................................... 499*
  --buried on Jess Evans farm at mouth of upper Turkey
    creek............................................. 1692

Castleman, Margarett, daughter of Alex Castleman.................. 1754
  --married Jim Davis................................... 1754

Caststeel, Bill, poverty stricken after close of war and his
  family, living in Marion county, Ark., had little
  to eat.............................................. 457*, 458*
Catamount, appeared while man was calling turkeys
--attacked Nathan Tyler but frightened away by dog. 948, 949
--came in close contact with John Mosely
--killed turkey on Trimble creek
--sprang at hunter, but hunter killed it.

Catamounts, miscellaneous
--two seen one day in 1855 by S. C. Turnbo

Gates, Mary (Polly) Ann, daughter of Ben Gates
--married George W. Mullen

Gates, Prat

Cave, the Alph Cook, in Boone county, Ark
--killing of men at

Centers, Ben, formerly resident of Benton county, Ark
--killed on Sugar Loaf creek March 1, 1863, by Federals
--lived on East Sugar Loaf creek short distance above Lead Hill, Ark
--wife named Jane (Justice) Centers

Chaffin, Elias, father of "Jet" Chaffin
--preached first sermon where Proteus, Mo., is now in 1860

Chaffin, Jet, first settler on present site of Proteus, Mo., erecting a cabin there in 1857
--killed in Confederate army at Boonville, Mo., during General Price's raid in 1864
--wife's name Becca

Chaffin, Mrs. Jet Chaffin, gave Fate Jones food

Chaffin, Kim, member of 27th Arkansas

Chaffin, Mrs. Sophia, helped bury Dud Coker
--wife of "Jet" Chaffin

Chapman, Anderson, had saw and grist mill at the head of Chapman hollow of East Sugar Loaf creek

Chappelle, Leiper, attended school in Stoddard county, Mo., in 1851, taught by a Mr. Neville

Chappelle, Susan, attended school in Stoddard county, Mo., in 1851, taught by a Mr. Neville

Cheek, Jim, knocked unconscious with a stone by Mart Herrean in a row over a game of crack-a-blow at Dubuque
--pioneer of Marion county, Ark., living on what is now Tom Keeling farm

Chenneworth, Doctor, early resident of Springfield, Mo.
Chenoworth, Ben, present at meeting to organize a school district in Taney county, Mo., in 1830. 1909

Chicobin, Tom, helped James Franklin Morris build mill in Shannon county, Mo. 1768, 1769
--pioneer of Shannon county, Mo. 409, 409

Chihainey, Fannie, sister-in-law of Lee Rainey. 1702
--taught school in original schoolhouse put up in 1873 in Keesee township, Marion county, Ark. 1702

Children, Joel, hunted on Elbow creek. 948

Chilton, George, jailer in Shannon county, Mo., in early day. 1770

Chrisman, Billy, early resident of Maries county, Mo. 1574

Christian, Annie, daughter of Monroe and Rhoda Christian. 268

Christian, Eliza, daughter of Monroe and Rhoda Christian. 268

Christian, Henry, son of Monroe and Rhoda Christian. 268

Christian, Jim, son of Monroe and Rhoda Christian. 268

Christian, Joe, son of Monroe and Rhoda Christian. 268

Christian, Monroe, killed by guerrillas. 268
--wife's name Rhoda. 268

Christian, Nancy, daughter of Monroe and Rhoda Christian. 268

Christian, Thomas, son of Monroe and Rhoda Christian. 268

Christopher, Tennessee, attended school in Greene county, Mo., taught by A. G. Robertson. 1605

Christopher, Warren, attended school in Greene county, Mo., taught by A. G. Robertson. 1605

Churchill, General. 335*, 353*, 363*, 427*
--commanded the division at battle of Jenkins Ferry. 360*
--ordered General Tappan to command skirmish force of four hundred and fifty at Jenkins Ferry and Colonel Grinstead to command the reserve force of three hundred at Jenkins Ferry. 340*
--promoted to the rank of Major General on the battlefield of Jenkins Ferry. 363*

Churchhill, General Thomas J., commanded division of Arkansas troops. 173*, 329*

Churchhill's division, engaged in fight with Federals at Jenkins Ferry. 340*, 341*
--followed Steele's troops April 29 and 30 in rain and with little sleep, when firing was heard at Jenkins Ferry on the Saline river. 338*, 339*
--mere skeleton. 338*
--sentiments of members of divided as proved by mass
meeting held to learn the men's sentiments toward continuing or not continuing the war... 404*, 405*

Churchman, Jim, killed by John Coker........................................ 1594
--married Abbie Coker, daughter of Wm. Coker............. 1594

Churchman, John, as a bear hunter--fell off a bank onto an angry bear's back but succeeded in killing the bear with his knife.................................. 535, 536, 537
--pioneer of Marion county, Ark.......................... 535
--son of Jake Churchman........................................ 535

Churchwell, John, pioneer of Arkansas................................. 356
--tells bear story.................................................. 356

Chyle, David, enlisted in lst Arkansas Cavalry Regiment, Union...... 266
--father and other men killed by guerrillas........ 266, 267
--settled in Ozark county, Mo., in 1855, where he married Polly Davis, his first wife having died... 265
--wife's name Patience Bitchy................................. 265

Chyle, Henry, captured by guerrillas but released................. 266
--half-brother of David Chyle................................. 266

Claiborne, John, killed bear........................................ 496

Clapp, David, brother of Irving Clapp............................. 849
--helped build Beaver Kessee mill in 1857................. 849

Clapp, Irving, Confederate soldier.............................. 849
--helped build Beaver Kessee mill in 1857................. 849
--pioneer of Christian county, Mo.................. 849
--slave-owner..................................................... 849

Clapp, Patterson, brother of Irving Clapp......................... 849
--helped build Beaver Kessee mill in 1857................. 849

Claridy, Jimmie, sawed lumber for first church in Fayetteville, Ark........................................... 2141

Claridy, Wash, sawed lumber for first church in Fayetteville, Ark........................................... 2141

Clark, Almus, attended school in Marion county, Ark., taught by Miss Fannie Chihainey........................................... 1703
--lived in Taney county, Mo............................... 1459
--marked high water stage in 1898...................... 1898
--son of Henry Clark........................................... 1703

Clark, Ben, acquired pair of boots while working for Sam Hagness and foolishly allowed Cage Hogan to ruin his boots by cutting the legs off.......................... 1759
--lived in Arkansas in early times...................... 202
--married Mary Sallee........................................... 1809
--son of Flemmon Clark................................. 202, 1809, 2158
--visited Isaac Mahon's home in Ozark county, Mo., while a member of Wm. C. Mitchell's 14th Arkansas Infantry in 1861...................... 2158
Clark, Bill, appropriated honey for himself after Abe Cole
hired him to locate bee trees in Taney county, Mo., in 1867. .......................... 1499
--as a deer hunter and two encounters with in-
furiated wounded bucks, one being in 1857, in
Ozark county, Mo....... 750, 751, 752, 753, 754, 755, 756
--bee hunter. ...................... 1390, 1391, 1392, 1393
--brother of Calvin Clark. .......... 369
--buried in graveyard on Abe Perkins farm below
mouth of Music creek. .................. 1342
--deer hunter. ...................... 1390, 1391, 1392, 1393
--died on south side of White river above mouth of
Little North Fork and just below Blanket Bottom in
1886........................................ 1395
--hunted in Taney county, Mo., in 1865. .... 898
--killed bear. .......................... 369, 370
--killed turkeys one night in 1844 with his brother
Calvin. ................................. 1393
--married Celia Tabor. .... .......................... 1611
--shot mother bear that was feeding her two cubs
grapes, and she cried out "Oh, Lordy!" like a hu-
man........................................ 1344, 1345
--son of Billy (William) and Mary (Arthur) Clark 1344, 1393

Clark, Billy, lived on Shoal creek. ............ 965
--settled on Big creek in Taney county, Mo., in
early day................................. 1867

Clark, Calvin, born in Laurel county, Ky., in 1828. ................ 1342
--brother of Bill Clark. ................. 1024
--Cal hollow named for. ................. 425
--came with his parents to Taney county, Mo., in 1841 1342
--caught two turkeys which had fought until weak.... 1352
--deer hunter. .......................... 1394, 1395
--had strange experience with deer, believed to have
been hallucination. ................... 668, 669, 670, 671
--had struggle with wounded deer. ........ 1345, 1346
--killed extra fat buck and one with extremely large
head of horns in 1851. ................ 1354
--killed four deer from same tree. ....... 1354, 1355
--killed turkeys one night in 1844 with his brother
Bill. ...................................... 1393
--killed turkey which flew seventy-five yards with
its head shot off. ..................... 1353
--killed two turkeys at one shot. ........ 1352
--pioneer of Marion county, Ark. ........ 425, 668
--poisoned by bite of copperhead snake although he
had not thought the poison had penetrated his
breeches, in Taney county, Mo., in 1857. .......... 1451, 1452
--saw bears feasting on grapes and when grown bear
was shot it cried out "Oh, Lordy!" like a human;
the cub bears escaped. .................. 1344, 1345
--shot into flock of turkeys in Taney county, Mo.,
and killed six. ........................... 1355
--son of William and Mary (Arthur) Clark .......... 1355
--tells of playing trick on two other hunters by
causing them to shoot at a rock, thinking it a
deer, in Marion county, Ark. ............... 1355, 1356
Clark, Calvin, cont.
--tells of tenacity of life in deer........................ 779
--tells story of bear hunting............................ 368, 369, 370
--tells story of hiding in cornfield one night to kill
a bear that had been ravaging the corn, and getting
the bear ague so bad he missed the bear but the bear
was frightened as much as he.................. 521, 522, 523, 524
--tells story of his father killing two bears with two
bullets and killing a third with a piece off his
gun stick........................................... 1343
--tells story of his father shooting a turkey which
flew some distance with its heart practically shot
out.......................................................... 1353
--was with his brother Bill when he found peculiarly
formed honeycomb in tree.......................... 1392, 1393

Clark, Mrs. Celia, daughter of Arch Tabor.................... 1100
--lived in Taney county, Mo., when a girl.................... 1100
--tells of her husband, Bill Clark, killing three
deer at one shot....................................... 737
--tells of panther chase................................ 1100, 1101
--widow of Bill Clark................................... 1100

Clark, Ed, neighbor of Ben Hager who went on big hunt but en-
countered swarm of rattlesnakes which changed
course.................................................... 1454, 1455

Clark, Mrs. Elizabeth, (see Nancy Elizabeth Holt and Mrs.
Elizabeth Terry)
--daughter of WM. Holt..................................... 1919, 2095
--discovered rich bee tree in Marion county, Ark.,
in 1861..................................................... 1509, 1510, 1511
--early resident of Little North Fork..................... 224
--early resident of Marion county, Ark..................... 622
--gives story of guerrillas............................. 224
--gives story of woman and five children begging
their way through Clark county, Mo..................... 1919
--gives touching incident of a devoted wife praying
for the recovery of her husband who was ill with
pneumonia and of the surprising recovery of her
husband.................................................... 2095, 2096, 2097, 2098
--saw deer playing in wood yard............................ 622
--second husband Thomas Terry............................ 1509
--shot rattlesnake seven feet long with fourteen
rattles, the coil of which resembled the size of
an ordinary homemade wash tub.......................... 1419

Clark, Fannie, daughter of Henry Clark, had narrow escape in
runaway in 1830............................................. 2093, 2094

Clark, Flemmon, early settler in Arkansas..................... 202
--wife's name Peggy...................................... 202

Clark, Henry, farm, formerly occupied by John Jones.......... 602
--in Taney county, Mo.................................. 602, 694
--settled by John Jones in 1833.......................... 694
Clark, Henry, had runaway in 1880 when going from Lead Hill, Ark., to his home in Southeast Taney county, Mo., and his two daughters had narrow escape. 2093, 2094
--wife's name Nancy Elizabeth.......................... 1758

Clark, "Hunter" Bill, hunted with George Fritts and Lige Ford... 790

Clark, Ida, daughter of Henry Clark, had narrow escape in runaway in 1880........................................ 2093, 2094

Clark, John, almost ran over by a bear while resting............... 493

Clark, John, as a wolf hunter in Marion county, Ark.................. 806, 807

Clark, John, nephew of Bill Clark, seeing his first bears and helping kill one........................................ 453, 454, 455

Clark, John, son of Uncle Billy Clark................................ 1342

Clark, John, son of William and Mary (Arthur) Clark................. 1345
--wounded by deer after he had laughed to see it fight Calvin, his brother................................. 1345, 1346

Clark, General John B., making assault on Federal works near Glasgow, Mo............................................. 90

Clark, Lige, brother of Calvin Clark................................ 1342
--buried on Abe Perkins farm below mouth of Music creek......................... 1342

Clark, Lizzie, place, formerly occupied by Jones Jones and family.............................. 35*

Clark, Mrs. Nancy Elizabeth, died on farm in Taney county, Mo., in 1907........................................ 694, 1568
--resident of Taney county, Mo.................................... 694

Clark, Richard, son of Flemmon Clark.................................. 2158
--visited Isaac Mahon's home in Ozark county, Mo., while a member of Wm. C. Mitchell's 14th Arkansas Infantry in 1861................................. 2158

Clark, Theodore, resident of Oakland, Marion county, Ark......... 2314
--saved S. C. Turner's life perhaps by pouring water on his head when he became overheated in 1904............. 2314
--son of Lee Clark.................................................. 2314

Clark, Thomas, early resident of St. Clair county, Mo.............. 275

Clark, William (Bill), bee hunter in 1845............................ 1353
--buried in graveyard on Abe Perkins farm below mouth of Music creek................................. 1342
--died in Marion county in 1861.................................. 1342
--killed two bears with two bullets and killed third with a piece off his gun stick.......................... 1343
--saw bears feasting on grapes and when grown bear was shot it cried out "Oh, Lordy!" like a human; the cub bears escaped........................................ 1344, 1345
Clark, William (Bill), cont.
--settled in Boone county, Ark., in 1843 to 1849.... 1342
--settled in Marion county, Ark.... 1342
--settled in Taney county, Mo., in 1841.... 1342
--shot turkey which flew some distance with its
    heart practically shot out.... 1353
--wife's name Mary (Arthur) Clark.... 1342

Clarkson, Ben, married Martha Cole.... 851

Clarkson, Elizabeth, daughter of Jim Clarkson.... 1684

Clarkson, Jim, buried in Lige Friend graveyard.... 1685
--first settler of Theodosia.... 1684
--murdered by war party.... 1684
--son of Lewis Clarkson.... 1685
--wife's name Polly.... 1684

Clarkson, Lewis, buried in Lige Friend graveyard.... 1686

Clarkson, Mandy, sister of Jim Clarkson.... 1686

Clarkson, Nancy, buried in Lige Friend graveyard.... 1685
--daughter of Jim Clarkson.... 1684

Clarkson, Patsy, sister of Jim Clarkson.... 1684

Clarkstone, Jim, hauled salt to J. C. Turnbo's home from steam-
er that brought it up White river.... 1820
--son of Lewis Clarkstone.... 1820

Clarkstone, Lewis, as a deer hunter in Taney county, Mo...... 695
--early settler on Swan creek that runs through
    Christian and Taney counties, Mo...... 1676, 1726
--hauled three hundred sacks of salt from St. Louis
    to Forsyth, Mo., in 1842.............. 1726
--helped Abraham Cole fell bee trees in Taney county 1512
--lived on land vacated by Buck Coker in Jake Mave B
    Bend in what is now Boone county, Ark.... 1626
--sold land to Ned Coker, who sold to R. S. (Dick)
    Holt, who sold to Isaac Rhodes.... 1627

Clarkstone, Thomas (Tom, buried at Protem, Mo...... 1727
--committed suicide by hanging himself after his
    mind became deranged.............. 1727, 1821
--hauled salt to J. C. Turnbo's home from steamer
    that brought it up White river........ 1820
--lived many years on north side of White river just
    over the line in Boone county, Ark.... 1726, 1820
--son of Lewis Clarkstone..... 1726, 1820

Clasby, Henry, born in Franklin county, Mo.... 831
--moved with his parents to Pulaski county when six
    months old.... 831
--son of Jim and Polly Ann (Potter) Clasby.... 831
--tells story of his father supposing a yellow wolf
    caught in a trap was a yellow dog and setting it
    free.... 831
Clasby, Jim, pioneer of Franklin county, Mo. .................. 831
--thought yellow wolf was a yellow dog and set it free 831
--wife's name Polly Ann (Potter) Clasby .................. 831

Clay, John, buried in Bohanon graveyard at Bohanon schoolhouse 1416
--died from bite of rattlesnake .......................... 1414, 1415, 1416
--resident of Madison county, Ark .......................... 1414

Clevinger, George, bear annoyed his hogs .................. 1293, 1294

Clevinger, McDonald, trustee of first school in Taney county,
Mo., in 1842 ................................................. 1907

Clifford, Major ................................................. 372*
--in command of 27th Arkansas although only twenty
years old ....................................................... 67*
--superseded by Colonel J. R. Shaler in command ........... 81*
--well liked by his men ....................................... 79*, 80*

Clift, Henry, went deer hunting one night with John Haggard
and was frightened by close presence of panther ....... 1163
.......................................................... 1164, 1165, 1166

Clifton, Bill, robbed of barrel of whisky by Indians which
angered him a great deal ...................................... 2033, 2034

Clinton, George, lawyer acting in Shannon county, Mo., in
early day ....................................................... 1750, 1751

Clinton Mountain, Van Buren county, Ark., scenes near .... 378, 379, 380, 381, 382

Clipper, Jake, early resident on left hand prong of Crooked
creek in Boone county, Ark ................................... 1687
--wife's name Harriet ......................................... 1687

Cloud, Lieutenant-Colonel, died at Pocahontas Sept. 27, 1862..
.......................................................... 116*, 117*

Cloud, Burrel, discovered body of man hanged .............. 1875

Clubb, Anthony, attended school in Stoddard county, Mo., in
1847, taught by a Mr. Macum ................................ 1912

Clubb, Daniel, attended school in Stoddard county, Mo., in
1847, taught by a Mr. Macum ................................ 1912

Coats, Jim, saw twenty buck deer together one day in Douglas
county, Mo ..................................................... 676

Cobb, Preistly, helped establish school near Igo, Ozark county,
Mo., in early day ......................................... 1809

Cochran, John, hunter in Baxter county, Ark ................ 903
Coffee, Jack, buried in graveyard five or six miles below
Gainesville, Mo., near mouth of Possum Walk. 1701
—died in Ozark county, Mo., in 1903, and buried in
graveyard on Lick creek. 402
—Federal soldier. 402
—pioneer of Ozark county, Mo. 399
—place. 466
—relates story of how he went into cave and shot
a bear 400, 401, 402

Coffman, Hugh, pioneer of Boone county, Ark. 375

Coiner, Dave, land, in Taney county, Mo. 851, 1541
—resident of Taney county, Mo. 1439
—tells of two men capturing a centipede eight
inches long. 1439

Coiner, George, blacksmith of Proctor, Mo. 2277
—had experience with monster turtle just below
Bradley’s ferry. 2277

Coker, Abbie, daughter of William Coker 1594
—married Jim Churchman. 1594

Coker, Betsy, daughter of Charles and Betsy (Friend) Coker 1595
—married Bill Manley. 1595

Coker, Betsy, daughter of Joe Coker and his first wife. 1593, 2026
—married “Squirrel” Bill Wood. 1594

Coker, Bill, farm, Marion county, Ark. 441

Coker, Buck, children: Joe, Sally, Ned, William, Charles,
Katie, and Jane 1593
—father of Mrs. Katie Brown. 345
—first interment in small graveyard on old Charles
Coker farm. 2054
—gave Paton Keesee first calf he ever owned. 1020
—had to be persuaded to vacate house at time of
rise of White river in 1824. 2052, 2053
—his place at lower end of Jake Nave Bend in Boone
county, Ark., once occupied by Lewis Clarkstone. 1820
—invited people to wedding of his daughter. 1021
—resident of Marion county, Ark., in 1816. 567
—settled on left bank of White river in Jake Nave
Bend in what is now Boone county, Ark., in 1815.
345, 1593, 1626, 2026, 2051
—went to West Sugar Loaf creek in 1844, where he
died in 1855 at age of nearly one hundred years.
1310, 1626, 2053

Coker, Mrs. Buck, first interment in cemetery at lower end
of Jake Nave Bend in Boone county, Ark. 2051

Coker, Charles, as a bear hunter. 427, 428, 429
—cultivated first land on what is now John Trimble
farm in Marion county, Ark. 559
Coker, Charles, cont.
--demoralized with fear when he thought the Federals were coming to kill everybody—he was an old and feeble man. .......................... 50*
--early resident of West Sugar Loaf creek, Ark., reaching there in 1813. .................... 1310, 2026
--had land on West Sugar Loaf creek on which Robert King lived at one time. ............... 1693
--hotly chased by a wounded bear. ............ 419, 420, 421
--lived on West Sugar Loaf creek, where S. C. Turnbup and Bill Trimble stayed all night when returning to the army after a furlough. .................... 24*
--married Betsy Friend after his first wife's death, to whom were born Lucinda, Mahela, Polly and Betsy. 1595
--married daughter of "Shawnee Berry" Jim Trimble, to whom were born "Wagoner" Bill, Leonard, Med, and Joe. .................... 1595
--son of Buck Coker. .................................. 1595, 2026
--took charge of children of his brother Joe ....... 2026
--went to rescue of boy supposed to have been attacked by wolf .......................... 1940

Coker, "Cherokee" Joe, died in 1853 and first interment in burial ground donated by Joe Coker. .......................... 1021
--lived near Lead Hill, Ark., in early day .............. 1579
--son of Joe and Aney Coker .......................... 1021

Coker, Dan, Daniel, attended school at Lead Hill, Ark., taught by man by name of Rumsey .......... 1580
--became famed violinist. .......................... 1580
--member of Captain Mitchell's company .......... 168
--played violin to get volunteers at Yellville, Ark. .... 168
--son of Joe and Ainey Coker ............. 1580, 1593

Coker, Damps, pioneer of Marion county, Ark. .................. 1584

Coker, Dud, buried in graveyard near Lead Hill, Ark. ........ 321
--early resident of Lead Hill, Ark. .............. 319
--killed by guerrillas. .......................... 319, 320, 321

Coker, Elizabeth, daughter of Jake Friend .......... 1053
--first wife of Charles Coker .............. 1053

Coker, George, killed by Jake Nave in Jake Nave Bend in 1854 and second interment in burial ground donated by Joe Coker .......................... 270, 878, 1021, 1594
--lived in Boone county, Ark. .................. 270
--son of Joe and Cynthia Coker ............. 1021, 1593

Coker, George W., attended school in Marion county, Ark., taught by Billy James .......................... 1390
--attended school taught by William (Seems) Evans ........ 1552
--born in 1850 .......................... 1594
--fished in ice ...................... 985
--leading merchant of Lead Hill, Ark., at one time .... 1594
--merchant at Harrison, Ark., in early day ........ 375
--son of "River" Bill and Peggy (Holt) Coker ............. 1552, 1594, 1690
Coker, Henderson, attended school at Lead Hill, Ark., taught by man by name of Rumsey .................................................. 1580
     --son of Joe and Ainey Coker ........................................... 1580

Coker, Herrod, lived with his grandfather Buck Coker at the time of rise in White river in 1824 ........................................... 2052
     --married Polly Orr ...................................................... 1594
     --pioneer of Marion county, Ark ........................................ 1584
     --son of Joe and Ainey Coker ........................................... 1593, 2026, 2052

Coker, Jane, daughter of Buck Coker ........................................ 1021, 1597
     --married Charley Sneed in 1824 ....................................... 1021, 1597

Coker, Jane, daughter of Joe and Ainey Coker ................................ 1593
     --married George Hogan ................................................... 1594

Coker, Jane, daughter of William Coker ..................................... 1594
     --married "Rosin" Bill Wood ............................................... 1594

Coker, Jim, attended school at Lead Hill, Ark., taught by man by name of Rumsey .................................................. 1580
     --member of 27th Arkansas .............................................. 1938, 103*
     --son of "Prairie" Bill Coker ............................................ 1580, 1938, 103*

Coker, Jim, attended school at Lead Hill, Ark., taught by man by name of Rumsey .................................................. 1580
     --son of Joe and Ainey Coker ........................................... 1580

Coker, Joe, brother of Len Coker ............................................. 2026
     --buried in cemetery at Lead Hill, Ark. .............................. 1020
     --came to White river in 1814 or 1815 ................................. 1021, 2026
     --children: William (Prairie Bill), Herrod, Sally and Betsy ........ 2026
     --died on Brice Wilum residence at Lead Hill, Ark., in 1862 ........ 2026
     --early settler on East Sugar Loaf creek, 1554, 1310, 1593
     --first wife daughter of Bob Brown to whom was born Betsy and Sally .................................................. 1593, 2026
     --had mill near Lead Hill, Ark., in early day ...................... 1936
     --incensed the Indians by having two Indian wives at once and pursued by them one day when hunting and he finally sped up the bald hill in Taney county and uttered the cry "Poor Joe!" thinking his end had come, and thus the name of the hill, "Poor Joe." .......................... 2026, 2027, 2028, 2029
     --lived near Lead Hill, Ark .............................................. 865
     --married Indian woman, Ainey, after his first wife's death, to whom was born "Prairie" Bill, Herrod, "Little" Joe, Daniel, Laferty "Com," Rebecca, Jane, and Mary Ann ........ 1579, 1021, 1593, 2026
     --owned all land on which Lead Hill now stands .................... 1021
     --saw panther guarding bear it had killed ........................... 1022, 1023
     --slave-owner ........................................................................ 865
     --son of Buck Coker ................................................................ 1020, 1593
     --took unto himself second Indian wife, "Cynthia," to whom was born John, George and Randolph ...... 1593, 2026
Coker, Joe, member of 14th Arkansas .......................... 1595, 24#
   --son of Charles Coker and his first wife .... 1595, 24#

Coker, Joe, as a deer hunter at Bryants Lick in Carroll county, Ark. ................. 702
   --killed bear in 1839 when hunting with "Thresher" Bill Yocum ...................... 2024, 2025
   --killed curiously colored deer ..................................................................... 1359
   --killed two deer at one shot ......................................................................... 1359
   --son of Len Coker ......................................................................................... 1359, 2024

Coker, Joe, lived immoral life with his housekeeper, Miss Margarett Phipps, but she eloped with another man 2159

Coker, Joe, one of his boys had strange experience with wolf.. 1940

Coker, Joe, resident of Marion county, Ark., in 1816 .................. 567

Coker, John, killed Jim Churchman ......................................................... 1594
   --put in jail at Yellville, Ark., for killing of Billy Brown but escaped .......... 1648
   --son of Joe and Cynthia Coker ................................................................. 1593

Coker, Katie, buried in Allin Trimble graveyard in 1856 .......... 1960
   --daughter of Buck Coker ............................................................................. 1595, 1959
   --Katie's Prairie, a glade north of Elbow creek in Taney county, Mo., named after ... 1960
   --married Girard Leiper Brown, to whom was born Tom, Alex, Robert, Rebecca and Catherine .... 1595, 1959

Coker, Katie, daughter of Herrod Coker ..................................................... 1682
   --married William H. Holt ............................................................................. 1682

Coker, Katie, married Tom Brown .............................................................. 1563

Coker, Laferty "Coon," killed at Port Hudson in Confederate army .............................................................................. 1593
   --son of Joe and Ainey Coker ......................... 1593

Coker, Leonard, fiddler .............................................................................. 1595
   --lived on south bank of Bear creek ............................................................ 1439
   --saw monster rattlesnake killed by surveyors ............................................ 1432
   --second interment in small cemetery on old Charles Coker farm on West Sugar Leaf creek .... 1696
   --son of Charles Coker and his first wife ...... 1595, 1696

Coker, Len, as a deer hunter at Bryants Lick in Carroll county, Ark. .......................................................... 702
   --bee hunter .................................................................................................. 1357
   --found scene where panther and bear had fought to an end when bear hunting .... 1362, 1363
   --hunter in Taney county, Mo., in early day 759, 760, 761
   --owned several horses .................................................................................. 1361
   --raised "Thresher" Bill Yocum ..................................................................... 1357
   --resident of Marion and Boone counties, Ark. .......................................... 1357
   --saw two bucks with horns locked ................................................................ 1360

Coker, "Little" Joe, son of Joe and Ainey Coker ............................................ 1593
Coker, Lucinda, daughter of Charles and Betsy (Friend) Coker... 1595
--froze to death........................................................... 1595
--married Henry Nipps................................................... 1595
--second husband Tom Boatright................................. 1595

Coker, Lucinda, attended schools taught by Doctor Every Milton
and Tom Carroll in Marion county, Ark.......................... 1884
--daughter of Wagoner Bill Coker.................................. 1884

Coker, Mahala, daughter of Charles and Betsy (Friend) Coker... 1595
--married "Dock" Boatright.............................................. 1595

Coker, Malinda, daughter of William Coker.......................... 1594
--married "Southfoot" (Will) Bill Woods......................... 1594

Coker, Mary, see Mrs. Mary (Polly) Wiggins.
--born in Sugar Loaf country in 1831.............................. 1053
--daughter of Charles and Elizabeth Coker...... 1053, 1595
--married Henry Wiggins.............................................. 865, 1053, 1595

Coker, Mary, buried in cemetery at lower end of Jake Nave
Bend in Boone county, Ark.............................................. 2051
--daughter of Ned Coker................................................ 2051
--first wife of Jake Nave............................................. 2051

Coker, Mary Ann, daughter of Joe and Ainey Coker............. 1593
--married Bob Trimble.................................................. 1594

Coker, Mich, attended school at Lead Hill, Ark., taught by
man by name of Rumsey..................................................... 1580
--enlisted in 14th Arkansas (Confederate) Infantry........ 1938
--son of "Prairie" Bill Coker.......................................... 1580, 1938

Coker, Nancy, daughter of William Coker.......................... 1594
--married Lige Wood....................................................... 1594

Coker, Ned, as a bear hunter......................................... 561, 562, 563

Coker, Ned, bought land from Lewis Clarkstone in what is now
Boone county, Ark.--sold to R. S. (Dick) Holt.............. 1627

Coker, Ned, died in Greene county, Mo......................... 873
--expressed wish God would cause a flood to destroy
all the moles that were rapidly destroying his
seed corn, and a big flood came in 1824...... 2230, 2231
--had farm in Marion county, Ark., on which Billy
James taught school....................................................... 1889
--married Winnie Yocom, to whom was born "River"
Bill and Sally Coker................................................... 364, 1594, 2230
--mashed bear's nose.................................................. 364
--pioneer of Marion county, Ark., settling there
in 1823 or 1824..... 294, 364, 873, 1822, 1889, 2230
--resided in Greene county, Mo., at one time........ 874
--slave owner......................................................... 294, 449, 865, 873
--son of Buck Coker................................................... 1594, 2230
--tortured by guerrillas............................................. 294, 295
Coker, Ned, espoused Mike Yocum for representative in legislature in Arkansas in 1850

Coker, Ned, son of Charles Coker and his first wife
--went to Texas in an early day

Coker, Ned, son of William Coker
--volunteer in American army and fought through war with Mexico and returned home

Coker, Ned, went on wolf hunt where Bradley's ferry is now 965, 966

Coker, Nina, daughter of River Bill and Peggy (Holt) Coker
--married Eph Kelly

Coker, Polly, see Mary (Polly) Coker.

Coker, "Prairie Bill," lived with his grandfather Buck Coker at the time of rise in White river in 1824
--resident of Boone county, Ark., in 1859
--son of Joe and Ainee Coker

Coker, Randolph, killed Sheriff Billy Brown near village of Dubuque while Brown was trying to arrest John Coker for killing Jim Churchman
--put in jail at Yellville, Ark., for killing of Billy Brown but escaped
--son of Joe and Cynthia Coker

Coker, Rebecca, daughter of Joe and Ainee Coker
--married Bill Daniels

Coker, Reggie, attended schools taught by Doctor Every Milton and Tom Carroll in Marion county, Ark.
--daughter of Wagoner Bill Coker

Coker, "River" Bill, children: George, Winnie and Nina
--died in Greene county, Mo.
--had farm on White river in Marion county, Ark., known now as Alex Printle place
--hunted for cattle all night to take remains of Mr. and Mrs. Josiah Bone to cemetery
--lived opposite mouth of Shoal creek in Marion county, Ark.
--married Peggy Holt
--married Peggy Holt
--one of committee to order Ben Jacobs and his illegitimate wife out of Marion county, Ark.
--rendered all the aid he could to Solomon Loveall when he was ill in 1850 in Marion county, Ark.
--resided in Greene county, Mo., at one time
--set out fruit trees in 1861 when living opposite Shoal creek
--slave-owner
--son of Ned and Winnie (Yocum) Coker
--went on wolf hunt.
Coker, Sally, (see Mrs. Sally Trimble) ........................................ 427, 1596
---daughter of Buck Coker .................................................... 427, 1596
---married William Trimble, to whom were born Dicy, Mary Jane, and Allin .................................................... 427, 1596
---married Mike Yocom after her first husband's death, to whom were born Asa, Jake, Harve, William, Mike, and Sally .................................................... 427, 1596
---settled in Marion county, Ark., with her husband, William Trimble, in 1814 .................................................... 1596

Coker, Sally, daughter of Joe Coker and his first wife .................................................... 1593, 2026
---married John Carter .................................................... 1594

Coker, Sally, daughter of Ned and Winnie (Yocom) Coker .................................................... 1559, 1594
---died in 1852 and buried in Buck Coker graveyard .................................................... 1559
---married Jake Hove .................................................... 1559, 1594

Coker, Sally, daughter of William Coker (son of Buck Coker) .................................................... 1594, 1959
---died in Holdensville, I. T., in 1902 .................................................... 1961
---married Tom Brown .................................................... 1594, 1959
---second husband Allin Trimble .................................................... 1594, 1960

Coker, Sebe, buried at mouth of Bocca Brown hollow by few women .................................................... 1360
---killed during war where Keesee's ferry now is .................................................... 1360
---saw approximately one hundred deer in bunch .................................................... 1360

Coker, "Wagoner" Bill .................................................... 873
---son of Charles Coker and his first wife .................................................... 1595

Coker, William, buried in graveyard at the mouth of Georges Creek five miles above Yellville, Ark. .................................................... 1959
---children: "Yellville" Bill, Ned, Charles, Sally, Nancy, Jane, Abbie, and Malinda .................................................... 1594
---son of Buck Coker .................................................... 1594, 1959

Coker, Winnie, buried in Buck Coker graveyard .................................................... 1559
---buried in cemetery at lower end of Jake Hove Bend in Boone county, Ark. .................................................... 2051
---wife of Ned Coker .................................................... 364, 1559, 2051

Coker, Winnie, attended school in Marion county, Ark., taught by Billy James .................................................... 1890
---daughter of River Bill and Peggy (Holt) Coker 1894, 1890
---married Bill Wagner .................................................... 1594

Coker, Winnie, attended schools taught by Doctor Every Milton and Tom Carroll in Marion county, Ark. .................................................... 1884
---daughter of Wagoner Bill Coker .................................................... 1884

Coker, "Yellville" Bill .................................................... 873
---built first dwelling house and first storehouse and sold first goods where Lead Hill, Ark., now is .................................................... 1579
---buried in Lead Hill cemetery .................................................... 1579
---married Mary Trimble in 1852 .................................................... 1579
---merchant in Lead Hill, Ark., in 1868 .................................................... 1594, 1935
Coker, "Yellville" Bill, cont.
-- noted fiddler and Confederate soldier... 1594
-- played violin to get volunteers at Yellville, Ark.,
  with Capt. Mitchell's company... 168
-- son of William Coker... 1594

Colbert, Henry, had daughter named State of Arkansas... 586
-- pioneer of East Sugar Leaf creek... 586

Colder, Peter, brother-in-law of Joe Hall... 1135
-- pioneer of Marion county, Ark... 1135

Cold wave in the Ozarks in 1856... 2059, 2060
-- snow in April, 1857... 2060, 2061

Cole, Abraham, annoyed by panther one night when sleeping out
near Forsyth, Mo... 1070
-- born in Meade county, Ky., in 1821... 855
-- buried at Protem, Mo... 855, 1364
-- died in 1899... 1364
-- early resident of Taney county, Mo., settling on
  what is now Dave Coiner farm in 1858...
  851, 1364, 1499, 1541, 2085
-- found six bee trees in one day in Taney county,
  Mo., also two trees 100 yards apart on another
  occasion... 1512
-- had encounter with wounded buck in 1859... 1366, 1367
-- hired Bill Clark to find bee trees, but Clark
  appropriated honey himself... 1499
-- John Fisher was taken prisoner by war party at
  his residence... 1540
-- lived few years near Rockbridge, Mo... 851
-- lived in Ozark county, Mo., from 1855 to 1858... 855
-- pursued by pack of wolves in 1858... 852, 853, 854
-- tells of battle between wolves and a negro man...
  855, 856, 857
-- tells of exciting time Arch and John Tabor had
  killing a bear on Big creek... 1364, 1365, 1366
-- Union soldier... 855
-- wife's name Rebecca... 2085

Cole, Adelaide, daughter of Abraham and Rebecca Cole... 851
-- married Abe Shaffer... 851

Cole, Bob, attended school in St. Clair county, Mo... 1668
-- killed during war... 1668
-- son of Jimmie Cole... 1668

Cole, Jim, killed at Jenkins Ferry when a color guard... 343*

Cole, Jimmie, Baptist preacher... 1667
-- buried in small graveyard on Dick Drake place
  east of Protem... 1620, 1667
-- died near Protem, Mo... 1667
-- lived on Warbleau creek in St. Clair county,
  Mo., in early day... 1667
-- moved to Taney county, Mo., after Civil War... 1667
-- organized first church at Protem, Mo... 1620
-- preached first sermon at Protem, Mo, after war... 1620
Cole, John, son of Abraham and Rebecca Cole.............. 851, 1512
Cole, Marion, attended school in St. Clair county, Mo......... 1668
--killed during war........................................... 1688
--son of Jimmie Cole........................................ 1688
Cole, Martha, daughter of Abraham and Rebecca Cole........... 851, 1512
--married Ben Clarkson.................................... 851
Cole, Sarah, attended school in St. Clair county, Mo......... 1668
--daughter of Jimmie Cole.................................. 1668
--married John Cole (no relation) in Taney county........... 1668
Cole, Sheridan (Dick), born in St. Clair county, Mo., in 1864. 2085
--gives account of a dog disappearing for over a week and another dog leading him (Sheridan) to tree where dog was imprisoned................. 2085, 2086
--married Jemirie McCall.................................... 2085
--resident of Taney county, Mo., most his life............... 2085
--son of Abe and Rebecca Cole............................... 2085
Coleman, Colonel.............................................. 98*
Collier, Mrs. Hiram, accompanied by daughter Ellen killed bear
................................................................. 564, 566
--pioneer of Taney county, Mo................................ 565
Collins, George, deer hunter.................................. 650, 651
Collins, Henry, brother of Simon Peter Collins................ 1881
--early resident of Cedar county, Mo......................... 1881
Collins, Josiah, bought claim in Czarke county, Mo., from
G. W. (Wash) Webster........................................ 2235
Collins, Simon Peter, early resident of Cedar county, Mo...... 1881
--wife's name Betty........................................... 1881
Collins, Jesse Lafayette, buried on James R. Taylor farm in
Baxter county, Ark............................................. 1670
--son of John Collins....................................... 1670
Collins, John, buried on farm in Baxter county, Ark........... 1670
--emigrated from East Tennessee to Baxter county, Ark., in 1861, and settled on land five miles west of site of Mountain Home, now called James R. Taylor farm........................................ 1670
--pursued by wolves in Baxter county, Ark............. 841, 842
Collins, W. A. (Albertis), gives reminiscences of old-time
people in Baxter county, Ark.................................. 1670
--Missionary Baptist minister................................ 1670
--resident of Baxter county, Ark., at one time.............. 791, 839, 840
--saw pretty herd of deer in early day........................ 791
--son of John Collins........................................ 1670
--tells of wolves chasing a man to an ash hoper 839, 840
Collis, W. A. (Albertis), cont.
--tells story of wolves pursuing his father in Baxter county, Ark. .......................... 941, 842

Colvin, Jane, daughter of Peleg and Elizabeth (Shepherd) Colvin. 2072
--saw meteoric shower of 1833 in Pike county, Mo. .......................... 2072

Colvin, Jim, saw meteoric shower of 1833 in Pike county, Mo. .......................... 2072
--son of Peleg and Elizabeth (Shepherd) Colvin.......................... 2072

Colvin, John, saw meteoric shower of 1833 in Pike county, Mo. .......................... 2072
--son of Peleg and Elizabeth (Shepherd) Colvin.......................... 2072

Colvin, Louisa, daughter of Peleg and Elizabeth (Shepherd) Colvin.......................... 2070
--married James McKinney when sixteen, and George Wood after first husband's death .......................... 2070

Colvin, Sally, daughter of Peleg and Elizabeth (Shepherd) Colvin. 2072
--saw meteoric shower of 1833 in Pike county, Mo. .......................... 2072

Comdrey, Doctor, see Doctor Cowdrey. .......................... 239*

Confederate hospital, fare of poor .................................................. 239*

Confederate money, considered good by Arkansans .......................... 56*

Confederates, confiscated knapsacks of Federal prisoners of war.......................... 375*, 376*

Confederate soldier, experiences of returning home from war without money .......................... 418*, 419*, 420*

Confederate soldiers, capture two Union sympathizers .......................... 33*, 84*, 85*
--treated in friendly way by Federals after surrender .......................... 425*, 427*, 432*

Connelison, Jess, killed by guerrillas .......................... 218

Conway, Elias M., ex-governor of Arkansas .................................................. 64
--lived in Little Rock, Ark., during Civil War .......................... 64

Cood, George, noted bear hunter .................................................. 551

Cooley, Cassina, married "Nig" Friend .................................................. 1018
--pulled off chair by a panther when a baby .................................................. 1018

Cooley, Noah, pioneer of Taney county, Mo .................................................. 1018

Coons, hundreds of infested country in early days .................................................. 1310
--invaded place where miles of the 27th Arkansas were kept, causing loud disturbance .......................... 221*, 222*
--miscellaneous .................................................. 1214 So 1220

Cook, Alph., Cave, three bears killed in it which fell into a stream of water flowing from the cave, forming a spring of blood .................................................. 2178, 2179
Cook, Alph E., met death at Alph Cook Cave in 1865
Cook, Ben, settled in Christian county, Mo., in early day
Cook, Bob, son of John Cook, was Federal sympathizer
Cook, Captain Christopher
Cook, Elizabeth, daughter of Alph Cook
--helped bury Jonah Haworth
Cook, George, rode horseback to Springfield, Mo., in 1842
Cook, Jeff, son of John Cook, was a Southern sympathizer
Cook, Jim, father of Alph Cook
--pioneer of Swan creek, Taney county, Mo.
Cook, Jim, settled in Christian county, Mo., in 1857
Cook, John, agitated in favor of the Southern cause
--slave-holder of Polk county, Mo.
Cook, John E., as a deer hunter in Marion county, Ark.
--died in Indian Territory
--son of Alph Cook
--tells of dog in attacking a buck getting its body wedged in between the buck's horns
--tells of killing of the men at Alph Cook Cave
Cook, Liddie, attended school in Pulaski county, Mo., taught by a Mr. Hatley
--daughter of Bert Cook
Cook, Martha, attended school in Pulaski county, Mo., taught by a Mr. Hatley
--daughter of Bert Cook
Cook, Minerva, daughter of Alph Cook
--helped bury Jonah Haworth
--married Nathan Tyler
--saw wolf on porch one night, near Forsyth, Mo.
Cook, Roth, son of John Cook, was a Federal sympathizer
Cooksey, Mary, daughter of Noah Cooley
--married John Tabor
Cooper, George, early settler of Taney county, Mo.
Cooper, James, buried, together with his wife, in Connelley graveyard five miles north of Mountain Home, Ark.
Cooper, Joe, lived near Springfield, Mo., during war
--son of George Cooper
--tortured to death by Southern bushwhackers
Copelain, Claiborne, married Angelina Dunlap................. 1599

Copelain, Isaac, attended school in Marion county, Ark., taught
by Miss Fannie Chihainey................................. 1702
--buried in Lige Friend graveyard...................... 1686
--chopped down tree containing eight grown fox
squirrels.................................................. 1223
--had place on which Bill and Lewis Pumphrey lived
in 1861.................................................... 13*
--resident of Marion county, Ark., and Taney county. 1223
--son of John and Tyne (Keesee) Copelain............. 1223, 1702

Copelain, Jim, helped bury Asa Yocom........................ 177
--son of Tomps Copelain.................................. 177

Copelain, Joe, attended school in Marion county, Ark., taught
by Miss Fannie Chihainey.................................. 1702
--son of Tomps Copelain.................................. 1702

Copelain, John.............................................. 458*
--had place at the Buck Shoals Ford of White river
in Keesee township in Marion county, Ark......... 2256
--helped build schoolhouse in Marion county, Ark.... 1702
--his wife, "Tine" Copelain, helped bury Asa Yocom... 177
--lived above old Paton Keesee place.................. 911

Copelain, Steve, land...................................... 811

Copelain, Tombs, or Tamps, or Tomps, helped bury Asa Yocom.. 177
--wife's name Zimmie.................................... 177

Copelain, Mrs. Zenia, buried in Marion county, Ark........ 498
--wife of Tomps Copelain.................................. 498

Cornett, L. P., storehouse, sometimes called Flatrock...... 760

Cornstalk, John, brother of Peter Cornstalk............... 490
--claimed presence at battle on river Thames in 1813 490
--claimed relationship with Tecumseh.................... 490
--went to California during gold rush................... 491

Cornstalk, Peter, claimed presence at battle on river Thames
in 1813................................................... 490
--claimed relationship with Tecumseh.................... 490
--prominent Indian...................................... 490
--went to California during gold rush................... 491

Coulter, Tom, had thrilling experience with oxen breaking lose
near a precipice in Taney county, Mo.................... 1933, 1934

Cow, Jack, defeated Bob Rains in a fair fight at Carrollton,
Ark., and won title of Bully Jack....................... 2136, 2137

Cowan, Bill, as a deer hunter in Boone county, Ark., and Taney
county, Mo................................................ 695
--early resident of Taney county, Mo.................... 1868, 1869

cnt.
Cowan, Bill, cont.
--helped kill panther which made sudden appearance
while he was on a camp hunt in Elbow Hills... 1179, 1180
--helped punish Carroll Adair for stealing sugar.....

Cowan, Billy, first to occupy Pond Fork, together with Peter
Marsh.............................................................. 1623

Cowan, Henry, helped Uncle Jimmie Friend kill bear that had
ventured close to the latter's cabin................. 1945, 1946
--lived on Pond Fork in Ozark county, Mo........ 1945

Cowan, John.......................................................... 1869

Cowan, Mrs. Sarah Matilda, daughter of Charley and Mary Ann
(Hanks) Fritts.................................................. 258
--wife of Sanford Cowan...................................... 258

Cowan, Silas, took sides on Everette side in Everette and King
feud and had a quarrel in Yellville, Ark., in 1847,
but a whirlwind prevented a fight..................... 21.55

Cowan, Tom............................................................. 1869

Cowan, William, bee hunter in Ozark county, Mo......... 1501
--early resident on Pond Fork, Ozark county, Mo...... 1808

Cowdrey, Doctor, came to Yellville, Ark., about 1836.... 1638, 1826
--pulled shoots off stock of corn, supposing they
were suckers................................................... 1826

Cowdrey, Henry, attended school taught by Major Tate in Yell-
ville, Ark., in 1853.......................................... 1607
--son of Doctor Cowdrey..................................... 1607

Cowdrey, Doctor James M., early resident of Marion county, Ark. 1592

Cowdrey, John, attended school taught by Major Tate in Yellville,
Ark., in 1853.............................................. 1607
--son of Doctor Cowdrey..................................... 1607

Cowdrey, John S., returned to his home at Yellville, Ark.,
after the war without a cent in his pocket........... 21.04

Cowdrey, Lizzie, attended school taught by Major Tate in Yell-
ville, Ark., in 1853.......................................... 1607
--daughter of Doctor Cowdrey............................... 1607

Cowdrey, Mary, attended school taught by Major Tate in Yell-
ville, Ark., in 1853.......................................... 1607
--daughter of Doctor Cowdrey............................... 1607

Cowdrey, William, attended school in Yellville, Ark., in 1853,
taught by Major Tate................................. 1607
--son of Doctor Cowdrey..................................... 1607
Cowdrey, Doctor William, resident of Yellville, Ark., in 1850. 1647
Cheetham, Mary, early resident of Barry county, Mo. ............. 2201
Cox, Tom, settled in Marion county, Ark., in 1850, coming from McNary county, Tenn. .................... 1606
--wife's name Annie .......................................................... 1606
Cox, Doctor William M., early resident of St. Clair county, Mo. 275
Crabtree, Ben .............................................................. 1314, 67*
Crabtree, George, went hunting in Ozark county, Mo. ........... 1491
Craft, Mose, first settler on Barren Fork ......................... 1265
--hunted with Jimmie Forest for animal that had killed sow which turned out to be a panther. 1265, 1266
--wife's name Hettie ......................................................... 1265
Crane, William, brother-in-law of W. A. (Alberts) Collis ....... 1670
--buried on James R. Taylor farm in Baxter county, Ark. .... 1670
Cranfield, William, cruelly tortured by guerrillas ............. 292, 293
--early settler of Baxter county, Ark. .............................. 292
Crapaw, John, pioneer of Carroll county, Ark. .................... 645
Cravens, Lieutenant A. G. (Albert), member of 27th Ark. ..... 78*, 308*
--returned to his home in Marion county, Ark., after war without a cent in his pocket. 2104
Crawford, Dan, killed large snake that had just swallowed two full grown rabbits ....................... 1421
Crawford, Gus, first preacher who preached in new school and church-house in Peel, Marion county, Ark. .... 1578
--killed in new schoolhouse at Peel ................------------- 1578
Crawford, Jim, bought land in Ozark county, Mo., and sold to Rufus White .................................................. 2128
Crawford, Joe, bought land in Ozark county, Mo., and sold to Rufus White .................................................. 2128
Crawford, John, bought land in Ozark county, Mo., and sold to Rufus White .................................................. 2128
--captured at destruction of Saltpeter powder works. 139
--lived on Elbow creek in Taney county, Mo., during war. 139
Crenshaw, William, buried in Dallas, Hart graveyard near Dugginsville, Mo. ................................. 2120
--pioneer of Stone county, Mo. ......................................... 2120
--wife's name Rhoda (Bailey) Crenshaw ............................. 2120
Crenshaw, John, born on Crane creek in Stone county, Mo., in 1850 ................................................ 2120
--gives incident of pioneer being insulted by smart
Alec at Springfield, Mo., and taking revenge on him......................... 2120, 2121, 2122
--son of William and Rhoda (Bailey) Crenshaw......................... 2120

Crocket, Davy, killed in Alamo at Austin, Texas, in 1836........ 1657

Crocket, Colonel Robert H., second for General Walker at the
duel fought between him and General Marmaduke...................... 289*

Crooked creek, in Boone and Marion counties, Ark.................. 611, 612
--magnificent view of......................................................... 25

Cross, John, attended school in Buck Bottom in 1856 taught by
Martin Johnson................................................................. 1679
--gives story of a hunter being seriously wounded by
an infuriated bear in the Buffalo Mountains of
Arkansas.......................................................... 501, 502, 503
--pioneer of Marion county, Ark........................................ 501
--relative of Allin Lucas.................................................. 501

Crump, Abner, came from Alabama to Arkansas......................... 374

Crump, George, son of John Crump........................................ 374

Crump, John, came from Alabama to Arkansas......................... 374
--officer in Colonel Shaler's 27th Arkansas......................... 374

Crump, Lieutenant Will W., died in 1906 in Indian Territory.... 371*
--lived in Boone county, Ark., before the war...................... 371*
--officer of 27th Arkansas........................................... 371*, 388*

Crump, William W., son of John Crump................................. 374

Cudd, Zachariah, pioneer of Dallas county, Mo., settling there
in 1840........................................................................ 630
--wife's name Sarah (Battoe) Cudd...................................... 630

Culp, Thomas, ordered Indians away from Shawneetown, Ark...... 533

Cummings, George, saw a deer run after its throat was cut, in
Stone county, Mo............................................................... 706

Cunningham, Hewell, resident of Greene county, Mo., in 1855... 1548
--wife's name Betsy Ann.................................................. 1548

Cunningham, Josiah, resident of Greene county, Mo., in 1855... 1548
--wife's name Betsy Ann.................................................. 1548

Cunningham, Lewis, resident of Christian county, Mo., in 1857... 1268

Curtis, General Samuel R., commanded Federal troops occupying
Forsyth, Mo., at one time................................................. 42*
--reported capture of Saltpeter powder works.................... 137, 138
--to whom second destruction of Saltpeter powder
works was reported by Brigadier-General E. B. Brown 138
--well spoken of............................................................ 2355
Cutbirth, Dick, born in Christian county, Mo., in 1854. 2161
--gives account of exploring a cave in Taney county, Mo., which was found to contain the bones of many animals and reptiles and the skeletons of three men. 2161, 2162

Cypric, Bob, escaped drowning when Mrs. Sarah Henderson was drowned. 23

Danforth, Ebsum, merchant in Springfield, Mo., in early day. 515

Danforth, Joe, brother of John Danforth. 1663
--early resident of Greene county, Mo. 1663
--slave-owner. 1663

Danforth, John W., Early resident of Taney county, Mo. 1290, 1315, 1663
--hotel proprietor at Forsyth, Mo., when only two families were there. 1290

Daniel, Jack, brother of Mrs. Anderson Griffin. 1765
--coon hunter. 1218, 1219
--drank warm water of a spring which later turned out to be Hot Springs, Ark. 1765
--helped apprehend George Steward and send him back to the authorities at Neigs county, Tenn., where he was wanted for the murder of John Brown. 1278, 1279
--uncle of Jim and John Griffin. 1218

Daniels, Bill, married Rebecca Coker. 1594

Darrest, Henry ("Doss"), killed while crossing river with friends to round up some hogs by Federals. 143
--moved to Marion county, Ark. 142
--settled in Taney county, Mo. 140
--wife's name Mary Ann (Sims). 141

Darrest, John, early resident on Shoal creek. 1619

Darity, Mary L., name of boat that came up White river to Forsyth, Mo., after 1854. 1821

Dasier, Betsy, married Daniel Wickersham. 1608

Davenport, Fatz, place. 1526

Daves, Goodman, prominent citizen of Ozark county, Mo. 1232
--wolf hunter. 864

Davos, Sarah, married Isaiah Herndon. 1232
--sister of Goodman Daves. 1232

David, James, died at St. Louis while on the way north with Federals who had captured him. 301*

David, Jeff, died in Federal prison at Camp Morton. 301*
David, Tom B., belonged to Company F, 27th Arkansas........ 130*, 141*
--gives anecdote of Sid Kerby becoming excited
when Federals fired on him in swamps of Louisiana...
.................................................. 264*, 265*
--gives incident of orderly sergeant showing his
authority in a boasting way.......................... 293*
--gives story of Colonel Shaver taking a watch from
a prisoner captured and giving it to him to sound
reveille by........................................... 433*, 436*
--gives story of two of his brothers when ill being
captured by Federals when they captured Little Rock
and both of the brothers dying....................... 300, 301
--remembers execution of two men for desertion in
 Colonel Bob Shaver's regiment January 9, 1863....... 183*
--resident of Searcy County, Ark., at one time and
later resident of Washington County, Ark............... 141*

Davidson graveyard, five miles above Powell, Ark........... 1545
--started by interment of two Indians in 1831........... 1545

Davis, Bob, helped bury Asa Yocum.......................... 177

Davis, Bobby, early resident of Laclede county, Mo......... 1617
--southern in sentiment.............................. 1617

Davis, Charley, lived in Ozark county, Mo................... 247

Davis, Goodman, buried in Tommy Norris graveyard.......... 1343

Davis, Ira J. (Joseph or Joe), born in Illinois in 1837..... 1268
--gives account of boys playing a 'possum alive in
Franklin county, Mo............................... 2270
--gives incidents of his mother's accurate shooting...
.................................................. 1397, 1398
--gives story of a boasting fellow failing to shoot
a deer tied to a tree after he had bragged of being
a good shot........................................ 2260, 2261
--gives strange story of a man imagining he was go-
ing to die at a certain hour, his conscience being
guilty from drinking, and he did die at the proph-
esied hour........................................... 2163, 2164
--moved to Christian county, Mo., in 1837............. 663, 1269
--pioneer of Missouri and Arkansas...................... 1268
--saw deer killing rattlesnake.......................... 663, 624
--saw eagle attack a deer........................................ 1269, 1270
--saw flocks of turkeys close to his home.............. 1269
--saw Joe Roberts kill a buck that had been devouring
his garden........................................... 1270
--son of Joe and Jane (Scribner) Davis.................. 1268, 1397
--tells of wolves attacking a man, who was saved
after being seriously wounded by his companions
coming to his rescue................................... 1271, 1272, 1273
--tells of wolves killing a three year old mare 1270, 1271
--tells story of Sam Baty shooting deer with mad
stone in Oregon County, Mo......................... 607, 608
Davis, Isaac, had drunken fight with Cage Hogan one day during court week in Rockbridge, Ozark county, Mo. 2149, 2150

Davis, Jack, buried in graveyard near Dugginsville, Mo. 2089 --crossed river at flood tide to kill a turkey and canoe was upset and he was saved next day under difficulty. 2087, 2088, 2089
--Federal soldier 2089
--helped play a 'possum alive in Franklin county, Mo. 2270
--lived on Peter Friend farm in Marion county, Ark., at one time. 2087

Davis, Jerry, captured by Federals. 176
--died in northern prison. 176

Davis, Jim, married Margarett Castleman. 1754
--settled Newt Turnbo place on Gooleys Spring creek in Ozark county, Mo. 1754

Davis, Joe, lived in Panther Bottom in early fifties. 1672
--noted violinist. 1672

Davis, Joe (Joseph), as deer hunter in Oregon county, Mo. 627, 628
--died ten miles south of Thomasville in Oregon county, Mo., and buried in Roberts graveyard in the Flat woods. 1273
--pioneer of Christian county, Mo. 628, 634, 1268, 1423
--saw snake charming rabbit and frightened snake away, after which the rabbit panted rapidly. 1423, 1424
--saw two bucks with horns locked. 634, 635
--tells of twelve year old boy killing panther in Franklin county, Mo. 997, 998
--went to Newton county, Ark. 635
--wife's name Jane (Scribner) Davis. 1268

Davis, John, son of Ira J. Davis. 649
--tells story of supposedly dead wildcat a man was carrying, reviving and scratching him until he got rid of it and killed it. 1211, 1212
--tells story of two hunters shooting deer at identically the same moment. 649

Davis, L. A., resident of Taney county, Mo., when "Gun" Smith killed a mule and a mare of his by mistake, thinking them deer. 2216, 2217

Davis, Mrs. Sarah (Tripp), daughter of Thomas Tripp. 635
--tells of father seeing two bucks, one dead, with horns locked, in 1858. 635

Davis, Tom, killed bear. 496

Day, Barker, gives funny incident of hunter mistaking buzzards for turkeys and shooting several. 1372
Deacon, Abbi, as a bear hunter. .................................. 596, 597, 598
--born in Marion county, Tenn., in 1832. ......................... 1149
--came to Searcy county, Ark., in 1857. .......................... 1149
--gives story of two brothers killing bear with ax. .............. 456, 457, 458, 459
--pioneer of Boone county, Ark. .................................. 585
--pioneer of Searcy county, Ark. .................................. 456
--place, where Tom Jones once lived. ............................ 1050
--tells story of a dog and wounded bear going over precipice together and the dog not being hurt. ....................... 596, 597, 598
--threatened by a panther while in camp with Bob Reynolds and his family in the Buffalo Mountains, Reynolds swearing and praying alternately while frightened. 1150, 1151, 1152

Deacons, Phineus, settled on what was later John Bailey farm. 1194

Dean, Alph, met death at Alph Cook Cave in 1865. .............. 11

Dean, Burrel, buried in Union graveyard at Fayetteville, Ark. 374
--came from Alabama to Carroll county, Ark. ..................... 374

Dean, James R., born and raised in Boone county, Ark. ......... 374
--son of Burrel and Melvina (Simmons) Dean ...................... 374

Dean, Jim, farm, in Marion county, Ark. .......................... 1198
--saw place where ferocious combat between a bear and wild bear had taken place. ............................................. 376, 377
--teamster in early days. .......................................... 375

Dean, W. M. (Marion), born and raised in Boone county, Ark. 374
--son of Burrel and Melvina (Simmons) Dean ...................... 374

Deardorff, Dave, buried on Deardorff farm three miles from Jericho in Cedar county, Mo., in 1879. ......................... 1881
--moved to Cedar county, Mo., in 1857. ......................... 1881

Deardorff, Jake, attended school in Cedar county, Mo., taught by a Mr. Robertson. ............................................. 1882
--son of David and Elizabeth (Betsy) Deardorff .......... 1882

Deardorff, Reuben I., attended school in Cedar county, Mo., taught by a Mr. Robertson, who punished him, giving as a reason that "he was not a Missourian." .......... 1181, 1182
--born in Des Moines county, Iowa, in 1848. .................... 1881
--moved with his parents to Cedar county, Mo., in 1857. .... 1881
--son of David and Elizabeth (Betsy) Deardorff .............. 1881

Dearman, Ozzy B., as a bear hunter. .............................. 460, 461, 462
--half-brother of Taylor Frazier. ................................ 460

Debruin, Doctor, amputated legs of man half frozen. .......... 1978, 1979
--lived near where Oakland, Ark., now is, in early day 1978
Deer, attacked by eagle ........................................ 511, 1306
--black buck and yellow buck standing together ........... 511
--black deer seen on Little North Fork ....................... 927
--bleating of wounded buck mistaken for that of a cow ......... 1371, 1372
--buck caught by hunter and its horns came off ................ 1385
--buck killed that was very large, its hide when dried weighing thirteen pounds .......................... 1303, 1304
--bucks found with horns locked .................................. 516, 528, 560, 926, 1359, 1360
--bucks hung by horns found by hunter .............................. 1401
--buck that weighed 146 pounds after it was dressed ........ 929
--doe acted in peculiar way after being shot ...................... 1385
--eagle attacked deer and its talons were in so deep it could not extract them .............................. 1328, 1329
--eight killed coachwhip snake .................................... 1358, 1359
--eighty-one killed by John (Jack) Brewer during one crop season and hides sold .......................... 356
--encounter with ....................................................... 527, 528
--experience trying to kill two bucks ......................... 927, 928
--extra fat killed .................................................... 1354
--extra large elk horns brought by band of Indians to Big North Fork .............................................. 1637
--fat doe killed ........................................................... 947
--five killed at seven shots ........................................ 947
--five killed by Rufus Haskins and Bill Roark ..................... 1251
--forty-eight killed by one man in Ozark county, Mo in a year ...................................................... 1299
--fought wolf and tusk of wolf penetrated skull of the deer, thus causing animals to hang together until both died, in Howell county, Mo .......................... 1410, 1411
--four killed from same tree ...................................... 1283, 1284, 1354, 1355
--four killed and one wounded by hunter in same locality ...................................................... 1377, 1378
--four killed from same spot ...................................... 1383
--four killed rattlesnake ............................................ 1328
--hundreds of slaughtered for hides in 1897 in Ozarks during period of ice and snow ....................... 2059, 2060
--hunter killed deer to obtain hide in which to carry honey discovered in rich bee tree while coon hunting in Ozark county, Mo ...................................................... 1515
--kicked by deer ......................................................... 516
--killed and later mistaken for live one by same parties who propped it up ................................... 1369, 1370
--killed by eagle .......................................................... 1269, 1270, 1484, 1485, 1487, 1491, 1493, 1494
--killed by hunter killing his first deer, the hunter cutting its throat and tying it to a tree in addition to shooting it, to insure its not escaping ...................................................... 1373, 1374
--killed by hunter who was aiming at another deer ........... 1304
--killed by panther ...................................................... 1286
--killed by pecuial shot, the rifle ball striking the deer's back bone near root of tail and following the crest of the back bone, cutting through the hide to the deer's neck and breaking neck bone 1372, 1373
Deer, cont.

--killed that weighed 140 pounds after being dressed... 1383
--killed that weighed 151 pounds after being dressed... 1403
--killing snake..................... 542, 549, 553, 928, 1282
--large buck killed by Bill Riddle in Stone county, Mo...... 1348
--large buck that had been devouring garden killed by Joe Roberts one night in Oregon county, Mo... 1270
--large buck, the dressed hide of which weighed twelve pounds and two ounces, killed by Bill Clark.. 1394
--large number killed at licks........................................ 1300
--large numbers seen in groups...................................... 515, 544, 545, 549, 554, 560, 926, 927, 929, 947
--many killed by Pleasant Robinson......................... 1068, 1069
--method of dragging home deer.................................. 1834
--miscellaneous.................................................. 600 to 793
--mistaken for a.................................................. 515
--monster buck..................................................... 515
--monster buck killed near where Dodd City, Ark., now is... 947
--nine killed in one afternoon in 1844 in Taney county, Mo., and one carcass carried off by panther.. 993, 994
--numerous in Greene county, Mo., in early day............. 1604
--numerous in Stone county, Mo., in early day............. 1806
--numerous in Taney county, Mo., in early day............. 1322
--numerous in Texas county, Mo., in early day............. 1738
--peculiar incident of wounded buck reviving............. 554, 555
--plentifulness of..................................................... 439
--pursued by wolf.................................................. 1539
--ran some distance after being shot.......................... 543, 926
--scene among.......................................................... 1192
--seeing seventy-five deer to one hundred a day com-
--mon................................................................. 1943
--seven killed in a few minutes................................. 1394, 1395
--seven killed out of bunch of nine........................... 1239
--seventy-five deer counted one night........................... 1289
--shot by two different hunters at same time................... 1304
--shot near house in Taney county, Mo.......................... 485
--skeletons of two bucks with horns locked found........... 947
--soldiers seeing herd of deer on Big creek................. 185, 186
--seen by S. C. Turnbo in January, 1868.................... 478*
--spotted deer....................................................... 549
--stories of......................................................... 1203, 1204
--tenacity of life in deer when shot through heart.... 947, 948
--thirteen killed by Nathan Tyler................................ 946
--thirteen seen one day in 1855 by S. C. Turnbo......... 1249
--three bucks died under peculiar circumstances, one falling over precipice and two hanged by their horns when rubbing against saplings.......................... 1954
--twenty-one killed in and near a field where a corn
--crop was being put in.............................................. 1327
--twenty-two killed in two days on a camp hunt near
--Protem, Mo., in the winter of 1842-43...................... 1024
--two bucks killed and one doe wounded at one shot..... 553
Deer, cont.
--two enormous bucks killed by Asa Dutton in 1872..... 1101
--two killed at one shot.............................................
...... 543, 926, 1283, 1316, 1359, 1385, 1386, 1401, 1402
--two killed, one of which fought hunter............. 1376, 1377
--two large bucks died near house after their horns
became locked.............................................................. 1383
--two large elk seen by Jim Barnette......................... 1328
--two shot by Calvin Clark when on his way home after
being bitten by a copperhead snake......................... 1452
--were so tame they acted like sheep............................. 1406
--white deer................................................................. 529, 1359
--white deer killed and contained madstone.............. 1282, 1283
--with extra large horns killed................................. 1354
--with large white spots killed................................. 1376
--wounded buck attacked hunter............................... 1284, 1285, 1316, 1317, 1366, 1367, 1384, 1399, 1400
--wounded deer killed itself by running into stump...... 1304, 1305
--wounded deer revived................................................. 1304
--wounded two hunters in tussle after being wounded... 1345, 1346

De Laziuer, Crum, married Jane Ellison......................... 1313

Denison, Becca, daughter of Lewis C. Denison................. 1542
--married Harve Yocum................................................. 1542

Denison, Eliza, born in 1822........................................... 1597
--buried at Peel, Ark.................................................. 1596
--daughter of Lewis C. Denison...................................... 1542
--died in 1906.............................................................. 1597
--married Asa Yocum.................................................... 1542, 1596
--second husband Few C. Anderson................................. 1596

Denison, Emilie, daughter of Lewis C. Denison................. 1542
--married Mike Yocum..................................................... 1542

Denison, George, son of Lewis C. Denison....................... 1542
--twin brother of Emilie Denison................................. 1542

Denison, Henry, Methodist preacher............................. 1542
--son of Lewis C. Denison.............................................. 1542

Dening, Glen, mistook buzzards for turkeys and shot several,
to the amusement of Joe Varmetre.............................. 1372

Denton, English, shot turkey which flew away and in falling in
tree got head caught and thus beheaded itself. 1470, 1471

Denton, Mrs. Harriet, early settler of Taney county, Mo....... 1290

Denton, Rube, assisted to wait on Solomon Loveall when he was
ill in 1850 in Marion county, Ark............................... 2096
--helped barbecue meat at big barbecue dinner at
J. C. Turnbo's place in Taney county, Mo., in 1855.. 1743
--wife's name Polly..................................................... 2096
Deserters, execution of during Civil War........................................ 40, 41
---execution of two of the 22nd Arkansas January 9, 1863................................. 161*, 182*, 183*
---killed by Union men by roadside........................................ 135
---left Confederate army in groups on retreat from Little Rock......................... 297*, 298*
---reason for, men disliked Shaler........................................ 135*
---reason for, men returned home to protect their families from marauders.............. 134*, 135*
---shot at Camden, Ark...................................................... 377*, 378*

Desertion, came near being executed for.......................................... 99*, 100*
---Jeff Arnold executed for.................................................. 89*, 90*, 91*, 92*, 93*, 94*

Deshay, Bobby, came to Forsyth, Mo., from Kentucky in 1855......................... 1794
---foraged note and absconded to Texas........................................ 1796
---had killed a man but was pardoned by his father, the governor of Kentucky........... 1794
---taught school at Forsyth, Mo............................................... 1794

De Shazzo, James, murdered by guerrillas.............................................. 208

De Shields, Bill, brother of Handy De Shields........................................... 1534
---early settler on South Fork of Sugar Loaf creek.............................. 1534

De Shields, Handy, gives story of Luke Marlor repeatedly shooting a bear........... 422, 423
---pioneer of Boone county, Ark................................................. 392, 1532
---schoolhouse named after....................................................... 1532
---settled in Marion county, Ark., in 1840...................................... 422
---tells story of some hunters killing a bear and leaving the carcass at the mouth of a cave, and of him falling over the carcass when coon hunting. 392, 393

De Shields, John, brother of Bill and Handy De Shields............................... 1534
---early settler on South Fork of Sugar Loaf creek.............................. 1534

Dethrage, Alexander, early settler of Shannon county, Mo......................... 1769
---first county treasurer of Shannon county, Mo.................................. 1770
---son of Alphred Dethrage.......................................................... 1769

Dethrage, Alph, farm, in Shannon county, Mo., where Robert Morris once lived........... 1032
---merchant on Current river in Shannon county, Mo................................ 407

Dial, Bill, owned farm previously occupied by J. C. Turmbo and Sam Hagness, now known as Baxter Brown farm......................................................... 1005, 1540, 1742

Dial, Isaac, pioneer of Marion county, Ark............................................ 533

Dial, Jim, shot and killed one night at a dance on right bank of White river......... 1973

Dial, Tom, made high water mark in 1834............................................. 964
Dickinson, John, resident of Boone county, Ark. .......................... 596
--tells of Jack Steward killing deer in 1870........... 696

Dillard, George, captain in Company E 72nd Missouri Infantry,
Union.................................................. 1548

Dillwood, Jane, married old Jimmie Friend in Scott county, Mo.,
in 1828.................................................. 1942

Dinsmore, Hugh A........................................... 1122

Dishman, Jimmie, early resident of Greene county, Mo. ............ 1662
--slave-owner........................................... 1662

Dixon, Bundy, pioneer of Izard county, Ark. ............................ 80

Dixon, Harry, pioneer of Izard county, Ark. ............................ 80

Dobbin, Colonel A. S., Confederate...................................... 292*

Dobbs, James, resident of Carroll county, Ark. ........................... 1078
--threatened by attack of panther.................................... 1078, 1079

Dog, bravely fought panther but was killed......................... 1026, 1027
--led master out of a cave when he had become bewildered......... 2082, 2083
--led master to tree where another dog was imprisoned........... 2085, 2086

Donathan, Jim, first settler at Still House Hollow or Pine
Branch between Ozark county, Mo., and Marion
county, Ark.............................................. 650

Donathan, Levi, first settler on land in Keesee township,
Marion county, Ark., finally owned by Tom Terry......... 2225
--helped Joe Hogan and family load wagon on Little
North Fork.............................................. 1697

Doeey, Israel, Hard-shell Baptist preacher of Howell county,
Mo., in pioneer days.................................... 80

Dooley, Bill, murdered, it was supposed, Lewis Tyler in
Carroll county, Ark., in 1859.. 2169, 2170, 2171, 2172

Dosier, Tom, merchant in Ooela, St. Clair county, Mo., in
eyear day.............................................. 1668

Dotson, A. N. (Andrew), born near Smithville, Lawrence county,
now Sharp county, Ark., in 1853............................ 135
--son of Simon and Jane Dotson............................ 135
--tells of killing of two Confederate men supposed
to be deserters by roadside in 1863..................... 135

Dotson, Bill, early resident of Laclede county, Mo. ............... 1618

Dotson, Bill, resident of Greene county, Mo., in 1849......... 1953
Dotson, Dick, brother of A. N. (Andrew) Dotson... 135
--buried in graveyard near New Madrid post-office... 135
--died in New Madrid county, Mo., in 1875... 135
--member of Colonel Bob Shaver's regiment... 135

Dotson, Eli, elected Lieutenant-colonel of the 14th Arkansas... 15*

Dotson, Elisha, saw rattlesnake charm a rabbit in 1853 in
Marion county, Ark... 1456

Dotson, Mrs. Jane, buried in Norris graveyard between Evening
Shade and Smithville, Ark... 135
--daughter of Dick Norris... 135
--wife of Simon Dotson... 135

Dotson, Simon, buried in Norris graveyard between Evening
Shade and Smithville, Ark... 135
--wife's name Jane... 135

Dotson, Thomas, married Charley P. Fritts and Mary Ann Hankins 1639

Dotson, Tom, resident of Greene county, Mo., in 1849... 1953

Dowd, Captain Jim, taught school in old log schoolhouse at
Pontiac, Mo., in early day... 1655

Dowell, Jim, pioneer of Boone county, Ark... 374

Drain, Bill, went to battle ground after battle of Jenkins
Ferry to see if all wounded men had been picked up 356*

Drake, Isaac, taught subscription school on Richland creek in
early day, Madison county, Ark... 1640

Drake, Jefferson, buried in cemetery at Clinton, Mo... 1667
--died in Henry county, Mo... 1667
--settled in St. Clair county, Mo., in 1837... 1667
--wife's name Millie (Roberts) Drake... 1667

Drake, Jess, early resident of Benton county, Mo... 1601

Drake, John, son of Jefferson and Millie (Roberts) Drake... 1669

Drake, Len, brother of Jess Drake... 1601
--early resident of Benton county, Mo... 1601

Drake, Martha, daughter of Jefferson and Millie (Roberts)
Drake... 1669

Drake, Millie (Roberts), buried in Breshy Knob graveyard, St.
Clair county, Mo... 1667

Drake, R. J. (Dick), attended school in St. Clair county, Mo 1668
--born in Greene county, Ky., in 1837... 1667
--came to St. Clair county, Mo., with parents when
only nine months old... 1667, 1800, 2146
--gives account of manufacturing wearing apparel in
early day... 1667, 1668 cont.
Drake, R. J. (Dick), cont.
--gives incident of a man hanging himself, probably over grief at the loss of his wife who was estranged from him ........................................ 2146, 2147
--had land one mile east of Poteau, Mo, on which is small graveyard ........................................... 1620
--resident of Taney county, Mo., at one time .......... 1800
--son of Jefferson and Millie (Roberts) Drake ........ 1667, 1800
--was seven years old when he had his first pair of pants, and not being used to them, was ashamed of them and preferred to go in his shirt tail .......... 1800

Drake, Mrs. Sarah, daughter of Marion and Sarah Fowler .......... 290
--gives account of terrible brutality of guerrillas ........ 290, 291
--resident of Searcy county, Ark .................................. 290

Dryden, C. F., chaplain of 27th Arkansas ......................... 384

Dubuque, village in what is now Boone county, Ark., which disappeared since the close of the Civil War .......... 1748
--village named by Captain from Dubuque, Iowa .. 1815, 1819

Due, John, ferry, in Marion county, Ark ..................... 1973

Duggins, Alex, brother of Cage Duggins ......................... 1693
--died in vicinity of Bratton's Spring creek, Ozark county, Mo .... 1693
--wife's name Lina (Johnson) Duggins ......................... 1693

Duggins, Alex, brought bear home ............................... 366
--helped Joe Magness kill bear ................................. 372, 373

Duggins, Alex, lived on White river at mouth of Big creek ........ 1842
--purchased a mirror and the early settlers thought it wonderful ........ 1842, 1843
--uncle of Cage Duggins ........................................ 1842
--wife's name Dial ............................................. 1843

Duggins, Cage, bought claim from sons of Hugh Jones, where he lived until he died in 1872 ......................... 1636
--died on what is now Pate Duggins place on Big creek in Ozark county, Mo., in 1872 .......................... 1693, 1842
--married Minerva Tabor ....................................... 1612
--nephew of Alex Duggins ........................................ 1842

Duggins, Ed, as a hunter in Marion county, Ark ................. 711

Duggins, "Hatch," buried in cemetery on Joe Magness farm ........ 1564
--got coat burned up while smoking a bear out of cave ........ 365, 366
--son of Alex and Betsy Duggins, of Marion county, Ark .......................... 365, 1564

Duggins, Mrs. Lina, buried in graveyard at mouth of Brattons Spring creek ........................................ 1567
--daughter of Sam Johnson by his first wife .......... 1567
--widow of Alex Duggins ......................................... 1567
Duggins, Pat, has place on Big creek on which Cage Duggins
died................................................................. 1693
--present owner of land in Ozark county, Mo., where
John Ramsey was hanged...................................... 1636
--son of Cage Duggins........................................ 1636

Duggins, Tom, got coat burned up while smoking a bear out of
cave................................................................. 365, 366
--son of Alex Duggins, of Marion county, Ark............. 365

Duncan, Doctor.................................................. 367*
--had quarrel with Peter Sognrann at Camp Sumpter 391*, 392*
--member of 27th Arkansas..................................... 224*

Dunlap, Adam, brother of Dave Dunlap......................... 708
--went on deer chase.......................................... 708, 709

Dunlap, Angelina, daughter of Loranzo Dunlap............... 1599
--escaped Mountain Meadow Massacre in 1857................. 1599
--married Claiborne Copeing................................ 1599

Dunlap, Dave, born in Newton county, Ark., in 1837.......... 1598
--found where a wolf carried part of a dead deer
through snow in Boone county, Ark.......................... 895, 896
--gives account of his relatives killed in Mountain
Meadow Massacre in 1857....................................... 1599
--settled in Carrollton Hollow in what is now Boone
county, Ark., in 1854........................................... 708, 867, 1598
--son of Jin Dunlap............................................. 867
--tells of following a wounded deer on a Christmas
Day................................................................. 708, 709
--tells of wolf attacking a yearling calf in yard in
Boone county, Ark., in early day............................ 869, 870
--tells of wolves killing various animals, including
a cow and a horse................................................ 867

Dunlap, George Ann, daughter of Loranzo Dunlap............. 1599
--escaped Mountain Meadow massacre in 1857................. 1599
--married George McWhirter.................................. 1599

Dunlap, Jesse, brother of Dave Dunlap......................... 708
--his children, Louisa, Sarah and Rebecca, escaped
massacre............................................................ 1599
--killed in Mountain Meadow massacre, together with
his wife............................................................ 1599
--went on deer chase........................................... 708, 709

Dunlap, John, as a deer hunter................................. 609, 610
--frightened by appearance of coachwhip snake while
calling turkeys.................................................. 1372
--resident of Taney county, Mo., since 1854............. 609, 1371
--tells anecdote of his wife thinking he had shot a
cow, mistaking bleating of a buck for that of a cow
................................................................. 1371, 1372
Dunlap, Loranzo, brother of Dave Dunlap.................... 708
--his children Angeline and George Ann escaped massacre.................. 1599
--killed in Mountain Meadow massacre, together with his wife............... 1599
--wounded a buck and followed it in snow.................... 708

Dunlap, Louisa, daughter of Jesse Dunlap.................... 1599
--married Jim Linton............................... 1599

Dunlap, Rebecca, daughter of Jesse Dunlap.................... 1599
--married John Evans............................... 1599

Dunlap, Sarah, daughter of Jesse Dunlap.................... 1599
--married Captain Lynch of the United States army........... 1599

Dunlap, Wash, brother of Dave Dunlap.................... 708
--went on deer chase............................... 708, 709

Duren, Carrol, buried in Cowan cemetery near Yellville, Ark...... 506
--settled in Fulton county, Ark., in 1851, and moved to Marion county, Ark., in 1863...... 506

Duren, Levi, born in Wayne county, Tenn., in 1842............ 506
--gives story of Crittington and Tankus and story of Jim McCabe being pursued by a bear...... 2237, 2238, 2239
--gives story told by William Wood who said Squirrel Bill Wood and his brother killed a bear in a cave and intended to pull it out of the cave by a rope, but fastened the rope to the wrong bear, a live one....................... 506, 507, 508, 509
--pioneer of North Arkansas.......................... 506

Durham, John, early resident of West Sugar Loaf creek, Ark....... 1310

Dutton, Asa, called panther by screaming in imitation of one and killed it.......................... 1102, 1103, 1104
--came to Christian county, Mo., from Tippecanoe county, Ind......................... 1101
--heard story in Harrison, Ark., soon after it started up, of a man killing four deer at one shot in Newton county, Ark.......................... 738, 739
--hunter in Marion county, Ark.......................... 728
--killed two fine bucks in 1872.......................... 1101

Dutton, Calvin, resident of Sylvia, Marion county, Ark., in early eighties...................... 1007

Duval, Ben, resident of Marion county, Ark., in 1846........ 1649
--resident of Shawneetown, now Yellville, Ark., in 1837.......................... 1611

Dye, Henry, attacked by wolves while deer hunting........ 858, 859, 860
--resident of Shannon county, Mo...................... 858
Eagle, attacked and killed a deer.......................... 1269, 1270
--attacked deer........................................... 1306
--attacked deer and when deer was shot by hunters
  the eagle's talons were so deep it could not
  extract them........................................... 1328, 1329
--killed turkey in 1859 in Taney county, Mo........ 1473, 1474

Eagles, miscellaneous...................................... 1479 to 1496

Earles, Clarence, visited cave in Taney county, Mo., which was
found to contain the bones of many animals and
reptiles and the skeletons of three men........ 2161, 2162

Earls, Dock, saw fox capture turkey in Ozark county, Mo........ 1474

Edgar, Sim, bought land in 1853 formerly owned by J. G. Turnbo
on Elbow creek.......................................... 1050

Edmonson, Bird, killed panther on west prong of Crooked creek. 1121

Edmonson, Jack, helped find extremely rich bee tree in 1858... 1500

Edmonson, Luther............................................. 1600

Edmonson, Sam, helped find extremely rich bee tree in 1858.... 1500

Edmonson, W. S., Confederate soldier buried in cemetery at
  Lead Hill, Ark........................................... 1609

Edward, Amos, early settler of Taney county, Mo............... 1676

Edwards, Betsy, married Martin Grider in Taney county, Mo.... 1539

Edwards, John, early settler of Taney county, Mo............... 1676

Elbow Shoals, difficulty of ships in crossing.................. 1815, 1816, 1817, 1818, 1819, 1820, 1821, 1822

Elk, in Taney county, Mo., in early days....................... 486
--seen in Taney county, Mo.................................. 771, 772

Elliot, Delila, helped carry her husband's dead form to grave
  and her dress became besmeared with blood from
  his bullet wounds....................................... 2007, 2008

Elliot, Jim, buried on Jake and Harve Yocum farm.............. 2007, 2008
--killed during war below mouth of Little North Fork 2007
--wife's name Delila...................................... 2007

Ellis, Charles, as a hunter.................................. 486

Ellison, Berry, killed by Jim Massey at Forsyth, Mo., in 1861. 13*
--killed two deer at one shot............................ 1316
--son of Jimmie Ellison................................... 1313

Ellison, Hezekiah, daughter of Jimmie Ellison................. 1313, 43*
--married John Cardwell.................................. 1313, 43*
Ellison, Jack, farm, on Brattons Spring creek......................... 1098
Ellison, Jane, daughter of Tom Ellison................................. 2011
--was playing with other children when Little Henry
  Smith became lost, never to be found alive........... 2011
Ellison, Jane, daughter of Jimmie Ellison............................ 1313
--married Crum De Lazier........................................ 1313
Ellison, Jim, shot at for a deer..................................... 515, 516
Ellison, Jimmie, helped build road from Beaver to Shoal creek
  in 1859............................................................. 1933
--horse-dealer....................................................... 1313
--lived on north side of White river above mouth of
  Beaver creek...................................................... 1313
--saved hunter from infuriated buck on Finley
  creek, a tributary of James Fork of White river...
  ................................................................. 725, 726
--slave-owner......................................................... 1313
--wife's name Hettie................................................ 1313
Ellison, John (Jack), born in East Tennessee in 1833............ 1315
--resident of Ozark county, Mo., many years................. 1315
--saw deer............................................................ 1316
--settled in Taney county, Mo., in 1839....................... 1315
--settled with his parents in Webster county, Mo.,
  in 1837............................................................. 1315
--son of Jimmie Ellison............................................ 1315
--swam cold river in escaping from Alph Cook Cave...
  ................................................................. 15, 16, 17
--tells of encounter between a wounded buck and a
  hunter............................................................. 1316, 1317
--tells of killing of man at Alph Cook Cave................... 14
--tells of wolf hunt in 1844..................................... 1317, 1318
Ellison, Lafayette (Fate), died in the Horseshoe Bend of
  White river in 1876............................................... 77*
--enlisted in Ben Crabtree's Confederate Company,
  27th Arkansas...................................................... 1314, 76*
--killed his best friend accidentally when mounting
  his horse in Izard county, Ark., in 1862........... 1314, 76*
--married Sarah Ann Tharman.................................... 1313
--son of Jimmie Ellison........................................... 1196, 1313, 76*
--went on camp hunt in Taney county, Mo..................... 1196
Ellison, Marion, brother of W. R. Ellison......................... 1196
--lived in the Buck Hollow that flows into Elbow
  creek from the north side, settling there in 18601
  ................................................................. 892, 893, 31*
--son of Jimmie Ellison........................................ 1196, 1313, 31*
--went on camp hunt in Taney county, Mo................... 1196
Ellison, Rebecca, daughter of Jimmie Ellison.................... 1313
--married John Yandell............................................ 1313
Ellison, Saul, son of Tom Ellison................................. 2011
Ellison, Sual, cont.
--was playing with other children when little Henry
Smith became lost, never to be found alive............ 2011

Ellison, Susan, daughter of Jimmie Ellison......................... 1313

Ellison, Thomas, son of Tom Ellison................................. 2011
--was playing with other children when little Henry
Smith became lost, never to be found alive............ 2011

Ellison, Tom, helped search for lost child in Taney county, Mo.,
in 1868.................................................. 2014

Ellison, William R., attacked by catamount but not hurt, in
Taney county, Mo....................................... 1196
--son of Jimmie Ellison......................... 892, 1196, 1313
--tells of wolves frightening Alex Steward off his
claim on east side of Elbow creek, land now owned
by Ben Westmoreland......................... 892, 893, 894

Elmore, Buck, neighbor of William Robinson in Pulaski county,
Mo.................................................. 111
--saved from being shot by Mr. Robinson..... 111, 112, 113

Elon, Tilman, resident of Douglas county, Mo......................... 883

Elrod, Benton, attended school in Sinful Bend in Barres county,
Mo., in 1850........................................... 1575

Eoff, Aleck, brother of Samuel Eoff................................. 388
--died in Ozark county, Mo......................... 388
--pioneer of Arkansas............................... 388

Eoff, Billy, uncle of William A. Eoff.............................. 939
--while shooting deer at a deer lick one night in
1842 wolves invaded the scene and ate remains of
deer................................. 939, 940

Eoff, Billy (W. A.), tells of a catamount attacking a traveler
in Boone county, Ark., but the catamount being
killed.................................................. 1197

Eoff, Dave, son of "Humpy" John Eoff................................. 389

Eoff, Uncle Dave A., pioneer of Boone county, Ark......................... 388

Eoff, Mrs. Elvira, born in Wilson county, Tenn., in 1833........ 314
--buried in cemetery at Protem, Mo......................... 315
--daughter of Jethrey and Nancy Pennywell................. 314
--died in Taney county, Mo., in 1907......................... 315
--saw first house in Dardanelle put up in 1844................. 314
--settled in Boone county, Ark., in 1853......................... 314
--tells of brutality of guerrillas......................... 315
--wife of Mr. Billy Eoff............................... 314

Eoff, "Humpy" John, son of Aleck Eoff................................. 389

Eoff, Isaac, died in Tennessee................................. 388
--grandfather of Billy Eoff, (or Wm. A. Eoff)................. 388
Eoff, John, attended school taught by Pete Beller in Boone county, Ark. .................................................. 1688
---brother of Samuel Eoff........................................ 388
---buried on farm near Bellefonte, Ark. .................. 389
---pioneer of Arkansas........................................... 388

Eoff, Peggy, first interment in graveyard on Uncle Wm. Eoff's farm near Bellefonte, Ark. .................. 388
---wife of Isaac Eoff............................................ 388

Eoff, Samuel, buried at Wilcox's mill, Newton county, Ark. 389
---his wife buried on Crooked creek.......................... 389

Eoff, Wm., brother of Samuel Eoff.......................... 388
---buried near Bellefonte, Ark.................................. 388
---pioneer of Carroll county, Ark............................ 388

Eoff, William A., attended school taught by Pete Bellers........ 1688
---born in Tennessee in 1831.................................. 388
---early resident on left hand prong of Crooked creek in Boone county, Ark................................. 1687
---gives biography of his family and story of bear blowing smoke twenty feet high from its nostrils after being smoked out of a cave........ 388, 389, 390, 391
---gives names of early residents on left hand prong of Crooked creek in Boone county, Ark........ 1687, 1688
---married Elvira Pennywell in 1853......................... 1687
---pioneer of what was formerly Carroll county, Ark, now Boone county, Ark............................. 388, 938
---son of Samuel Eoff.......................................... 388
---tells of various ways of killing wolves in early day, and of wolves invading a deer lick in 1842...... 938, 939, 940

Erwin, Tom, tells peculiar story of two snakes trying to swallow each other when fighting, in Carroll county, Ark........ 1417, 1418
---visited spot in 1869 where Joe Allin's bones had become disinterred and reburied them.................. 2206

Escape from prison.............................................. 182, 183, 184

Eslick, Art, died in 1862 and buried in Hack Snapp graveyard near Forsyth, Mo................................. 514
---helped Indian remove snug from his foot................ 2040, 2041, 2042
---pioneer of Greene county, Mo. (1833-1838), and Douglas county, Mo................................................. 514, 2040
---wife's name Celia (McBride) Eslick........................ 514

Eslick, Artis, pioneer of Douglas county, Mo.................. 1207
---son of Artis and Celia (McBride) Eslick.................. 514
---went hunting with Dave McBride and wildcat pounced on McBride and Eslick angered McBride by not going to his rescue, in Taney county, Mo........................ 1207, 1208

Eslick, Beden, attended school on Pond Fork in Ozark county, Mo., taught by his father......................... 1943
---son of Sam Eslick........................................... 1943
Eslick, Beden, early settler on Beaver creek in Douglas county, Mo. ........................................ 2042
  --gives account of his father selling Indians salt
  and giving Indian some extra salt to dance. .... 2042, 2043
  --had terrifying experience with wolves in 1865
  while on a camp hunt and saved by scream of panther
  which frightened away the wolves............. 918, 919, 920, 921
  --settled in Taney county, Mo., in 1835. ......... 917

Eslick, Delilah, buried in Horseshoe Bend of White river..... 514
  --daughter of Artis and Celia (McBride) Eslick......... 514

Eslick, Elizabeth, buried in Horseshoe Bend of White river..... 514
  --daughter of Artis and Celia (McBride) Eslick......... 514

Eslick, Ezekiel (Zeke), as a hunter..... 515, 516, 517, 518, 519, 520
  --born in Bartholomew county, Ind., in 1829........... 514
  --buried in Spring creek graveyard near Beaver creek. 514
  --died in Douglas county, Mo., in 1896.................. 514
  --died near Arno, Mo................................. 2040
  --gives story of his father helping an Indian pull
  a snare out of his foot............................. 2040, 2041, 2042
  --pioneer of Greene county, Mo., and Douglas county,
  Mo....................................................... 514
  --resident of Douglas county, Mo.................... 1034, 1125, 1207
  --son of Artis and Celia (McBride) Eslick. 514, 1207, 2040
  --tells of lively scene while attacking and killing
  a panther................................. 1126, 1127, 1128
  --tells of wildcat springing on deer hams Dave Mc
  Bride was carrying and when Artis Eslick, who was
  with him, did not come to his rescue McBride refused
  to speak to him for a year........................ 1207, 1208
  --thought a panther a coon, and his brother climbed
  tree to chase supposed coon out... 1034, 1035, 1036, 1037

Eslick, Frank, buried in Horseshoe Bend of White river..... 514
  --son of Artis and Celia (McBride) Eslick............... 514

Eslick, Joe, attended school on Pond Fork in Ozark county, Mo.
  taught by his father, Sam Eslick..................... 1943

Eslick, John, as a bear hunter--watched a bear prepare its bed
  during a snow-storm, then killed it.................... 520
  --brother of Beden Eslick............................ 2043
  --uncle of Ezekiel Eslick.............................. 519
  --went camping with Indians when a boy.............. 2043

Eslick, Sam, climbed a tree to chase out a coon and discovered
  it to be a panther.................................... 1034, 1035, 1036, 1037
  --died on Beaver creek and buried in graveyard near
  Arno, Mo.............................................. 514
  --grandfather of Ezekiel Eslick....................... 514
  --resident of Douglas county, Mo.................... 514, 1034
  --taught first school in Taney county, Mo., at head
  of Swan creek........................................ 1589
  --taught first school on Pond Fork in Ozark county, Mo.1942
Eslick, Sam, brother of Beden Eslick .......................... 2043
--went camping with Indians when a boy ........................ 2043

Eslick, William, on camp hunt with his father, Beden Eslick,
when attacked by wolves .................. 917, 918, 919, 920, 921

Essex, Isaac, got drunk and attacked stuffed panther and cut it
to pieces, thus throwing the joke on other men who
had intended the joke to be on him ............. 1123, 1124

Estes, Ben, cheered members of 27th Arkansas by singing ........ 69*

Estes, Benjamin M. (Ben), born in Cannon county, Tenn., in 1844. 1550
--gives story of how he was saved by an otter hide;
he had gone to the home of a man on Smackover creek
in Union county, Ark., and obtained an otter hide out
of which his captain could have a hat made to wear
to Mexico, the war between the states being ended,
and on way back spent the night at a farm where all
the stock was stolen during the night, and thus he
came near being mobbed for being the thief, but proved
his alibi by the otter hide ............ 2101, 2102, 2103, 2104
--member of 27th Arkansas ....................... 1131
--son of John Estes .......................... 1129, 1550
--tells of his brother and John W. Methvin pursuing
a panther and the panther engaging in combat with
the dogs and Mr. Methvin finally shooting it .... 1129, 1130

Estes, Bill, son of John Estes ....................... 1551

Estes, George, early resident of St. Clair county, Mo ........... 1667

Estes, James (Jim), died near Yellville, Ark .................... 1129
--son of John Estes .......................... 1129, 1550
--went on panther chase ..................... 1129, 1130, 1131

Estes, John, buried in cemetery near Flippin ................... 1551
--early settler of Marion county, Ark., settling in
Yellville in 1847 from Cannon county, Ten ............ 1550
--merchant of Yellville, Ark., in 1851 .................... 1951
--purchased tract of land in Cowan Barrens from
Henry Stephens in 1852 ......................... 1129
--resident of Yellville, Ark., in 1850 .................... 1647
--saloon proprietor in Yellville, Ark., in 1851 ............ 1651
--went on camp hunt with George W. Lipps in 1860
when the latter found the skeleton supposed to be
that of Lewis Tyler .......................... 2170, 2171, 2172

Estes, Mary Catherine, daughter of John Estes ................ 1634
--married Captain A. S. (Bud) Wood at Yellville,
Ark., in 1861 ................................. 1634

Eureka, name of boat which came up White river in 1851 ........
.............................................. 1817, 1818, 1819

Evans, Ben, belonged to Company F 8th Missouri cavalry, Union.. 217
--buried in Emen graveyard near Springfield, Mo ............ 217
--shot by guerrillas .......................... 217
Evans, Lieutenant Bill, second in command of a party of Federals who had fight with a party of Southern men in 1863. 173, 174, 175, 176

Evans, Edward, attended his father's school in Marion county, Ark. 1553
--son of William (Sears) Evans 1553

Evans, Jennie, attended school on Osage creek in Webster county, Mo., taught by Mrs. Victoria Maupin. 1656

Evans, Jesse, had farm at mouth of upper Turkey creek on which Alex Castleman is buried. 1692

Evans, Jesse, early resident of Ozark county, Mo. 1783

Evans, John, married Rebecca Dunlap. 1599

Evans, Levi, buried in Riddle graveyard in 1869. 1705
--son of Bill Evans 1705

Evans, Mary, attended school on Osage creek in Webster county, Mo., taught by Mrs. Victoria Maupin. 1656
--sister of Jennie Evans 1656

Evans, William (Sears), taught school in Marion county, Ark., in winter of 1860-61. 1552
--was reputed to have killed a man. 1552, 1553

Evening Shade, derived its name from grove of pine trees which stood on top of the hill just west of town. 1539

Everette, Barton (Bart), came to Marion county, Ark., in an early day from Tennessee. 2154
--had dealings with Hansford Tutt which was the beginning of a long feud. 2154
--killed in Everette and King fight. 29, 2156
--resident of Shawneetown, now Yellville, Ark., in 1837. 1811
--sheriff of Marion county, Ark., one term. 2154
--youngest Everette. 2154

Everette, Cimron, came to Marion county, Ark., in an early day from Tennessee. 2154
--had dealings with Hansford Tutt which was the beginning of a long feud. 2154
--killed by Martin Sinclair in Everette and King war. 2156
--third oldest Everette. 2154

Everette, Ewell, came to Marion county, Ark., in an early day from Tennessee. 2154
--had dealings with Hansford Tutt which was the beginning of a long feud. 2154
--oldest Everette. 2154
--owned land in Marion county, Ark., in 1846. 1649
Everette, Francis, killed Jack King in Everette and King fight in Yellville, Ark., in 1843........... 2156
--son of Ewell Everette......................... 2156

Everette, Jess, Bald Jess, a hill in Arkansas, named for... 166
--came to Marion county, Ark., in an early day from Tennessee........................................... 2154
--fourth oldest Everette.......................... 2154
--had dealings with Mansford Tutt which was the beginning of a long feud............................. 2154
--lived in Yellville at time of Everette and King war....................................................... 166
--owned claim at Shawneetown, now Yellville, Ark.... 533
--went to Texas after Everette and King battle but returned to Arkansas and arrested and killed some of the Kings............................ 2157

Everette, Jesse, sold improvement on Georges creek near Yellville, Ark., to Jesse Hudson........... 1772

Everette, Jim, early resident of Forsyth, Mo.................. 1730

Everette, John, came to Marion county, Ark., in an early day from Tennessee............................ 2154
--had dealings with Mansford Tutt which was the beginning of a long feud............................. 2154
--second oldest Everette.......................... 2154

Everette, Sam, killed during Everette and King fight........ 29

Everette and King feud, fight in Yellville, Ark., in 1848, in which several were killed and wounded... 2155, 2156, 2157
--quarrel in Yellville, Ark., in 1847, which failed to become serious because of a whirlwind........ 2154, 2155
--remarks about...................................... 28, 29

Ewing, Judge, early resident on left hand prong of Crooked creek in Boone county, Ark.................. 1687

Ewing, Billy, early resident on left hand prong of Crooked creek in Boone county, Ark.................. 1687

Ewing, Emma, buried on what is now George Owen land........ 1625
--married Jesse Ewing, brother of her first husband, after his death................................. 1625
--wife of Jim Ewing.................................. 1625

Ewing, Jim, as a deer hunter............................ 704
--had place on Shoal creek formerly occupied by Henry Tabor............................................. 1619
--pioneer of Boone county, Ark........................ 704
--place.................................................. 1752
--wife's name Emma--buried on what is now George Owen land............................................ 1625
Fagan, General James F., appeared with his cavalry on field where battle of Jenkins Ferry was fought just after the last shots were fired, and many rumors existed as to the reason for his late arrival.

---gave permission to Price's division to eat all his hogs they wanted, his farm being two miles below Benton, Ark.

---ordered to take position with his cavalry north of the Saline river to prevent General Steele crossing the river on whichever road he attempted to retreat toward Little Rock in April, 1864.

Falls, Isaac West, [or Isaac Westfalls], died in Collin county, Texas.

---went to Wise county, Texas, in 1859.

Fancher, James, see James Faucher.

Farris, Doctor, lived at Huntsville, Ark., in 1850.

Farris, Minus, robbed by guerrillas as a grown boy.

Faucher, Hamp, resident of Carroll county, Ark.

---son of James Faucher.

---tells of his father and uncle killing deer.

Faucher, James, located in Carroll county, Ark., in 1838. 696, 1829

Faucher, Tom, as a deer hunter in Marion county, Ark.

Fayetteville, Ark., scene of desperate fight among a small band of Indians in 1841.

Fears, John, frightened panther away.

---son of William Fears.

Fears, Laura, daughter of William Fears.

Fears, Mina, daughter of William Fears.

---frightened by panther at spring when a child.

Fears, Nettie, daughter of William Fears.

---frightened by panther at spring when a girl.

---married John Belt.

Fears, William, settled in Marion county, Ark., in 1869.

---wife's name Mary Jane, daughter of Tom Down.

Federals, captured Nat Laughlin and made him swear allegiance to the Union.

Federal soldiers, pursuing a group of Southern men.

---treated Confederate soldiers in friendly manner and did not boast after surrender.
Fee, Ben, came from Kentucky with his parents to Buffalo
City, Marion county, Ark., in 1851.......................... 1651
--gave account of death of John P. Vance..................... 1642
--lawyer of Yellville, Ark......................................... 1642
--son of Henderson and Margarette (Myers) Fee............... 1651

Fee, Dave, attended school in Yellville, Ark., taught by
Van Tate and school on Crooked creek taught by
Jim Rawlins.......................................................... 1652
--born in Breathitt county, Ky., in 1847....................... 1651
--came from Kentucky with his parents to Buffalo
City, Marion county, Ark., in 1851............................ 1651
--Confederate soldier, serving in Captain Ben F.
Ivey's Company C, Colonel Schnavel's battalion
of cavalry............................................................... 54, 1652
--found dead in a field near Pell, Ark., in 1907,
where Mr. Fee lived.............................................. 2312
--sheriff of Marion county, Ark., from 1894 to 1898 1652
--son of Henderson and Margarette (Myers) Fee.............. 1651
--tells story of refusing to appropriate a pair of
Federal gloves after being kindly treated.................. 54, 55

Fee, Henderson, born in Harlan county, Ky., in 1819 or 1820.
................................................................. 1591, 1651
--bought claim from David G. Tutt near Yellville,
Ark................................................................. 1651
--came to Yellville, Ark., in 1851.............................. 1591
--made crop where Buffalo City, Marion county, Ark.,
now is, in 1852.................................................. 1651
--son of David and Lucy (Noe) Fee............................. 1591

Fee, Jane, buried in Fee graveyard............................ 1651
--came from Kentucky with her parents to Buffalo
City, Marion county, Ark., in 1851............................ 1651
--daughter of Henderson and Margarette (Myers) Fee....... 1651

Fee, John, taught school in house built by Jim Jones........ 1578
--wife's name Mary Brown........................................ 1578

Fee, John M., buried in Fee graveyard........................ 1651
--came from Kentucky with his parents to Buffalo
City, Marion county, Ark., in 1851............................ 1651
--son of Henderson and Margarette (Myers) Fee.............. 1651

Fellows, Tersey, pioneer woman of white river valley........ 302
--pursued by wolves.............................................. 303, 304, 305

Ferrel, Lieutenant Hiram, Confederate.......................... 282*

Fictitious tales, miscellaneous.................................. 2279 to 2292

Field, James, settled with John Rhodes family in Laclede
county, Mo., in 1856............................................ 1616

Field, Jim, dropped his new hat in the fire when he fell
asleep as he was zealously guarding the camp near
St. Louis when on way from Kentucky to Pulaski
county, Mo., from a man he suspected of being a
robber............................................................... 2228, 2229
Fields, Mary, lived with John and Sarah Carter.......................... 1405

Fight between two parties of Federals, each party thinking
the other the enemy.............................. 144, 145

Fisher, Enoch, as a bear hunter, and wallowed in clay by a
bear.............................................. 481, 482, 483, 484
--brother of John Fisher........................ 1540, 2059
--early settler of Taney county, Mo........ 1540, 2059

Fisher, Mrs. Enoch, second internment in cemetery opposite
Panther Bottom in Ozark county, Mo., in 1850...........

Fisher, John, brother of Enoch Fisher......................... 2059
--early settler of Taney county, Mo........... 1540, 2059
--killed by war party and buried under apple tree...
.............................................. 1540, 1541
--wife's name Thankful.......................... 1541

Fisher, John, born in Carroll county, Ark., in 1855........ 2148
--gives story of a man falling over a precipice one
night going home from a party at Berry Johnson's... 2140
--son of Mathias Fisher.......................... 2140

Fisher, Tom, helped trick Sam Magness into thinking
thieves were stealing corn.......................... 2247, 2248, 2249
--played joke on Sam Magness at smoke house log
raising in 1854, causing him to get stung fear-
fully by colony of wasps........................ 1522, 1523, 1524
--saw rattlesnake swallowing squirrel it had charmed
and killed in Marion county, Ark.................. 1427, 1428

Fish Trap shoals.................................. 903

Fisk, Tanner, killed by bushwhackers in Baxter county, Ark... 841

Fleetwood, Uncle Adam, bear hunter............................ 350
--pioneer of Douglas county, Mo................... 350

Fleetwood, Adam, brother of Jim Fleetwood, Sr.................. 1848
--came to Bryant's Fork in Douglas county, Mo.,
from Indiana in 1830............................ 1848
--killed large bear................................. 1849, 1850

Fleetwood, Isaac, as a deer hunter............................. 650, 651
--born in Brown county, Indiana, in 1841.................... 1848
--gives story as told by his Uncle Isaac of the
killing of an extra large bear.................... 1849, 1850
--guided some Southern men into the Confederate
lines............................................ 187, 188, 189
--located on Bryant's Fork in Douglas county, Mo.,
in 1853........................................ 1184, 1848
--Northern sympathizer.......................... 187, 188, 189
--son of Jim Fleetwood, Sr......................... 1847
--tells story of Marion Fleetwood seeing a panther
spring from a tree and leave and him finding and
saving hide and part of venison of buck slain by
panther........................................ 1184, 1185
--wife's name "Ciller" Hogan....................... 1848
Fleetwood, Isaac, came to Bryant's Fork in Douglas county, Mo., from Indiana in 1830 1847
---killed bear and saved dog's life 350, 351
---lived as early settlers did 1848
---pioneer of Douglas county, Mo. 350
---uncle of Isaac Fleetwood 1848

Fleetwood, Isaac, tells bear story 350, 351

Fleetwood, Isaac, Sr., tells story of his brother "Add" killing a large bear 1849, 1850

Fleetwood, Jim, Sr., came to Bryant's Fork in Douglas county, Mo., from Indiana in 1830, but returned in a few years to Indiana, and again returned to Douglas county 1848
---father of Isaac, Jim, and Adam 1847

Fleetwood, Marion, saw a panther spring from a tree and leave and discovered and saved hide and venison of buck slain by panther 1184, 1185

Fletcher, Billy, buried in graveyard south of Yellville and west of Cowan graveyard 1008
---wife's name Mary Catherine (Whitson) Fletcher 1008

Fletcher, Joe, born in Stoddard county, Mo., in 1870 1008
---resident of Marion county, Ark., at one time 1007
---son of Billy and Mary Catherine (Whitson) Fletcher 1008
---threatened by a panther when carrying mail from Yellville to St. Joe via Sylvia, Ark., when fourteen years old 1008, 1009

Flippi, Bill, as a bear hunter 597, 588

Flippin, Allin, owned blacksmith shop 803

Flippin, Bertha, daughter of Jim Flippin and granddaughter of Hon. W. B. Flippin 1470
---married James Houston Painter 1470

Flippin, Bill, noted preacher living in the Flippin Barrens east of Yellville, Ark. 1648, 2182
---while holding meeting one day a drunken man slept through the service, snoring loudly 2182

Flippin, T. H. (Tom), married Elizabeth Jenkins 263
---son of Hon. W. B. Flippin 263

Flippin, Thomas H., Flippin Barrens named after in Marion county, Ark. 801

Flippin, Tom, buried in Flippin graveyard 1825
---father of Hon. W. B. Flippin 1825
---pioneer of Marion county, Ark. 1825
Flippin, Judge William B. (Bill) ........................................................................ 126
--gives story of Mrs. Tersey Fellows being pursued by wolves ................. 802, 803, 804, 805
--had experience with wolves while camping one night in Searcy county, Ark. ......................................................... 861
--pioneer of Marion county, Ark. ................................................................. 802
--preacher, writer and politician ............................................................... 802
--son of Thomas H. Flippin ................................................................. 802, 861, 1825
--talks of panther attempting to leap on a man on horseback in Baxter county, Ark. ......................................................... 1075
--wife's name Agnes (Adams) Flippin ...................................................... 1825, 456*

Flippin Barrens, lie between White river and Yellville, Ark. .................... 1827

Flippin graveyard, on the summit of a low wooded hill one-fourth mile northeast of the town of Flippin ........................................... 1827

Flippo, Bill, attended school at Lead Hill, Ark., taught by man by name of Rumsey ................................................................. 1827

Floro, Isaac, made first white man's trail from White river to Shawneetown, Ark. ............................................................................. 1633

Fluty, T. C., early resident on Lick creek ................................................ 1701

Ford, Elijah, as a deer hunter on Little North Fork in 1845 ... 700
--early settler who lived on lower Phine Smith place ............................... 1622
--frightened by meeting panther covering up deer it had just killed ....... 1181, 1182
--pioneer of Ozark county, Mo ................................................................. 1181, 1693
--son of John Ford .................................................................................. 410, 1296
--talks of combat between a bear and panther his father saw in Marion county, Ark., in which panther was killed first .............. 1296, 1297, 1298
--talks story of his father witnessing a bear finding bee trees in 1830 ........ 410, 411, 412
--wife's name Jane (Wood) Ford .............................................................. 1693

Ford, John, famed hunter ........................................................................ 410
--settled above mouth of Little North Fork in 1818 ............................... 1296
--settled Marion county, Ark., in 1818 .................................................... 410
--witnessed bear finding bee trees in 1830 .............................................. 410, 411, 412
--witnessed combat between a bear and panther in 1822 in which panther died first .................................................... 1296, 1297, 1298

Ford, John B., buried in Lige Friend graveyard .......................................... 1686

Ford, Lige, hunted with George Fritts and "Hunter" Bill Clark .......... 790

Ford, Louisa, daughter of John Ford ....................................................... 1691
--died in 1878 and buried in cemetery at mouth of Brattons Spring creek ................................................................. 1691
--married Isaac Mahon .......................................................................... 1691
Ford, William, as a deer hunter on Little North Fork in 1845...
--brother of Elijah Ford............................. 1181
--lived on Little North Fork on east side below the
mouth of Brattons Spring creek, sometimes called
Dan Burris place........................................ 1181, 1622

Forest, Bob, hired John Biais to split rails in Ozark county, Mo 1488
--hunter in Ozark county, Mo............................ 847, 848
--played mean joke on Wm. Holt by climbing on beam
above him where he was shelling corn and spit in
his face, then fell to the floor, spilling the
shelled corn.............................................. 2232
--ruined his father's valuable gun when it missed
fire and his father angrily said, "Bend the thing
around a tree," and he obeyed......................... 2259
--slept in bed tick one night when told by his mother
to go sleep in the bed................................. 2233, 2234
--son of Jimmie Forest.................................. 847, 2252, 2253, 2259
--

Forest, Catherine, married Levi Carpenter.................. 1382

Forest, Dave, place....................................... 473#

Forest, Dave, slept in bed tick one night when told by his moth-
er to go sleep in the bed............................... 2233, 2234
--son of Jimmie and True Love Forest.................. 2233

Forest, Jimmie, built mill on Little North Fork few years after
Sugar Jones built his...................................... 1623
--caught wolf in a trap but wolf got in creek and the
creek had to be dragged to recover the trap.......... 1262
--had encounter with panther that had killed his son
and together with his dogs succeeded in killing
panther.................................................... 1265, 1266, 1267
--had farm on Little North Fork........................ 1697
--pioneer of Ozark county, Mo............................ 1182, 1262, 2232
--place.................................................. 465#
--told his son to knock a contrary calf down, which
his son did forthwith, killing the calf.............. 2160
--visited by Flie Snow on Little North Fork in Ozark
county, Mo., in 1852..................................... 1715
--wolf lost a toe in a trap set by him and wolf
rendered destruction to domesticated animals years aft-
erward until finally shot............................. 1264, 1265

Forest, Malinda, buried in cemetery at Isabella, Mo., in 1907.. 1531
--daughter of Jimmie Forest............................. 1530
--married John Herd...................................... 1530

Forest, Sally, daughter of Jimmie and True Love Forest........ 2233

Forest, Sam, knocked down contrary calf as his father bade
him and killed the calf, when living on Little
North Fork in Ozark county, Mo......................... 2160
--son of Jimmie Forest................................. 2160
Forest, Steadman, died at Mountain Grove, Webster county, Mo. 1182
---saw panther attack deer.......................... 1182, 1183
---slept in bed tick one night when told by his
mother to go sleep in the bed ....................... 2233, 2234
---son of Jimmie and True Love Forest .............. 1182, 2233

Forsyth, Mo., burned during war..................... 116
---celebration of Fourth of July at in 1848...... 1832, 1833
---early settlers of.............................. 1674, 1675, 1676, 1677
---settled in 1837................................ 451
---skirmish at between Federals and Confederates in
1862 ............................................. 114, 115

Foster, Annie, daughter of Cage Foster............. 1615
---married Steve Sanders......................... 1615

Foster, Cage, married Mr. and Mrs. Hiram Sanders in 1853..... 1614

Foster, Jake, Union soldier.......................... 48
---was taken prisoner and placed in jail in Yellville,
Ark., and later exchanged ......................... 48

Foster, Mary Elizabeth, buried on what is now the Doctor
Arnold place in Ozark county, Mo................. 1615
---daughter of Jake Foster...................... 1615

Foster, Sarah Eliza, buried on what is now the Doctor Arnold
place in Ozark county, Mo....................... 1615
---daughter of Jake Foster...................... 1615

Fourteenth Arkansas, broke winter quarters near Huntsville
in the latter part of February, 1862, and took part
in the battle of Elkhorn which was won by the Fed-
erals............................................. 33#
---camped near Lead Hill, Ark., and a detachment from
Regiment disarmed some Union men................. 18#
---detachment from fired at from ambush ........... 18#
---fare of, bread, meat and real coffee .......... 20#
---first organized as a cavalry command, but changed
to infantry and many members left because of change 16#
---keeping men belonging to Regiment away from whisky
while camping near Huntsville..................... 22#
---members of ordered to retire and remain quiet.. 20#, 21#
---members of went home on visits ................ 23#, 24#
---officers: Wm. C. Mitchell elected Colonel; Eli
Dotson elected Lieutenant-Colonel ................ 15#
---some members of .................................. 16#
---went into winter quarters near Huntsville first
winter............................................... 20#
---when marching to join General Ben McCullough and
Price's army the privates were afoot and the off-
icers horseback and General McCullough compelled
the officers to march on foot as the privates were
doing............................................. 19#

Franklin, ____ , Confederate officer at Forsyth when General
Sweeney made attack.............................. 114, 115
Frazier, Taylor, as a bear hunter—encountering six bears in a cave. 460, 461, 462
—born in St. Clair county, Ala., in 1840. 460
—killed two deer at one shot. 712
—pioneer of Marion county, Ark. 460, 712, 941
—son of James Frazier. 460
—tells of thrilling encounters he had with wolves. 941, 942, 943, 944, 945

Frederick, Aaron, born in Marion county, Tenn., in early 50's. 327
—had experience with guerrillas. 329, 330
—moved from Howell county, Mo., to Oregon county, Mo., in 1860. 328, 329
—settled with his parents in Howell county, Mo., in 1858. 88, 327
—son of Hezekiah and Susan (Brymer) Frederick. 327
—tells story of a soldier shooting a pig to recover his knife. 88, 89
—while on a journey after salt shortly after the Civil War, the oxen shied at a dead man in the road. 86, 87

Frederick, Hezekiah, buried in Newton county, Ark. 330
—died in 1890 at age of 100 years. 330
—early settler of Howell and Oregon counties, Mo. 330
—robbed by guerrillas. 327, 329, 329, 330
—wife buried in Newton county, Ark. 330
—wife's name Susan (Brymer) Frederick. 327

Frederick, Mrs. Mary, born in Shannon county, Mo., in 1860... 2175
—daughter of Riley and Johanna (Smith) Shepherd. 2175
—gives story of a man of low character being killed by a party of men and his mistress weeping at his poorly dug grave and a man brutally offering to kill her too if she wishes to lie beside her lover. 2175, 2176, 2177
—wife of Aaron Frederick. 2175

Frederick, Sally, while on a journey with her brother, Aaron, after salt shortly after the Civil War, the oxen shied at a dead man in the road. 86, 87

Freeman, Bill, pioneer and bear hunter of Boone county, Ark. 352

Freeman, Tom. 1704, 1705

Friend, Alex, attended schools taught by Doctor Every Milton and Tom Carroll in Marion county, Ark. 1884
—son of Peter Friend. 1884

Friend, Amelia, born in Scott county, Mo. 1527
—daughter of Andrew and Elizabeth Friend. 1527

Friend, Andrew, had pet deer. 666
—pioneer of Ozark county, Mo. 666
Friend, Betsy, daughter of Jake Friend and sister of Peter Friend................................................................. 1595
--married Charles Coker................................................. 1595

Friend, Betsy, buried in Betsy Graham graveyard................. 1942
--daughter of Uncle Jimmie Friend.................................... 1611, 1942

Friend, Billy, first settler on land where Linden now is........ 1785

Friend, Busha, daughter of Uncle Jimmie Friend................... 1942

Friend, Catherine, born in Scott county, Mo....................... 1527
--daughter of Andrew and Elizabeth Friend........................ 1527

Friend, Eda, attended schools taught by Doctor Every Milton and Tom Carroll in Marion county, Ark....................... 1884
--daughter of Peter Friend............................................. 1884

Friend, Elias, buried in Betsy Graham graveyard.................. 1942
--son of Uncle Jimmie Friend......................................... 1942

Friend, Elijah, born in Ozark county, Mo., in 1830................. 1942
--gives account of pursuing a bear that had wandered close to cabin.................................................. 1944, 1945, 1946
--son of Uncle Jimmie Friend........................................... 654, 1942
--tells experience his brother had with deer....................... 656, 667
--wolf hunter.............................................................. 1943, 1944

Friend, Elisha, buried in Betsy Graham graveyard.................. 1942
--son of Uncle Jimmie Friend......................................... 1942

Friend, Elisha, attended schools taught by Doctor Every Milton and Tom Carroll in Marion county, Ark....................... 1884
--son of Peter Friend.................................................... 1884

Friend, Elizabeth, born in Scott county, Mo........................ 1527
--daughter of Andrew and Elizabeth Friend........................ 1527

Friend, Elizabeth, daughter of Jake Friend........................ 1053
--married Charles Coker............................................... 1053

Friend, Emeline, born in Scott county, Mo........................... 1527
--daughter of Andrew and Elizabeth Friend........................ 1527
--married Dallas Hart................................................... 719

Friend, Hannah, daughter of Jake and Polly Friend................ 1974
--drowned in Yocum's mill pond at mouth of Little North Fork with her fiancé, Sam Nard......................... 1974, 1975
--sister of Peter Friend................................................ 1975

Friend, Israel, born in Scott county, Mo............................. 1527
--son of Andrew and Elizabeth Friend.............................. 1527
--was with his brother Jim when he drowned in swollen river in Ozark county, Mo............................... 1527, 1528, 1529
Friend, Jake, attended schools taught by Doctor Every Milton
and Tom Carroll in Marion county, Ark. .................. 1884
--his family attacked by small band of drunken
Indians but the Indians were frightened away. ....... 2030
--pioneer of Little North Fork in Marion county, Ark.
............................... 589, 2030
--son of Peter Friend. .................................. 1884
--wife's name Polly .................................... 2030

Friend, Jim, born in Scott county, Mo. .................. 1527
--drowned in 1867 in Ozark county, Mo. 1527, 1528, 1529
--son of Andrew and Elizabeth Friend ................. 1527

Friend, Jim, buried on Asa Yocum place ............... 589
--pioneer of Marion county, Ark. ........................ 589
--son of Jake Friend .................................... 589

Friend, Jimmie (or Jim), attended schools taught by Doctor
Every Milton and Tom Carroll in Marion county, Ark, 1884
--captured by Federals .................................. 176
--saw two bucks engaged in combat in Ozark county, Mo 731
--son of Peter Friend .................................... 176, 731, 1459, 1884
--threatened by rattlesnake .............................. 1459, 1460

Friend, Uncle Jimmie, as a deer hunter--had fight with wounded
buck and saved by timely aid of his wife. 654, 655, 656
--bought improvement from Alva Graham and lived near
village of Lutie, Ozark county ............................ 1944
--buried in cemetery near Lutie .......................... 1944
--children: Elijah, John, Elias, Hlisha, Tom, Sally,
Betsy, Susan, Busha and Laura ........................... 1942
--helped kill a large bear that ventured up close to
his cabin .................................................. 1944, 1945, 1946
--married Jane Dillwood in Scott county, Mo., in 1828
.............................................................. 654, 1943
--moved with his wife to Little North Fork, Ozark
county, Mo. .............................................. 654, 1943
--native of Virginia ..................................... 1943
--wolf hunter ............................................. 1943

Friend, Mrs. Uncle Jimmie, first interment in cemetery near
Lutie, Ozark county, Mo., in 1886 ......................... 1944

Friend, Joe, born in Scott county, Mo. .................. 1527
--son of Andrew and Elizabeth Friend .................. 1527

Friend, John, born in Scott county, Mo .................. 1527
--son of Andrew and Elizabeth Friend .................. 1527

Friend, John, Buck Rock Bald named after, Taney county, Mo. 780

Friend, John, buried in Lige Friend graveyard ............ 1686

Friend, John, had experience with deer on Little North Fork 666, 667

Friend, John, helped capture Rufus White's murderer in 1856. 2129
Friend, John, killed nine deer within a radius of a few miles. 1943
--son of Uncle Jimmie Friend. 654, 1942
--wolf hunter. 1943, 1944

Friend, John, married widow of Tilman Ledbetter, formerly
Betsy or Betsy Tabor. 1611

Friend, Lige, graveyard, called Betsy Graham graveyard by some. 1686
--graveyard, on upper part of farm on opposite side
of North Fork in Ozark county, Mo. 1685

Friend, Linda, daughter of Peter Friend. 177
--helped bury Asa Yocum. 177

Friend, Lura, buried in Betsy Graham graveyard. 1942
--daughter of Uncle Jimmie Friend. 1942

Friend, Malinda, attended schools taught by Doctor Every Milton
and Tom Carroll in Marion county, Ark. 1884
--daughter of Peter Friend. 1884

Friend, Marguerette, born in Scott county, Mo. 1527
--daughter of Andrew and Elizabeth Friend. 1527

Friend, Martha, born on Barren Fork in Ozark county, Mo. 1527
--daughter of Andrew and Elizabeth Friend. 1527

Friend, Mary, attended schools taught by Doctor Every Milton
and Tom Carroll in Marion county, Ark. 1884
--daughter of Peter Friend. 1884

Friend, Mary Jane, born in Scott county, Mo. 1527
--daughter of Andrew and Elizabeth Friend. 1527

Friend, Melia, daughter of Andrew and Elizabeth Friend. 1527
--married Peter Keesee. 1527

Friend, "Nig," married Cassina Cooley. 1018

Friend, Peter, as a bear hunter. 481, 482, 483, 484
--as a bee hunter. 589, 590
--buried on Asa Yocum place. 589
--died in 1875. 589
--had farm on White river in Franklin township,
Marion county, Ark. 2087
--helped build schoolhouse in Marion county, Ark. 1884
--pioneer of Marion county, Ark. 589
--son of Jake Friend. 589, 1595

Friend, Sally, buried in cemetery near Lutie, Ozark county, Mo. 1944
--daughter of Uncle Jimmie Friend. 1942

Friend, Sarah, born in Scott county, Mo. 1527
--daughter of Andrew and Elizabeth Friend. 1527
Friend, Stem, saw herd of deer ........................................ 185, 186
--son of Peter Friend ........................................... 185
--Union soldier in Captain William Pillard's company .... 185

Friend, Steve, saw two bucks engaged in combat in Ozark county, Mo ........................................... 751
--son of Peter Friend ........................................... 595, 751, 776
--tells of his father shooting a deer five times
before killing it in Marion county, Ark .................... 776

Friend, Susan, buried in Betsy Graham graveyard .............. 1942
--daughter of Uncle Jimmie Friend ............................. 1942

Friend, Tom, son of Uncle Jimmie Friend .......................... 1942

Fristow, Mark, only man living in Warsaw, Mo., in 1836 ........ 1601

Fritts, Alexander, son of John and Jane Fritts .................. 100

Fritts, Mrs. Charity, died on Middle Fork of White river and
buried in Baptist church-house graveyard ..................... 1640

Fritts, Charley P., died in 1894 and buried in family cemetery
on John Fritts homestead ........................................ 1639
--married Mary Ann Hankins in 1853 ............................. 1639
--son of John and Jane Fritts ................................. 100, 1639

Fritts, Dan, son of Henry Fritts ................................ 250

Fritts, Dick, son of George Fritts ................................ 8*

Fritts, Elizabeth, daughter of John and Jane Fritts ........... 100

Fritts, Frank, son of Henry Fritts ................................ 250

Fritts, Frank, son of John and Jane Fritts ...................... 100

Fritts, George, brother of John and Henry Fritts .............. 100, 1639
--lived on White river in Marion county, Ark., in early
day ............................................................... 100, 1639

Fritts, George (Bud), died in Texas .............................. 1666
--son of George Fritts, Sr .................................... 1666, 8*

Fritts, George, Sr., died while in camp near Sherman, Texas,
on way back to White river ...................................... 1665
--had farm on north side of White river in Keesee
township, Marion county, Ark., where he lived from
latter forties to September 6, 1859, occupied by
William Trimble at one time and bought by J. C.
Turbo in 1859 .................................................... 1664, 1858, 2031, 7*
--hunter, farmer and blacksmith ............................... 1664, 8*
--went to Wise county, Texas, in 1859 ......................... 1665

Fritts, George, headed one side of contestants to rid country
of obnoxious birds and beasts in Taney county, Mo.
in 1855 ............................................................ 1742
Fritts, George, huggd wounded buck to prevent its escaping. 790
--native of Virginia. 790
--pioneer of Marion county, Ark. 790

Fritts, George, lived in what is now Keesea township, Marion county, Ark. 1821

Fritts, George, son of John and Jane Fritts. 100

Fritts, George, went on bee hunt in 1841 near Gainesville, Mo. 1513, 1514

Fritts, Henry, attended school in Buck Bottom in 1856 taught by Martin Johnson. 1679

Fritts, Henry, brother of John and George Fritts. 1639
--died long before war. 1640
--pioneer settler along Richland creek. 1639
--wife's name Charity. 1639

Fritts, Henry, could not talk plain. 8*
--died in Confederate Texas regiment at Shiloh. 1666
--son of George Fritts, Sr. 1666, 8*

Fritts, Henry, had to hide from guerrillas. 250
--son of John and Jane Fritts. 100, 250
--wife's name Sally. 250

Fritts, John, assisted to wait on Solomon Loveall when he was ill in 1850 in Marion county, Ark. 2096
--son of George Fritts. 1513, 2096, 8*
--went on bee hunt in 1841 near Gainesville, Mo.

--wife's name Martha. 2096

Fritts, John, ate three pounds of sugar without stopping. 100
--brutally killed by Southern men. 100, 101, 102
--brother of George Fritts. 100
--early settler in Madison county, Ark. 99
--wife's name Jane. 99

Fritts, John, lived on land occupied by Martin Johnson until Civil War. 1486

Fritts, John, son of Henry Fritts. 250

Fritts, Mary, daughter of John and Jane Fritts. 100

Fritts, Mrs. Mary Ann, daughter-in-law of John Fritts. 100
--daughter of Caleb and Jane Hankins Smith. 1639
--gives incident of doctor charging her the exorbitant price of $4.00 for pulling a tooth in Madison county, Ark., in 1850, when she was twelve. 2151
--gives story of saving coverlets from guerrillas. 258, 259, 260
--lived with William and Elizabeth Hankins, her grandparents. 258

cont.
Fritts, Mrs. Mary Ann, cont.
--married Charley P. Fritts.......................... 258, 268, 1639
--pioneer of Madison county, Ark.......................... 1639
--tells of guerrillas..................................... 268
--tells of John Fritts' death in 1864.......................... 100

Fritts, Peter, son of John and Jane Fritts.......................... 100

Fritts, Preston, son of John and Jane Fritts.......................... 100

Fritts, Mrs. Sally, tortured by guerrillas to make her tell her husband's whereabouts, but she refused to tell
............................................................................. 250, 251
--wife of Henry Fritts........................................ 250

Fritts, Sarah Matilda, daughter of Charley and Mary Ann (Hanks) Fritts.......................... 258
--married Sanford Cowan........................................ 258

Fritts, William, son of John and Jane Fritts.......................... 100

Fritts, Wright, son of John and Jane Fritts.......................... 100

Frost, Arch, bear hunter........................................ 1254, 1255, 1256

Frost, General D. M., Confederate................................... 156*

Fulkerson, Ben, died in Palo Pinto county, Texas.......................... 1013
--early settler on Little North Fork in Osage county, Mo.......................... 1011
--his Indian wife and babe had terrifying experience with panther springing at them...... 1011, 1012, 1013

Fulkerson, Fed, attacked by wolves in Marion county, Ark.................. 922, 923

Fulkerson, Fred, bear hunter........................................ 362, 363
--pioneer of Marion county, Ark.................................... 362

Fullbright, Billy, early resident of Greene county, Mo.................. 2047

Fullbright, Dan, merchant in Springfield, Mo., in early day.......................... 1662

Fullbright, Henry, fur dealer and merchant of Springfield, Mo.................. 987

Fyan, Colonel Bob, Federal........................................ 468*

Fyffe, Isaac, born in Scotland in 1792.................................. 2066
--chief of the Grand Lodge of the Masonic Fraternity at Nashville, Tenn.............. 2066
--wife's name Margarette........................................ 2066

Fyffe, Sarah, born in 1821........................................ 2066
--daughter of Isaac and Margarette Fyffe........................................ 2066
--observed meteoric shower of 1833 in McMinn county, Tenn.................. 2066, 2067
Fyffe, S. W., born in McMinn county, Tenn., in 1827. 2066
--Confederate soldier in 5th Tennessee, Colonel McClelland commanding. 2066
--observed a meteoric shower of 1833 in McMinn county, Tenn. 2066, 2067
--served throughout Mexican War under General Twiggs and was under General Scott when war ended. 2066
--son of Isaac G. and Margarette Fyffe. 2066

Fyffe, William, born in 1824. 2066
--observed a meteoric shower of 1833 in McMinn county, Tenn. 2066, 2067
--son of Isaac and Margarette Fyffe. 2066

Gage, Jim, early resident of Jimmies Creek, Marion county, Ark. 1648

Gage, Jim, early settler of Flippin Barrens. 1824

Gage, Jim, Jimmies creek named after, some thought. 1081
--settled Billy Parker place in Marion county, Ark. 1081

Gainesville, Mo., early settlers of. 1700, 1701

Gaither, Colonel. 309*
--became lieutenant-colonel of 27th Arkansas in place of Lieutenant-Colonel Riggs when the latter resigned. 320*

Gaither, Captain Beall. 133*
--became commander of 27th Arkansas in place of Colonel Shaler. 306*
--commanded Company D, 27th Arkansas. 116*, 233*, 234*
--promoted to major of 27th Arkansas. 234*

Galbreath, Andy, resident of Greene county, Mo., in 1855. 1548

Galbreath, Dewit, resident of Greene county, Mo., in 1855. 1548

Gardener, Bill, one of three settlers on Finley creek, Christian county, Mo., in 1820. 1785

Gardener, Jim, present at fight between a wolf caught in a pen trap and five dogs, in Sharp county, Ark., in 1858. 953
--wife's name Susan. 953

Garoute, David (Dave), attended school taught by A. G. Robertson. 1604, 1605
--born in Gasconade county, Mo., in 1838. 1603
--Federal soldier, belonging to Company F 24th Missouri. 95, 1603
--gives account of making a horse belonging to a preacher he disliked break its neck by frightening it by turning a crank on a mill while the horse was tied and it jumped and plunged. 2271, 2272, 2273
--married Louisa Jane Smart in 1868. 1603

cont.
Garoutte, David (Dave), cont.  
--moved with parents into Greene county, Mo., in 1838. ........................................ 1603, 2271
--related story of a spy treacherously killing two guards and dangerously wounding another, and finally being captured and hanged. ........ 95, 96, 97
--son of Samuel and Jane (Reynolds) Garoutte. ........................................ 1603

Garoutte, Samuel, buried in Garoutte graveyard ........................................ 1604
--first resident in Pond creek township in Gasconade county, Mo. ..................... 1605
--moved into Greene county, Mo., in 1838. ........................................ 1603
--wife's name Jane (Reynolds) Garoutte. ........................................ 1603

Garrette, Doctor, early resident of St. Clair county, Mo. ......... 277
--learned story of Jacob Johnson 'Row's fate. ........ 277, 278

Garrison, Bill, one of three settlers on Finley creek, Christian county, Mo., in 1820. ........................................ 1765

Garrison, Caleb, fought with wounded buck near Bratton's Spring creek. ................. 723

Garrison, John, killed white deer near Gainesville, Mo. ............. 665

Garvin, Lizzie, attended school on Osage creek in Webster county, Mo., taught by Mrs. Victoria Maupin. ............. 1656

Garvin, Sally, attended school on Osage creek in Webster county, Mo., taught by Mrs. Victoria Maupin. ............. 1656
--sister of Lizzie Garvin. ........................................ 1656

Gatling, Bill, taught Lem Hollinsworth how to call turkeys ... 1736

Gaylor, Columbus, had struggle with wounded buck near Forsyth, Mo. ........................................ 1316, 1317

George, Andy, lived on Big creek in Searcy county, Ark., in 1855. ......................... 21

George, James, went on bee hunt in 1841 near Gainesville, Mo. ........................................ 1515, 1514

George, John, present at fight between a wolf caught in a pen trap and five dogs, in Sharp county, Ark., in 1858. 953
--went on bee hunt in 1841 near Gainesville, Mo. ........................................ 1513, 1514

Georges creek, in Marion county, Ark., derived its name from George Wood who built the mill........... 1772

Ghosts, were discovered to be white cows in graveyard at mouth of Bratton's Spring creek. ........ 2242, 2243, 2244

Gibson, George, helped kill a hog against military orders while in camp at Camden, Ark. ................. 3497
Gibson, George, cont.,
--member of 27th Arkansas who walked part way with
S. C. Turnbo after leaving steamboat at Paroquet
Bluff on way home from war...... 442*, 443*, 444*, 445*

Gidding, Dibbie, attended school in Cedar county, Mo.,
taught by a Mr. Robertson.......................... 1882

Gidding, Will, attended school in Cedar county, Mo., taught
by a Mr. Robertson.......................... 1882

Gilbert, Mrs. Emeline, born in West Prussia, Germany............ 1658
--gives account of a Mrs. Sherman dying away from
home in 1903 of a cancer and some men accused of
murdering her saved from hanging only by the time-
ly discovery of her dead body........ 1659, 1660, 1661
--resident of Taney county, Mo........ 1658
--wife of John Gilbert.................. 1658

Gill, John M., built first schoolhouse on South Fork of Sugar
Loaf creek and first teacher of school........ 1534

Gilliland, Baily, brother of David Gilliland.................. 1956
--resident of Madison county, Ark., in 1851........ 1956

Gilliland, Bob, had place at mouth of Bratton's Spring creek.. 1622
--had place on Little North Fork in Ozark county,
Mo......................................................... 1919

Gilliland, David, brother of Baily Gilliland.................. 1956
--resident of Madison county, Ark., in 1851........ 1956

Gilliland, Frank, Union soldier present when one soldier and
some refugees almost drowned in White River........ 2099

Gilliland, Jim, companion of Willoughby Hall.................. 154
--son of Bob Gilliland.................. 154
--wounded by Southern sympathizers........ 154

Gimlin, Haining, resident of Christian county, Mo., in 1857.. 1268

Gimlin, Joe, early settler of Missouri.................. 82

Gipson, Ben, early resident on left hand prong of Crooked
creek in Boone county, Ark.......................... 1687
--wife's name Elizabeth.......................... 1687

Gipson, George, early settler of Taney county, Mo........ 1290

Glasgow, Mo., an incident of the Civil War at........... 90, 91

Glover, Wash, his dogs saved A. Brown's life when he was
pursued by pack of wolves.................. 891
--pioneer of Taney county, Mo........ 891

Golaski, Jess, as a deer hunter in Pulaski county, Mo........ 657
Golasky, Jess, early resident of Laclede county, Mo........... 1617
- southern in sentiment........................ 1617

Goldsberry, Billy, pioneer of Oregon county, Mo............. 323

Goodall, Joe, sold claim in Marion county, Ark., to John C.
Rea in 1847........................................ 1649

Goodall, Mat, sold claim to Hugh B. Hand in Marion county, Ark.
.................................................. 1606

Gooden, James Absalom, born in Baxter county, Ark., in 1858. 631
- son of Harney Gooden............................ 631
- tells of finding bucks' heads with horns locked. 632

Gooden, Tom, went on camp hunt in Oregon county, Mo... 1272, 1273

Goodman, Bob, resident of Union county, Ark., at time of
Civil War............................................ 2102

Goodman, Tom, saw fox capture turkey in Ozark county, Mo.,
in 1865........................................... 1474

Gooldy, Charley, taught first subscription school on Lick
creek in Ozark county, Mo., in 1842.................. 1835

Gooley, Charles S., born in 1803............................ 1581
- came home drunk one day and his wife, who op-
pposed drinking, touched a hot knife to his throat
and he thought she had cut his throat........... 2235, 2236
- died in 1874 and buried in Sisney graveyard in
Ozark county, Mo.................................. 1581
- first settler on Gooleys Spring creek in Ozark
county, Mo., and sold claim to G. W. (Wash)
Webster, who sold to Doctor J. T. Arnold and
Josiah Collins, who sold to George Mahon........ 2235
- lived on what is now George Mahon place on
Gooley's Spring creek in early day.............. 1978
- taught school on Lick creek in Ozark county, Mo,
in early day...................................... 1614
- wife's name Hannah............................... 1581, 2235

Gouley, Kingdom, son of George Gouley....................... 1081
- village of Kingdom Springs named after, in
Marion county, Ark................................ 1081

Gourd, Ephriam, went on camp hunt in Madison county, Ark.,
in 1857........................................... 1957, 1958

Gourd, Eaph, neighbor of Ben Hager who went on big camp
hunt but encountered swarm of rattlesnakes which
changed course.................................... 1454, 1455

Grace, Henry, had experience with buck in Ozark county, Mo.
................................................... 724, 725
- saw deer killing snake in Ozark county, Mo....... 681
- tells of large deer in Missouri in early days.... 664
Graham, Agnes, daughter of John B. Graham ........................................... 1685
--first interment in Lige Friend graveyard, in 1838. 1685

Graham, Alfred, visited Washington county, Ark., from Ozark county, Mo. ........................................... 1943

Graham, Alva, sold improvement near Iatie, Ozark county, Mo., to Uncle Jimmie Friend ........................................... 1944
--son of John B. Graham ........................................... 1944
--visited Washington county, Ark., from Ozark county, Mo. ........................................... 1943

Graham, Betsy, buried in Lige Friend graveyard ........................................... 1686
--wife of John B. Graham ........................................... 1686

Graham, Emma, married Tom Terry, Jr. ........................................... 2225

Graham, Fred, found two deer with horns locked on Lick creek .................. 773
--pioneer of Ozark county, Mo. ........................................... 666
--tells of pet deer Andrew Friend had ........................................... 666

Graham, George, settled on what is now Barker place near Forsyth in Taney county, Mo., in 1818 ........................................... 2397

Graham, Harvey, had place on Shoal creek formerly occupied by John Jones ........................................... 1619

Graham, Jim, as a deer hunter ........................................... 704
--pioneer of Boone county, Ark ........................................... 704

Graham, John, died in Spokane, Wash ........................................... 664
--merchant on old Elias Keesee farm on Little North Fork in Ozark county, Mo., in early day ........................................... 664

Graham, "Black" John, discovered remains of John Fritchett on Cooleys Spring creek in Ozark county, Mo. ........................................... 1755, 1756
--sold improvement on Little North Fork in Ozark county, Mo., to Isaac Mahon, in 1845 ........................................... 1691

Graham, Levi, helped flay wolf alive in Ozark county, Mo. ........................................... 2264

Graham, Martha, assisted to wait on Solomon Loveall when he was ill in 1850 in Marion county, Ark ........................................... 2096
--daughter of John Graham ........................................... 2096
--wife of John Fritts ........................................... 2096

Graham, Peter, buried in Washington county, Ark ........................................... 1927
--father-in-law of Paton Keesee ........................................... 1927

Graham, Peter, died on Lees creek ........................................... 589
--resident of Marion county, Ark., in 1817, and afterwards lived in Washington county, Ark ........................................... 589
--resident on White river in 1824 ........................................... 1562

Graham, Peter, pioneer of Little North Fork ........................................... 1622
--son of old Peter Graham ........................................... 1622
Graham, Steve, early settler who lived on lower Phine Smith place.................................................. 1622

Gravelly, Colonel John, commander of Co. F of the 8th Missouri cavalry, Union side.................................................. 75

Graves, Billy, found bucks' heads with horns locked.................................................. 632
   --son of Jimmie Graves.................................................. 632

Graves, Jimmie, born in Montgomery county, N. C., in 1818.......................... 830
   --died in Baxter county, Ark., in 1901, and buried in Tribbet graveyard.................. 830
   --pioneer of Baxter county, Ark......................................... 830
   --step-father of James Abolom Gooden.................................... 632

Graves, Tom, born in Baxter county in 1859.................................................. 830
   --had experience with wolf while herding sheep.......................... 830
   --son of Jimmie Graves.................................................. 830

Graveyard, at mouth of Bratton's Spring creek discussed.................................................. 2240, 2241, 2242, 2243, 2244

Gray, Daniel, early resident of Benton county, Mo.................................................. 1600

Gray, John, established a brick yard with John Quinn in Greene county, Mo., in 1849.................................................. 1953

Greaver, Captain W. A. (Bill), had charge of the cover line of the Trans-Mississippi department from the Mississippi river to headquarters at Shreveport at the close of the Civil War.................................................. 2101

Green, Almeda, daughter of Mike Green.................................................. 1534
   --first interment in Mike Green's cemetery in latter fifties.................. 1534
   --sister of Mike Green.................................................. 1535

Green, Amanda, sister of Mike Green.................................................. 1535

Green, Avery, brother of Mike Green.................................................. 1535
   --died in Sharp county, Ark.................................................. 1535

Green, Ben, son of Leven T. Green.................................................. 820
   --wolf hunter.................................................. 822, 823, 824, 825

Green, Bradford, brother of Mike Green.................................................. 1535

Green, George, son of Leven T. Green.................................................. 820
   --went on bee hunt in 1841 near Gainesville, Mo.................................................. 1513, 1514
   --wolf hunter.................................................. 822, 823, 824, 825

Green, J. H., brother of Mike Green.................................................. 1535, 1752
   --Confederate soldier killed at Boonville, Mo., in 1864, during Price's raid.................................................. 1535, 1753
   --lived many years on South Fork of East Sugar Loaf creek in Boone county, Ark.................................................. 1752
   --lynched by mob who suspected him of stealing hogs.................................................. 1752, 1753
Green, James S., brother of Mike Green. ........................................ 1535
Green, Jesse, bee tree hunter ......................................................... 821
--son of Leven T. Green ............................................................. 820
--went on bee hunt in 1841 near Gainesville, Mo. ......................... 1513, 1514
--wolf hunter .............................................................................. 822, 823, 824, 825
Green, Jim, saved Bill Clark's life when about to be gored by enraged buck ................................................................. 754
Green, Leetzie Ann, sister of Mike Green ....................................... 1535
Green, Leven T., had dreadful experience with wolves ..................... 822, 823, 824, 825
--held first religious service on Swan creek .................................. 1677
--layed wolves alive in Ozark county, Mo ..................................... 2265
--pioneer of Ozark county, Mo .................................................... 820, 1808
--pioneer of Taney county, Mo .................................................... 771
--perser who lived on Little North Fork ...................................... 1677
--saw herd of elk ......................................................................... 771, 772
Green, Mike, born in Anderson county, Tenn., in 1822 ................... 1533
--early settler on South Fork of Sugar Loaf creek, Boone county, Ark ............................................................... 1532
--gives incident of killing extra large buck .................................. 1533, 1534
--married Miss Hannah Lacy in 1845 ............................................ 1533
--place, Boone county, Ark .......................................................... 392
--resident of Roane county, Tenn., until 1845 ................................ 1533
--served in Colonel Schavel's battalion of mounted men, which accompanied General Price on his raid into Missouri in 1864 ................................................................. 1534
--son of Theodaric Green ......................................................... 298
--tells of father's death .............................................................. 298
--wounded severely near Kansas City, Mo .................................... 1534, 1535
Green, Millie, sister of Mike Green .............................................. 1535
Green, Phillip, as a deer hunter .................................................... 553, 554, 555, 697
--born in Howell county, Mo., in 1852 ....................................... 822
--bitten by rattlesnake in 1896 .................................................... 822
--gives account of his grandfather, father and uncles going on wolf hunt and his grandfather having dreadful experience with them ... 822, 823, 824, 825
--gives account of settlers slaying a wolf alive in Ozark county, Mo., by his relatives .................................................. 2265, 2266
--pioneer of Ozark county, Mo .................................................... 553
--shot deer that was hard to kill in Ozark county, Mo ................... 777
--son of Pleasant Thomas Green ................................................ 553, 822, 2265
--tells bear story of John O. Tabor fighting a bear. ....................... 555, 556, 557
Green, Phillip, son of Leven T. Green ......................................... 820
Green, Theodaric, buried on Tom Mory place ................................ 300
Green, Pleasant Thomas (Tom), buried in Washington county, Mo. 822
--helped kill wolf alive............................ 2265, 2266
--son of Leven T. Green............................ 820
--wife's name Margaretta Mahala Ann (Blair) Green,
   who is buried in Douglas county, Mo.................. 822

Greiver, Ben, buried in cemetery at Lead Hill, Ark......... 234*
--commissionary sergeant......................... 234*
--died in Boone county, Ark., in 1873.............. 234*

Grider, Bill, first man killed in Polk county, Mo., over the
   issue of the war.................................. 65, 66
--lived in Shanghai, Polk county, Mo., during Civil
   War.................................................. 65
--wife's name Easter Grider.......................... 65

Grider, Jake, blacksmith in Forsyth, Mo., in early day...... 1675

Grider, Martin, first to be married in vicinity of head of
   Swan creek in Taney county, Mo., marrying Betsy
   Edwards............................................ 1589

Griffin, Anderson, buried in cemetery at Houston, Texas county,
   Mo................................................... 1767
--moved from Tennessee to Texas county, Mo., in 1849
   or 1850......................................... 75, 1764
--moved to Polk county, Mo., in 1856.................... 75
--wife's name Annie (Daniel) Griffin.................. 1764

Griffin, Mrs. Anderson, buried in Polk county, Mo............ 1767
--formerly Annie Daniel............................. 1767

Griffin, C. W. (Wilse), helped kill centipede twelve inches
   long.................................................. 1442
--hunter in Baxter county, Ark........................ 897
--killed wolves in Baxter county, Ark., on east side
   of Big North Fork................................ 903, 904
--resident of Marion county, Ark....................... 1442
--saw eagle that had feasted so greedily on deer it
   had killed that it could not fly, in Ozark county,
   Mo.................................................. 1491, 1492
--tells of great tenacity in a wolf he shot.......... 897, 898

Griffin, Clint, resident of Searcy county, Ark., at one time... 980

Griffin, James, resident of Texas county, Mo.................. 1070
--tells of little girl being killed and devoured by
   some wild beast, supposedly by a panther, which
   his father killed, in 1850....................... 1070, 1071, 1072, 1073

Griffin, James S. (Jim), born in Meigs county, Tenn., in 1840.. 1764
--gives account of moving to Texas county, Mo., in
   1849.............................................. 1764, 1765, 1766
--gives story of a murderer being apprehended in
   Arkansas by his father and uncle.................. 1877, 1878, 1879
--married Miss Jane Mackey, a Southern girl............. 77
--member of Co. F, 8th Mo. Cavalry, Union side.......... 76
--son of Anderson and Annie (Daniel) Griffin........... 75, 1764
Griffin, Jess, resident of Searcy county, Ark., at one time... 980

Griffin, Jim, attended school on Elk creek in Texas county, Mo., taught by John Worthington. 1900
--brother of Sam Griffin. 1738, 1900
--had narrow escape when pursuing a coon in Polk county, Mo., when he pushed a boulder that was a hiding place of the coon off a bluff and fell off with the boulder. 1217, 1218, 1219
--had to guard corn in 1861 to prevent deer from destroying the shocks. 1738
--tells of interrupting a religious service in Texas county, Mo., to inform his parents his little brother had been snake bitten. 1457, 1458
--was with his brother Sam when they captured large turkey in Texas county, Mo., that weighed twenty-seven pounds after being dressed. 1468, 1469

Griffin, John, attended school on Elk creek in Texas county, Mo., taught by John Worthington. 1900
--brother of Sam Griffin. 1900

Griffin, John, brother of Jim Griffin. 1218
--coon hunter. 1218, 1219

Griffin, Lank, resident of Searcy county, Ark., at one time... 980

Griffin, Mrs. Margarette, born in Knox county, Tenn., in 1850. 190
--came to Webster county, Mo., in 1861. 190
--gives account of man escaping death from Confederates by feigning death. 190
--sister of Jim Rhodes. 190
--wife of Wilsie Griffin. 190

Griffin, Nancy Jane, attended school on Elk creek in Texas county, Mo., taught by John Worthington. 1900
--sister of Sam Griffin. 1900

Griffin, S. H. (Sam Houston), attended his first school on Elk creek in Texas county, Mo., taught by John Worthington. 1900
--bitten by copperhead snake but recovered, in Texas county, Mo. 1457, 1458
--born in Meigs county, Tenn., in 1846. 1738
--early settler of Texas county, Mo. 1738
--Federal soldier. 65, 237
--gives story of guerrillas. 237
--gives story of one man killing another in an argument over the Civil War news, and the feeble-minded son of the man killed imagining a worn-out clock struck three times, the hour of murder. 66, 2165
--killed forty-five squirrels one day when a boy with stones and dogs. 1739
--made his nephew, J. S. (Jim) Griffin his first pair of shoes in 1855. 1766
--settled Tempey Hutchison place above the mouth of Pond Fork. 1622

cont.
Griffin, S. H. (Sam Houston), cont.
--tells of capturing large turkey in Texas county, Mo., that weighed twenty-seven pounds after being dressed... 1468, 1469
--tells story of Bill Grider being killed by foolishly trying to escape when taken prisoner by Federal forces... 65, 66

Griffin, Tom, attended school on Elk creek in Texas county, Mo., taught by John Worthington... 1900

Griffin, Wilse, see C. W. (Wilse) Griffin.

Grinstead, Colonel H. L., buried in Greenwood cemetery of Camden, Ark., at which place he had been living since 1858... 363*
--commanded reserve force at battle of Jenkins Ferry... 360*
--his regiment brigaded with 27th and 22nd Arkansas... 146*
--had been promoted to the rank of brigadier-general but had not received his commission up to the time of his death... 363*
--killed in battle of Jenkins Ferry... 349*, 350*, 351*
--killed in timber at battle of Jenkins Ferry and not in the field where so many were struck down... 362*, 363*
--ordered by General Churchill to command reserve force of three hundred at Jenkins Ferry... 340*
--wife's name Kate A. Grinstead... 363*

Grinstead's force, withstood terrible raking fire when advancing to support the skirmish line at Jenkins Ferry... 342*, 343*, 344*

Grubbs, Abe, early settler on Bennetts Bayou, Fulton county, Ark 506

Grubbs, James L., member of Colonel A. E. Steen's 10th Missouri 223*

Guerrillas, baffled by brave women... 201, 202, 203, 204, 205
--danger of them even after close of war... 460*, 463*
--incidents of... 198, 199, 200
--killed Elias Willhight... 207
--killed two men and robbed them after close of war... 1105, 1106
--miscellaneous... 194 to 330
--put to flight by a woman... 194, 195, 196, 197
--stole cattle of settlers in Marion county, Ark... 38*, 39*
--tortured and murdered William Harden in 1865... 209, 210, 211, 212, 213, 214
--tortured John Sights... 219, 220, 221

Guifford, Thomas, first merchant of Gainesville, Mo... 1615, 1701
--wife's name Sarah Ann... 1615

Guin, James C. (Jim), born in Henry county, Tenn., in 1851... 22
--son of Jesse and Charlotte (Shipman) Guin... 22
--tells of brutal killing of Murph Henderson and his wife picking up his brains... 22, 23
Guin, Jesse, buried in Weaver graveyard near Bolivar. 1855
--died in Polk county, Mo. 1855
--father of James C. (Jim) Guin. 1855
--settled in Searcy county, Ark., in 1855. 1855

Guin, John, killed by Southern men same time John Fritts was killed. 101, 102

Gunning, Major, Confederate officer at Forsyth when General Sweeney made attack. 114, 115
--swore S. C. Turnbo into the Confederate army in Yellville, Ark., June 19, 1862. 59*

Gunter, Colonel Tom, on post duty in Marshall, Texas, in May, 1865. 400*, 401*, 402*

Guthrie, Ham, helped Ben Hager bury some Southern victims of the Civil War. 43
--Union soldier present when one soldier and some refugees almost drowned in White river. 2099

Hackett, Elizabeth, daughter of Jesse Hacket. 1226
--married Lige Motley. 1226

Hackett, W. F. (Bill), born in Lawrence county, Ind., in 1844. 71
--enlisted in Co. A, 27th Kentucky Regiment, Union. 71
--married Miss Mary E. Cole. 71
--son of William and Sarah (Smith) Hackett. 71
--while traveling from Hardin county, Ky., to Doniphon in Ripley county, Mo., came upon sad scene of where two war parties had met and where there were twenty-four graves. 71, 72

Hackett, William, buried in the graveyard at the Pleasant Grove churchhouse in Hardin county, Ky. 71
--wife's name Sarah (Smith) Hackett. 71

Hackley, Charley, attended school in Howard county, Mo., taught by Ben White. 1902

Hackley, Lucy, attended school in Howard county, Mo., taught by Ben White. 1902

Hackworth, Willie, as a deer hunter in Marion county, Ark. 769

Haddon, John, bought claim in Taney county, Mo., from a Mr. Stephens, who was murdered, and sold it to J. C. Turnbo. 1815, 1816

Hagan, see Hogan.

Hager, Ben, born in Warren county, Tenn., in 1848. 1955
--came with his parents to Madison county, Ark., when three years old. 1955
--early resident of Madison county, Ark. 1955

<br>----------------------------- 43, 1414, 1259, 1454, 1955, 2189
--Federal soldier. 43
Hager, Ben, cont.
--gives account of a wonderful escape he and others had from drowning when Union soldiers and refugees were crossing White river during war times... 2099, 2100
--gives amusing incident of Hugh Barry playing a joke on his brother John, a minister, by substituting a deck of cards for his brother’s hymn book which his brother spilled before the congregation, but who turned the joke to his brother by remaking his brother had been sowing tares.......... 2253, 2254, 2255
--gives astonishing story of a man and woman having twelve sets of boy twins, the oldest ones being twelve years of age, appearing in Huntsville, Ark., in 1859, and the merchants generously outfitting them.......................... 2189, 2190, 2191
--son of C. A. (Christopher) and Almedia (Rogers) Hager........................................ 1955
--tells of burning of Huntsville, Ark............................ 47
--tells of burying some Southern victims of the war 43, 44
--tells of panther pursuing his sister Charity and his father and himself trailing and killing the panther and also killing a buck, in 1862 1259, 1260, 1261
--went on big camp hunt but encountered swarm of rattlesnakes which changed course............... 1454, 1455
--went on camp hunts when a boy............................... 1957, 1958
--went squirrel hunting with John Clay and John Clay was bitten by rattlesnake and died two hours later, ................................................ 1414, 1415, 1416

Hager, Bibra, daughter of C. A. (Christopher) and Almedia (Rogers) Hager.............................. 1956

Hager, Charity, daughter of C. A. (Christopher) and Almedia (Rogers) Hager............................. 1956
--pursued by panther in Madison county, Ark., in 1862.............................................. 1259, 1260

Hager, C. A. (Christopher), buried in graveyard near Crawford, Texas, in 1898......................... 1958
--came to Madison county, Ark., from Tennessee in 1851 with all his worldly goods consisting of provision for three days, one coon dog and five cents........... 1955
--Methodist preacher......................................... 1957
--went on camp hunt in 1857 where eleven bears were killed in one day............................ 1957, 1958

Hager, Mrs. C. A. (Christopher), buried in graveyard on the Brazos river in Texas....................... 1958

Hager, Ellen Jane, daughter of C. A. (Christopher) and Almedia (Rogers) Hager........................... 1956

Hager, Mary Ann, daughter of C. A. (Christopher) and Almedia (Rogers) Hager............................ 1956

Hager, Jim, son of C. A. (Christopher) and Almedia (Rogers) Hager......................................... 1956
Hager, John, son of C. A. (Christopher) and Alma (Rogers) Hager .......................... 1956

Hager, Robert, son of C. A. (Christopher) and Alma (Rogers) Hager .......................... 1956

Hager, Simon, son of C. A. (Christopher) and Alma (Rogers) Hager .......................... 1956

Hager, Tom, son of C. A. (Christopher) and Alma (Rogers) Hager .......................... 1956

Haggard, Jack, tells of Ben McKinney and his wife hunting squirrels together in Taney county, Mo. .... 1226

Haggard, John (Jacky), born in Roane county, Tenn., in 1823 .......................... 485
--Confederate soldier ............................................. 934
--had experience with deer on James Fork of White river .......................... 725
--had experience with wounded buck in Taney county, Mo. .......................... 725
--killed white deer between Panther creek and James Fork of White river .......................... 665
--married Miss Nancy Ann Jackson ..................................... 485
--moved to Boone county, Ark., during war ............................................. 934
--pioneer of Taney county, Mo., settling there in 1841 ............................................. 485, 934
--pursued by wolves ............................................. 935, 936, 937, 1162
--son of John Haggard ............................................. 485
--tells hunting stories, including one about Judge Casey fighting a bear to save his dog 485, 486, 487, 488
--went deer hunting one night and was frightened by close presence of panther .................. 1163, 1164, 1165, 1166

Haggard, Nathaniel, trustee of first school in Taney county, Mo., in 1842 .................. 1907

Hale, Billy, early resident of Boone county, Ark. ............................................. 1903
--starved to death in war times ............................................. 1903

Hale, Joe, son of Billy Hale ............................................. 1903
--wounded severely fourteen times one day during war but recovered ............................................. 1904

Hale, Lige, had place between Big creek and Frate, Mo., on which Abe Cole once lived ............................................. 2085

Hall, Absalom, as a bear hunter ............................................. 1204
--bear hunter but had experience with panther in Baxter county, Mo. .......................... 989, 990, 991, 992
--son of Dave Hall ............................................. 1204

Hall, Bill (Bully), killed accidentally his sister Lucinda ............................................. 1581
--son of Joe Hall ............................................. 1581

Hall, Dave (colored), built cabin in Marion county, Ark., in 1820 .......................... 2040
--first interment in graveyard three miles below where Joe Pace's ferry now is in Marion county, Ark. ............................................. 1762

cont.
Hall, Dave (colored), cont.
--killed panther........................................... 1039, 1040
--settled in Marion county, Ark., in 1819........... 1038, 1762
--wife's name Sally (Williams) Hall.................. 1762

Hall, Henderson, was in hunting camp in Marion county, Ark., when forty-five copperhead snakes were killed. 1434, 1435

Hall, Jim, as a deer hunter................................ 1204
--brother of Willoughby Hall............................. 2286
--captured by friend of the man he murdered and taken to Baxter county, Ark., to be put to death, but he dodged the bullets of the firing squad and escaped being killed............................... 2286, 2287
--killed John Tolbert ten miles east of Yellville, Ark., in 1856........................................... 2286
--son of Dave Hall.......................................... 1204, 2286

Hall, Joseph (Joe), as a deer hunter...................... 1203, 1204
--born on White river in 1820............................ 1203, 1762
--buried at mouth of Bratton's Spring creek.......... 845, 1762
--died near Pontiac, Mo., in 1900....................... 845, 899, 1762
--gives reminiscences of early days.................. 1762, 1763
--had experience with catamount........................ 1204, 1205
--lived near Pontiac, Mo.................................. 899
--resident of Marion county, Ark........................ 1038, 1203
--son of Dave Hall and Sadie (Williams) Hall........ 1038, 1135, 1204, 1762
--tells of forty-five copperhead snakes coming into camp when attracted by warmth of camp-fire......... 1434, 1435
--tells of hearing a panther's screams and later the panther attacking a sow and his father killing it.............. 1038, 1039, 1040
--tells of men running into a panther and the panther creating quite a scene before being killed.................. 999, 999, 991, 992
--tells of timber wolf pursuing a dog.................. 845, 844
--while returning home from a deer hunt discovered a panther treeed by dogs belonging to Peter Colder and helped kill it, in Marion county, Ark., in 1842.... 1135, 1136, 1137

Hall, Joel, early settler of Taney county, Mo........... 1676

Hall, Leonard, son of Dave Hall.......................... 1135
--while returning home from a deer hunt discovered a panther treeed by dogs belonging to Peter Colder and helped kill it, in Marion county, Ark., in 1842........ 1135, 1136, 1137

Hall, Lucinda, daughter of Joe Hall....................... 1581
--first interment in Sisney graveyard in Ozark county, Mo.................................................. 1581
--killed accidentally by her brother.................... 1581
Hall, Willoughby, as a bear hunter. 1204
---Federal, said to have helped kill John McClure, a
Confederate. 154
---scalped by Hugh McClure in revenge for the death of
his son. 155, 156

Halleck, General H. W., Federal officer. 137

Halis, Bob, helped build cabin for Mike Yocum which was first
settlement at Peel, Marion county, Ark. 1578

Hamblin, Elizabeth, born in Indiana in 1811. 963
---died in Hickory county, Mo., in 1864. 964
---married Feilden Holt. 963

Hamblin, Vincent, brother of Elizabeth Hamblin, mother of Mrs.
Mary M. Turnbo. 1721
---children: Susan Emily born in 1844; George Washington
born in 1841; and Thomas Jefferson, who died
1722, 1722
---wife's name Eliza Jane. 1722

Hamilton, Arch, early resident of Taney county, Mo. 2204
---had mill on Crooked creek in Boone county, Ark. 1904

Hampton, Alf, son of Zeke Hampton, of near Yellville, Ark. 604
---tells of his father seeing a deer kill snake. 604, 605

Hampton, D., resident of Marion county, Ark. 1920

Hampton, Dave, saw deer killing snake. 604, 605

Hampton, Elisha, made Mrs. Jane (Mance) Adams her first pair
of shoes in Christian County, Mo. 1801

Hampton, George, as a deer hunter. 625, 626
---born near Yellville, Ark. 625
---son of Zeke Hampton. 625

Hampton, Green, married Patience Tabor. 617
---resident on Big creek in Taney county, Mo. 15
---Union defender. 15

Hampton, Johnny, as a deer hunter. 625, 626
---son of Add Hampton. 625

Hampton, Mrs. Lucinda, daughter of William or "Dancin' Bill" W
Wood. 1655
---helped bury bodies of John Wood and Jim Madewell. 1655

Hampton, Zeke, married daughter of Johnny Woods. 151
---pioneer of near Yellville, Ark. 604
---son of Dave Hampton. 604

Hand, Foster, born in Perry county, Tenn., in 1844. 6124
---gives account of the desertion of Jim Hitchcock
at Camp Livingstone. 97*, 100* cont.
Hand, Foster, cont.
--helped dig Jeff Arnold's grave .................. 93*, 94*
--located with his parents in Marion county, Ark.,
in 1852 ........................................ 1606
--son of Hugh B. and Annie (Shoat) Hand ........ 1606

Hand, Hugh B., born in 1808 and died in 1865 ........ 1607
--buried in Shiloh church-house graveyard in
Jackson county, Ark. .............................. 1607
--settled in Marion county, Ark., in 1832 .......... 1606
--wife's name Annie (Shoat) Hand ................. 1606

Hand, Rebecca, attended school in Yellville, Ark., in 1853,
taught by Major Tate ................................ 1607
--daughter of Hugh B. and Annie (Shoat) Hand .... 1607

Hand, "Tip" (William H.), attended school in Yellville, Ark.,
in 1853 taught by Major Tate ...................... 1607
--son of Hugh B. and Annie (Shoat) Hand .......... 1607

Hancock, David, lived on creek between Upper Turkey and Little
creek ............................................. 1763
--transacted business with the first circuit court
of Ozark county, Mo. ............................... 1783

Hancock, Jim, pioneer of Christian county, Mo. ....... 634
--saw two bucks with horns locked .................. 634, 635
--went to Barry county, Mo. ......................... 635

Hancock, John, discovered, with others, lead ore on Elbow
creek in 1851 ..................................... 1165
--merchant at Forsyth, Mo. .......................... 1162
--resident of Greene county, Mo., at one time ...... 1163

Hancock, Simon, helped build schoolhouse at mouth of upper
Turkey creek in Ozark county, Mo. .................. 1724
--transacted business with the first circuit court
of Ozark county, Mo. ................................ 1783

Hankins, Caleb Smith, born in Tennessee in 1813 ........ 1639
--buried in Pinnacle graveyard in 1906 ............ 1639
--came to Richland creek with parents when small .... 1640

Hankins, John Wesley, resident of Madison county, Ark., in 1850 2151

Hankins, Mary Ann, daughter of Caleb Smith and Jane Hankins ... 1639
--married Charley P. Fritts ....................... 1639

Hardcastle, John, had terrible encounter with a buck between
Marion and Boone counties, Ark. .................. 788, 789

Harden, Hiram, pioneer of Boone county, Ark. ........ 209
--son of Thomas Presley and Minerva (Starky) Harden .. 209
--tells story of his grandfather's torture and murder
by guerrillas ...................................... 209, 210, 211, 212, 213, 214

Harden, Stoke, brother of Hiram Harden .............. 210
Harden, Thomas Presley, came to Bellefonte, Ark., in 1846.  
--wife's name Minerva (Starky) Harden.  

Harden, William, came to Arkansas in 1846.  
--father of Thomas Presley Harden.  
--grandfather of Hiram Harden.  
--tortured and murdered by guerrillas.  

Hard times, incidents of people having little food in Arkansas  
after the Civil War.  

Lige Woods family had nothing to eat except cucumbers.  
--miscellaneous.  
1918 to 1927  

Hardware, Joe, merchant at Isabellia, Ozark county, Mo., in early days.  

Hardy, Lieutenant-Colonel W. R.  
--commanded Dawson's and Portloch's consolidated Confederate Regiments.  

Harlow, Rube, pioneer of Jacks Fork, Howell county, Mo.  

Harold, Elias, married in church before large congregation to  
Lucinda Austin in Madison county, Ark.  

Harp, Sam, pioneer of Marion county, Ark.  

Harris, Celia, daughter of John Harris.  
--married Joe Hogan.  

Harris, Mrs. Ellen, married R. S. (Richard) Holt.  
--sister of Marion Wilmoth.  

Harris, G. H. Giles, belonged to Company D 11th Missouri Inf.  
--born in Barren county, Ky., in 1829.  
--came with his parents to Benton county, Mo., in 1836.  
--son of Ben and Nancy (Hudspeth) Harris.  
--tells of Charley Scooten and Arthur Mathis being killed by war parties.  
1801, 1802  

Harris, Mrs. Katie, taught school on Bear creek in Boone county, Ark., in early day.  
--wife of William Harris.  

Hart, Dallas, died and buried on farm near Dugginsville, Mo.  
--married Miss Emeline Friend.  
--settled in Ozark county, Mo., in 1871.  
--tells of seeing deer.  

Hart, John, killed buffalo one day.  
1939, 1940
Hart, Adville, killed on Big creek during war. 22
--lived on Big creek in Searcy county, Ark., in 1855. 21

Haskel, Jess, married Polly Ann Tucker. 1824

Haskel, Mrs. Polly Ann, born in Hickman county, Tenn., in 1828. 1823
--came to Marion county, Ark., with her parents in
1842. 1823
--daughter of Steve and Patsy (Barber) Tucker. 1823

Haskins, Bob, discovered rich bee tree when hunting. 1252, 1846

Haskins, Jane (Glass), buried in graveyard near Jimmie Forest
land on Little North Fork. 1250
--pioneer of Ozark county, Mo. 1250
--wife of Preston D. Haskins. 1250

Haskins, Joe Glass, place in Taney county, Mo... 1910, 2138, 2139

Haskins, Joseph, buried in cemetery in apple orchard near
father's dwelling. 1250
--son of Joseph R. (Rufe) and Betsy (Holt) Haskins. 1250

Haskins, Joseph R. (Rufe), born in Roane county, Tenn., in 1826 1250
--first wife's name Mrs. Betsy (Holt) Haskins. 1250
--settled in Ozark county, Mo., with his parents
in 1840. 1250
--son of Preston D. and Jane (Glass) Haskins. 1250

Haskins, Josiah, tried to pick a fight with Cagie Hogan during
court week in Rockbridge, Ozark county, Mo., but
the latter regarded him as unworthy of notice. 2148

Haskins, L. D. (Dow), pioneer of Ozark county, Mo. 677
--saw large herd of bucks on Pond Fork creek. 677, 678
--Union soldier in Civil War. 677

Haskins, Preston, went on bee hunt in 1841 near Gainesville,
Mo. 1513, 1514

Haskins, Preston D., died in 1845 and buried in graveyard near
Jimmie Forest land on Little North Fork. 1250
--settled in Ozark county, Mo., in 1840, from Tenn-
essee. 1250

Haskins, Rufus (Rufe), bear hunter in 1843 on Pine creek.
1254, 1255, 1256
--bee hunter. 1252, 1253
--deer hunter in 1843. 1251, 1252
--escaped with his family drowning when overflow
occurred in Taney county, Mo., in 1867. 2056, 2057
--pursued wolf pups but failed to catch them. 1253, 1254
--shot turkey through heart but turkey lived some
time afterward. 1476, 1477
--tells of bee hunt in 1841 near Gainesville, Mo.
1513, 1514
Haslet, Ed, merchant at Omaha in 1903

Hassell, Charley, owned land on Little North Fork in 1873

Hatchet, King, brother of Page Hatchet

Hatchet, Page, gives story of killing a bear while some men and women were picking berries on Clinton Mountain

Hatfield, Tilman, saw guerrillas mistreat woman and children

Hatfield, Wesley, present at fight between a wolf caught in a pen trap and five dogs, in Sharp county, Ark., in 1858

Hatfield, Will, went with Rila Mullen in Fulton county, Ark., when he stole some meal from a mill

Hatfield, William, saw guerrillas mistreat woman and children

Hathcock, George W., born in Ozark county, Mo., in 1860

Hathcock, John, assessor of Ozark county, Mo., in 1907

Hathcock, John, buried in graveyard on Big North Fork in 1874

Havens, Frank, shot deer, killing it instantly, but desiring to be sure of its not escaping, cut its throat and tied it to a tree

Hawks, Andy, resident of Benton county, Mo., in 1836

Haw, John, made remark, "Paw picked on the coldest weather he could to die," when present at the burial of his father

Hawes, Billy, as a deer hunter

Hawkins, Ben, early settler on Bennets Bayou, Fulton county, Ark.
Haworth, Absalom, present at meeting to organize a school district in Taney county, Mo., in 1850........................ 1909

Haworth, Jim, present at meeting to organize a school district in Taney county, Mo., in 1850........................ 1909

Haworth, Jonah, buried on pieces of plank and a door shutter 59, 60 --killed in Boone county, Ark., during Civil War.... 59 --son of McCajor Haworth................................. 59

Haworth, McCaZah, lived on hill opposite Forsyth, Mo........... 26* 

Haworth, McCajor, pioneer of Taney county, Mo.................. 1674

Haworth, Tabitha, daughter of McCajor Haworth.................... 1559 --married Jake Nave................................. 1559

Hawthorne, General, Confederate................................. 349*, 363*, 404*

Hawthorne, Andrew, had experience with panther jumping on horse he was riding but being shaken off, and killed it and two small panthers................ 975, 976 --resident of the Buffalo Mountains in early days... 975

Hawthorne, Thomas, resident of Buffalo Mountains in early day. 975

Hayden, Beese, early resident of Greene county, Mo............. 2047 --succeeded John Roberts in ownership of mill four miles from Springfield................................. 2047

Hays, John, resident of Madison county, Ark., in 1851............. 1956

Hays, Doctor William, first interment in cemetery between Western Grove and Duggors mill, in Missouri............. 836

Hazleton, Royal, early resident of Greene county, Mo............ 1604 --wife's name Sally................................. 1604

Helms, James, native of Monroe county, Mo........................ 453 --settled in Marion county, Ark., in 1870.............. 453 --tells story of John Clark shooting a bear and of himself killing it with an ax.................. 453, 454, 455

Helms, Jim, guerrilla........................................ 228 --his men killed John Nave.......................... 228

Heard, Jess, had farm in Ozark county, Mo........................ 2015

Henderson, Bill, early resident of Madison county, Ark......... 1829

Henderson, "Chris," lived some time in Whitney county, Ky., when a boy.................................................. 1399 --son of Edward Henderson............................ 1399

Henderson, Christopher C., as a bear hunter.................... 473, 475 --as a hunter................................. 475, 476, 477 --discovered coat and hat of little boy lost in Taney county, Mo................................. 2012, 2013 cont.
Henderson, Christopher C., cont.
--pioneer of Newton county, Ark., later settling in Taney county, Mo., then returning to Newton county. 475
--wife's name Millie (Parton) Henderson. 475

Henderson, J. W. (Joe), born on Black river in State of Arkansas in 1843. 1399
--buried in graveyard near Digginsville, Mo., in 1905. 1399
--fought two bulls hung together by horns. 1401
--gives account of little boy becoming lost and his father discovering remains some time later. 2011, 2012, 2013, 2014
--gives story of his father killing bear. 478, 479
--had encounter with wounded deer. 1399, 1400
--killed eight turkeys and wounded third with three shots. 1402, 1403
--killed 4 deer at 2 shots. 1401, 1402
--shot at a deer at 380 yards in Arkansas. 762
--son of Christopher G. Henderson. 478, 1399, 2011
--tells of seeing catamount attack a deer and he killed deer and catamount escaped. 1192, 1193

Henderson, Jim, caught nine coons one day in 1871, with another man. 1215
--son of "Chris" Henderson. 1215

Henderson, Levi, bear hunter. 392
--pioneer of Boone county, Ark. 392
--son-in-law of Luke Marlor. 392

Henderson, Murph, killed by northern men. 22, 23
--lived on Big creek in Searcy county, Ark., in 1855. 22
--son of Chris Henderson. 22

Henderson, Sarah, drowned. 23
--picked up her husband's brains after he was shot. 22, 23
--wife of Murph Henderson. 22

Henseley, Bill, born in Wayne county, Tenn., in 1859. 980
--resident of Searcy county, Ark. 980
--son of Mark and Sally (Simmons) Henseley. 980
--tells of a panther slaying a two year old colt. 981

Henseley, John ("Blue Back"), as a deer hunter. 647, 648

Henseley, Levi, brother of John Henseley. 647

Henseley, William, pioneer of Searcy county, Ark. 1153
--shot at random one night to frighten away panther that was killing a calf and killed another calf. 1153, 1154

Herd, Andrew, buried in graveyard near old Jimmie Forest place on Little North Fork. 1566
--married Huldah Johnson. 1563
--son of Marlin Herd. 1566
Herd, John, born in Marion county, Tenn., in 1834.............. 1530
--came to Arkadelphia, Ark., when quite young............. 1530
--married Miss Malinda Forrest.......................... 1550
--resident of Ozark county, Mo., most his life........... 1530
--son of Martin and Betsy (Briggs) Herd..................... 1530
--tells of post-oak tree covered with grape vines
    which stood on site of Isabella, Mo.,.............. 1530, 1531

Herd, Jesse, bought claim from J. C. Turnbo in Ozark county, Mo
--his place at mouth of Bratton's Spring creek.......... 2240

Herndon, Elisha, born in Ozark county, Mo., in 1854........... 1232
--married Clarissa Lawrence................................ 1232
--shot panther.............................................. 1233, 1234
--son of Isaiah and Sarah (Daves) Herndon.................. 1232
--tells of man being attacked by wolves and escaping
    by climbing a tree.................................. 1234, 1235, 1236

Herndon, Isaiah, killed near close of war and buried in McMahon
    graveyard near Seymour, Mo............................ 1232
--resident of Ozark county, Mo........................................ 1232
--wife's name Sarah (Daves) Herndon......................... 1232

Hetherly, Bly................................................ 1398

Hetherly, Elmina, born in Tennessee in 1820.................... 2224
--daughter of William and Jemima (Owensby) Hetherly.. 2224
--married Sam Wagoner in Carroll county, Mo., in 1840 2224

Hetherly, George, as a deer hunter.............................. 697
--father of Jake Hetherly.................................. 697

Hetherly, Jack, brother of Jake Hetherly......................... 1214
--helped catch twelve coons one day in 1856 in
    Douglas county, Mo.................................. 1214

Hetherly, Jake L., as a deer hunter.............................. 698
--born on Hunter's creek in Douglas county, Mo., in
    1850................................................... 1989
--died at Aurora, Lawrence county, Mo., in 1900........... 1989
--gives account of a boy freezing to death lost in
    snow and a man dreaming of his exact whereabouts...
    ...................................................... 1989, 1990
--helped catch twelve coons one day in 1856 when seven
    years old, in Douglas county, Mo........................ 1214
--said his father was great deer hunter...................... 697

Herren, Isaac, married Artemissa Tabor.......................... 1611

Herren, John, his cabin attacked by panther one night when his
    wife was alone with her sick infant, and he killed
    panther next day, in Taney county, Mo............................ 1144, 1145, 1146, 1147, 1148
--married Miss Polly Tabor.................................. 1143
--resident of Taney county, Mo., in 1841...................... 1867
--son of Lewis Herren........................................ 1143
--went hunting with Isaac Tabor................................ 1233
Herrean, Lewis, as a hunter.................................................. 746
--buried in graveyard on what was then known as Tom
  Morrow place above mouth of Elbow creek................... 1625
--died on White river in 1859........................................ 1625
--emigrated from Morgan county, Ill., in 1843...................... 746
--occupied Jess Bias place in 1845.................. 914, 1619, 1624
--place, in Taney county, Mo...................................... 464
--settled in Taney county, Mo., in 1843........ 746, 914, 1624
--two of his boys, William and Lewis, Jr., died........... 1624
--wife's name Betsy........................................... 746, 1624

Herrean, Lewis, Jr., died young and buried on what is now
  George Owen land.................................................. 1624
--son of Lewis and Betsy Herrean................................. 1624

Herrean, Lewis, settled on Big creek in Taney county, Mo., in
  1841...................................................................... 1867

Herrean, Mart............................................................ 225*
--as a bee hunter in Taney county, Mo............................. 1512
--as a deer hunter in Taney county in 1866...................... 707
--born in Morgan county, Ill., in 1834......................... 914
--enjoyed horse-racing............................................. 1760, 1761
--gives account of a boating fellow insulting him
  and his retaliation................................................ 1746, 1747
--gives account of the punishment inflicted on a
  young man who stole some sugar.............................. 1867, 1868, 1869, 1870, 1871
--gives story of rough fighting and drinking in
  Rockbridge, Mo., in early day...................... 2148, 2149, 2150
--had fight with wolves in 1849............. 914, 915, 916
--impersonated a woman to Billy Howard and received
  a proposal of marriage from the old man, who was
  anxious to get married........................................... 2256, 2257
--killed strange colored deer in Taney county, Mo... 683
--knocked Jim Cheek unconscious with a stone after a
  row over a game of crack-a-blow in Dubuque... 1748, 1749
--lived on Shoal creek............................................ 1748
--married Ede Tabor............................................... 1612
--pioneer of Taney county, Mo................................. 673, 721, 779
--saw large number of deer in 1851-52......................... 721
--saw spotted wolf in Ozark county, Mo., in 1856 876, 877
--shot at a buck and killed a doe............................ 673
--shot at a deer which had been killed by panther in
  Taney county, Mo.............................................. 689
--shot bucks that were difficult to kill.......... 779, 780, 781
--son of Lewis Herrean........................................... 779, 1867
--tells of great tenacity in a wolf he shot in
  Taney county, Mo., in 1865.............. 898, 899, 900

Herrean, Pinkney, married Eliza Tabor.......................... 1612

Herrean, Simon, as a deer hunter on Shoal creek near Protem, Mo.. 722
--born in Morgan county, Ill., in 1828...................... 914
--had experience with deer on Little North Fork in
  Ozark county, Mo............................................. 685

cont.
Herrán, Simon, cont.
  --had fight with wolves in 1849.................. 914, 915, 916
  --helped punish Carroll Adair for stealing sugar...
  ................................................................. 1868, 1869, 1870
  --hunted in Taney county, Mo., in 1865........... 998
  --killed buck with stick through its heart on Little
    North Fork of White river............................. 792
  --married Susan Tabor................................. 1612
  --pioneer of Taney county, Mo........................ 779
  --shot bucks that were difficult to kill........... 779, 780, 781
  --son of Lewis Herrán.................................. 779
  --tells of various deer he had killed.............. 793

Herrán, William, died young and buried on what is now George
  Owen land.................................................... 1624
  --son of Lewis and Betsy Herrán..................... 1624

Herród, Gruff, helped build schoolhouse at mouth of Otter creek
  in Ozark county, Mo........................................ 1724

Hicks, Bob, transacted business with the first circuit court
  of Ozark county, Mo........................................ 1783

Hiding from the Federals, in Allin Trimble's barn............. 45*, 46*
  --in Asa Yocom's barn.................................... 47*, 48*
  --in the Bright cabin................................. 51*, 52*, 53*, 54*

High water..................................................... 15*

Hill, Jimmie, pioneer and hunter of Shannon county, Mo........ 407

Hindman, Major-General Thomas C......................... 149*, 152*, 153*, 128*
  --approved of execution of two deserters......... 41
  --criticized for his conduct in the campaign which
    resulted in the battle of Prairie Grove and the
    subsequent retreat to Little Rock.................. 146*
  --friendly with men...................................... 233*
  --had many men court-marshaled and shot........... 2356
  --had trying time......................................... 232*
  --his division of eleven regiments joined by three
    more regiments, including the 27th Arkansas, Novem-
    ber 7, 1862, at the mouth of Mulberry river........ 145*
  --in regard to the truce he made with Blunt......... 2351
  --ordered to Little Rock in December, 1862, by Gen-
    eral Holmes............................................ 173*
  --ordered to report to headquarters east of the
    Mississippi river March 1, 1863, and replaced by
    General Sterling Price................................. 221*
  --relieved from command and replaced by General
    Price in 1863, and no tears were shed............ 2351, 2352
  --said to have dismounted to allow a sick man to ride 233*
  --subordinate to General Theophilus H. Holmes........ 146*

Hindman's division, arrived at Pine Bluff amid hardships January
  18, 1863, only to learn the enemy was not coming
  to Pine Bluff, and sent back to Little Rock to the
  penitentiary January 19, 1863......................... 213*, 214*, 215*

cont.
Hindman's division, cont.
--at battle of Prairie Grove.......................... 152*, 153*
--became General Sterling Price's division first of March, 1863.......................... 221*
--crazy man in........................................... 184*, 185*, 186*
--dead of reported to have been buried in trenches during winter quarters at Little Rock in 1863 223*, 224*
--established winter quarters two miles south of Little Rock January 22, 1863.......................... 220*
--evacuated penitentiary near Little Rock January 22, 1863........................................... 219*
--left winter quarters at Little Rock May 12, 1863 .. 230*
--occupied Camp Mazzard November 16, 1862 154*, 155*, 156*
--of eleven regiments joined by three more regiments, including the 27th Arkansas, November 7, 1862, at the mouth of Mulberry river......................... 143*, 145*
--on the retreat toward Little Rock and passing through Russellville, Ark., and into Conway county 187*
--on the retreat toward Little Rock through Conway county, Ark., through mud and mire from January 10 to January 14, 1863.. .......................................................... 185*, 189*, 190*, 191*, 192*, 193*, 194*, 195*, 196*
--on the retreat toward Little Rock through mud and water, crossing the river on steamboats at Argenta to Little Rock January 14, 1863, and stopping that night near the state penitentiary where the men suffered with cold and hunger................ 203*, 204*
--ordered to Pine Bluff January 16, 1863, and January 17, 1863, left penitentiary and embarked on steamboats.......................... 210*, 211*, 212*
--ranks of depleted by desertion, sickness and death. 220*
--retreated from camp half way between Van Buren and Mazzard Prairie December 28, 1862........ 213*, 214*, 215*
--stationed in the penitentiary January 15, 1863, for food and shelter.......................... 205*, 206*
--went into camp at Camp Texas on the Arkadelphia road near Little Rock May 12, 1863........ 230*, 231*

Hines, Jake, leader of band of horse-thieves in Ozark county, Mo., and Marion county, Ark........................... 1754

Hines, Johnny, early settler of Arkansas.................. 219
--Hindsville named after.............................. 219

Hinkle, Tobe, escaped death at hand of Confederates by feigning death............................................ 190
--son of Jesse and Hannah Hinkle...................... 191

Hitchcock, Jim, deserted 27th Arkansas and saved from being executed by Judge Byers of Batesville, Ark.. 99*, 100*

Hodge, C. C. (Charley), born in Gibson county, Ky., in 1848.. 50
--moved to Sharp county, Ark........................... 50
--son of William Riley and Kizziah Elizabeth (Vinson) Hodge.................. 50
--tells incident of man escaping death by leaping up and running.................. 50, 51
Hodge, Lee, settled in Christian county, Mo., in early days. 985

Hodge, William Riley, came to Butler county, Mo., in 1849. 50
--moved to Sharp county, Ark., in 1851. 50
--wife's name Kizziah Elizabeth (Vinson) Hodge. 50

Hogan, Alex, lived on White river below Forsyth, Mo. 1489

Hogan, "Arms," spread alarm that Federals were coming in Keeseville township, Marion county, Ark. 38*

Hogan, Cage, bought improvement in Buck Bottom from Bill Howard 1678
--brother of Ewing and Young Hogan. 1699
--had hectic time in Rockbridge, Ozark county, Mo., one day during court week, when he first tried to kill a man but the gun failed to fire, and ended by having a drunken fight with Isaac Davis 1748, 1749, 2150
--moved to Rockbridge, Mo., in 1854. 2059
--residence of Marion county, Ark. 1699, 1811
--ruined Ben Clark's boots by cutting off legs 1759
--sold land in Taney county, Mo., to J. C. Turnbo for $525, now called Bill Dial land 1742, 2058

Hogan, Calvin (Cal), as a deer hunter in Marion county, Ark. 769
--had farm on river below Oakland, Marion county, Ark., on which Ewing and Young Hogan were buried 1699
--inherited a negro 24
--married Sally Yocum, daughter of Mike and Sally Coker Trimble Yocum. 1597
--son of Ewing Hogan 24

Hogan, "Ciller," daughter of Ewing Hogan. 1847
--married Isaac Fleetwood. 1847

Hogan, Crayton ("Crate"), married Sarah Trimble. 10*
--saved his father from killing a man when drunk one day during court week in Rockbridge, Mo. 2148
--son of Cage Hogan 2148, 10*

Hogan, Crayton, son of "Crate" and Sarah (Trimble) Hogan. 10*

Hogan, Elizabeth, daughter of "Crate" and Sarah (Trimble) Hogan. 10*

Hogan, Ewing, brother of Young and Cage Hogan. 1699
--buried in graveyard on Cal Hogan farm below Oakland, Ark. 1699
--early settler of Marion county, Ark. 24, 2007
--gave account of killing of two men during war and the wife of one of the dead men helping carry her husband's form to grave and her dress becoming saturated with blood 2007, 2008
--owned negro at one time 24
--small boy in Marion county, Ark., at breaking out of war 231
--son of Joe Hogan 2007
Hogan, George, first interment in cemetery opposite Panther Bottom in Ozark county, Mo., in 1850. .......... 1572
--married Jane Coker, daughter of Joe Coker. .... 1594, 2002
--son of Cage and Polly Hogan. ..................... 1572

Hogan, James H., born where Oakland, Marion county, Ark., now is, in 1846. .................................... 1697
--gives account of the movings of his family in Ozark region, finally residing permanently in Ozark county, Mo. .......... 1697, 1698
--postmaster at Isabella, Mo., since 1895. .......... 1699
--son of Joe and Celia Hogan. ....................... 1697, 1699

Hogan, Jim, as a deer hunter in Marion county, Ark. ........ 769
--had land below Gooleys Spring creek in Marion county, Ark. .......... 1973, 1974

Hogan, Joe, died in 1863 and buried in Oakland cemetery, near Oakland, Ark. .................................. 1699
--movings of his family in the Ozark country region. ........ 1699
--present when Doctor DeBruin amputated feet of man exposed in snow. .......... 1979
--wife's name Celia (Harris) Hogan. ................. 1699

Hogan, John, resident of Forsyth, Mo., in early day. .... 763
--resident of Greene county, Mo., in 1855. .......... 1547
--while fire hunting in canoe was upset by deer. .... 763, 764
--wife's name Lucy. ................................... 1547

Hogan, Lizzie, daughter of Crayton and Sarah (Trimble) Hogan. 316
--had experience with guerrillas. ................. 316

Hogan, Mac. .......................................... 38*
--helped Turnbo family store provisions away in a bluff to be kept hidden while war was on. .......... 41*
--hid with others in barn while two men stood picket duty to watch for Federals and was demoralized when a shot was accidentally fired. .......... 45*, 46*

Hogan, Nancy, daughter of Young Hogan. .................. 782
--married Abe Perkins. .............................. 782

Hogan, Samantha, daughter of "Crate" and Sarah (Trimble) Hogan. 10*

Hogan, Sarah, daughter of Crayton and Sarah (Trimble) Hogan. .... 316
--had experience with guerrillas. .................... 316

Hogan, William, merchant of Buffalo City, Ark., in 1853. .... 1606

Hogan, Young, brother of Ewing and Cage Hogan. ............ 1699
--buried in graveyard on Cal Hogan farm below Oakland, Ark. .......... 1699
--wife's name Aemy. .................................. 1699
Hogs, against orders for soldiers to kill but was done 368*, 369*, 370*
--two belonging to J. C. Turnbo went wild while owner
was away from home during war but captured after
long chase......................................................... 474*, 475*, 476*

Hollard, General, merchant of Springfield, Mo., in early day... 1786

Hollard, Colonel Collie, officer in Company E 72nd Missouri
Infantry, Union..................................................... 1548

Hollinsworth, Absalom, born in Miami county, Ohio, in 1812..... 1729
--died in Cherokee county, Kansas, in 1883.................... 1729
--married Annie Pemberton in 1834.............................. 1729
--moved to Kansas in 1864...................................... 1729

Hollinsworth, Lem, afraid of Ku Klux......................... 1733, 1734, 1735
--born in Howard county, Ind., in 1854........................ 1728
--built mill on Little North Fork.. 1730, 1731, 1732, 1733
--married Martha Jane Pasco and after her death re-
married........................................................... 1737
--rented Kessees mill on Beaver creek in 1873................. 1729
--settled with parents in Kansas in 1864........................ 1729
--son of Absalom and Annie (Pemberton) Hollinsworth.. 1728
--turkey hunter................................................. 1736, 1737

Hollinsworth, Robert, born in 1845............................ 1728
--built mill on Little North Fork.. 1730, 1731, 1732, 1733
--died in 1899 and buried in graveyard at the Price
schoolhouse in Marion county, Ark......................... 1728
--never married............................................... 1737
--rented Kessees mill on Beaver creek in 1873................. 1729
--settled with parents in Kansas in 1864........................ 1729
--son of Absalom and Annie (Pemberton) Hollinsworth.. 1728

Holloway, John, early resident of Benton county, Mo......... 1601

Holman, George, first settler on Holmuses creek in Madison
county, Ark...................................................... 1414
--Holmuses creek named after................................ 1414

Holmes, Bobby, buried at mouth of Bratons Spring creek..... 1692
--lived opposite Turnbo residence in Ozark county,
Mo.............................................................. 1754

Holmes, Mac, started dancing at log rolling given by Sam Bevins 1845

Holmes, Mike, wolf hunter.................................... 864

Holmes, Mose, early settler of Arkansas........................ 209

Holmes, Sam, early settler of Arkansas........................ 209

Holmes, Sarah, started dancing at log rolling given by Sam
Bevins............................................................. 1845
Holmes, General Theophilus H., Confederate officer higher in rank than General Hindman. 146*
   --kind officer ........................................ 241*
   --ordered General Hindman's division to Little Rock in December, 1862. 173*
   --reviewed troops at Camp Mazzard ....................... 155*, 156*
   --superseded in command by General Kirby Smith. 303*
   --unpopular ............................................ 146*

Holowel, Doctor, with 27th Arkansas .......................... 147*

Holt, Betsy, daughter of Herrod and Lucindy Holt .......... 1250
   --married Joseph R. (Rufe) Haskins ..................... 1250

Holt, Billy, buried in cemetery at lower end of Jake Nave Bend in Boone county, Ark. 2051
   --children: Feilden, R. S. or Richard, William H., James G., Peggy, Nancy Elizabeth, Matilda, Fannie, Sarah and Mary Ann ...................... 1682
   --had farm in Boone county, Ark., on which a woman died by the roadside .................. 1980
   --had set price of fifty cents a bushel for his corn ........................................ 1681, 1682
   --lived from 1848 until his death in 1860 in Boone county, Ark., above mouth of Shoal creek .................... 1681
   --place, owned by him now owned by son R. S. (Richard) Holt, formerly owned by Mike Yocum, then Dan Rhodes, then a Mr. Cobb, then Dave Jones .......... 1257, 1682, 1683
   --place, situated on north bank of White river in edge of Boone county, Ark .................. 1245
   --wife's name Mary L. or Aunt Polly .................... 1682

Holt, Mrs. Ellen, born in Overton county, Tenn., in 1836 .... 1790
   --daughter of Wilson and Hezekiah Wilmoth .......... 1790
   --gives anecdote of a man being surprised when he learned pelts had a money value ........ 1790
   --wife of R. S. Holt .................................. 1790

Holt, Fannie, daughter of Billy and Mary L. Holt ............ 1682
   --died on Little North Fork and buried in Jimmie Forest graveyard ......................... 1682
   --married W. G. Pumphrey .............................. 1682

Holt, Feilden H., attended school on Little North Fork in Ozark county, Mo., taught by Reeves Smith .......... 1868
   --born in Rutherford county, Tenn., in 1823 ............ 963
   --came to Ozark county, Mo., in 1839 .................... 964, 1262
   --died at Protem, Mo., in 1902 .......................... 964
   --early settler of Marion county, Ark .................. 1775
   --first wife's name Elizabeth Hamblin .................. 963, 1775
   --gives story of man becoming bewildered in a cave and a dog leading him out ............ 2082, 2083, 2084
   --his cattle stolen by guerrillas ....................... 39*
   --hunted for cattle all night to take remains of Mr. and Mrs. Josiah Bone to cemetery .... 1053
   --lived on Little North Fork in 1847, two years before moving to Shoal creek .......... 965

cont.
Holt, Feilden H., cont.
--resident on Shoal creek........................................... 963
--second wife Mrs. Catherine Orr.................................. 963
--son of Billy and Mary L. Holt................................... 1682
--tells of Jimmie Forest catching a wolf in a trap............. 1262, 1263
--visited by Mr. Snow at mouth of Shoal creek in 1852........... 1715
--went on wolf hunt.................................................. 965, 966

Holt, George, attended school in Marion county, Ark., taught by Billy James......................................................... 1889
--attended school taught by William (Sears) Evans............... 1552
--fished in ice.......................................................... 965
--had Holt hotel of Proton, Mo..................................... 964
--married Miss Adeline Jones........................................ 234, 235
--son of Feilden H. and Betsy Holt................................. 1552, 1889

Holt, Herrod, bought improvements from Bob Gilliland, at mouth of Bratton's Spring Creek.............................................. 1622
--came from Warren county, Tenn., to Little North Fork in Ozark county, Mo., in 1844.............................. 1724
--helped build schoolhouse at Mouth of Otter Creek............. 1724
--went on panther hunt in 1848 and killed eight dogs before being killed.................................................. 1139, 1140

Holt, James G. (Jim), attended school in Marion county, Ark., taught by Billy James................................................... 1890
--attended school taught by William (Sears) Evans.............. 1552
--became ill at Camp Mazzard but refused to go home........... 151*
--became ill in Camp Mazzard near Van Buren, Ark., in 1862, and sent from Spadra Bluff to Little Rock on a steamboat, and died in hospital at Little Rock in 1863................................................... 1682
--enlisted in Captain Fred Woods' company, Confederate........ 58*
--his death announced to his fellow soldiers.................... 211*
--one of detail of twenty men sent into Fulton county to do scout duty.................................................. 79*, 30*, 82*
--put aboard steamboat and sent to Little Rock on January 3, 1863, where he died........................................... 178*
--son of Billy and Mary L. or Aunt Polly Holt.................... 1682, 1890, 211*
--welcomed S. C. Turnbo into Captain Fred Woods' company...... 67*

Holt, Jimmie, resident of Ozark county, Mo........................ 1331
--took two bear cubs back to Shelby county, Tenn., to show his friends there a sample of the Ozarks................ 1331

Holt, Mrs. Mary A., gives funny incident of her grandfather, Jimmie Adams, and a negro boy visiting an Indian village and on the negro's fear of them, the Indians were annoyed and one remarked, "White man leetle better than Injun; Injun leetle better than nigger; nigger little better than dog.".................. 2036, 2037
Holt, Mary Ann, attended school in Marion county, Ark., taught by Billy James. 1899
---attended school taught by William (Sears) Evans. 1552
---buried in cemetery in Jake Nave Bend in 1861, 1890, 1891
---daughter of Billy and Mary L. (Polly) Holt. 1552, 1682, 1890
---died in 1861. 1682

Holt, Mrs. Mary L., or Aunt Polly, buried in cemetery at lower end of Jake Nave Bend in Boone county, Ark. 2051
---gives prank of the Forest boys--of how they slept in the bed tick when their mother had told them to sleep in the bed. 2233, 2234
---grieved over the loss of her son in the war. 211*
---wife of Uncle Billy Holt. 2051, 2233

Holt, Mary Matilda, attended school in Marion county, Ark., taught by Billy James. 1899
---attended school taught by William (Sears) Evans. 1552
---born above mouth of Barren Fork in 1849. 963
---daughter of Feilden H. and Elizabeth (Betsy) Hamblin Holt. 963, 1582, 1899
---married S. C. Turnbo. 963

Holt, Matilda, daughter of Billy and Mary L. Holt. 1682
---married Frank Pumphrey. 1682

Holt, Nancy Elizabeth, see Mrs. Elizabeth Terry and Mrs. Elizabeth Clark.
---daughter of Billy and Mary L. Holt. 202, 1682
---married Wilshire Magness. 202, 1563, 1682
---sister of Feilden Holt. 965

Holt, Peggy, buried in cemetery at lower end of Jake Nave Bend in Boone county, Ark. 2051
---daughter of Billy and Mary L. Holt. 1594, 1682, 2051
---married "River" Bill Coker. 965, 1594, 1682, 2051
---sister of Nancy Elizabeth and Feilden Holt. 965

Holt, Mrs. Polly, her cattle stolen by guerrillas. 39*

Holt, R. S. (Richard "Dick"). 457*
---assisted to wait on Solomon Loveall when he was ill in 1850 in Marion county, Ark. 2096
---attended school taught by man by name of Rumsey. 1579, 1580
---born in Cannon county, Tenn., in 1832. 1579
---bought land from Ned Coker in what is now Boone county, Ark., and sold to Isaac Rhodes. 1627
---elected lieutenant in 14th Arkansas Regiment. 1682, 16*
---gives story of Joe Coker's mistress, Miss Margarette Phipps, eloping with another man. 2159
---married Ellen Harris, Mrs., sister of Marion Wilmuth. 1682
---resident on White river since 1839. 1579
---saved from guerrillas by fidelity of Jim Tapping 301, 302
---searched for bodies of men killed by Federals in Taney county, Mo. 143
Holt, R. S. (Richard "Dick"), cont.
--son of Billy and Mary L. Holt.......................... 1882
--suspected of helping Lynch John Ramsey.................. 1639
--went to Camp Mazzard to bring his brother Jim home
  but the latter declined to come although ill............ 151*

Holt, Sally, attended school in Marion county, Ark., taught by
  Billy James........................................... 1889
--attended school taught by William (Sears) Evans.......... 1552
--daughter of Feilden and Betsy Holt....................... 1552, 1889

Holt, Sarah, attended school in Marion county, Ark., taught by
  Billy James........................................... 1890
--attended school taught by William (Sears) Evans.......... 1552
--daughter of Billy and Mary L. (Polly) Holt 1552, 1882, 1890

Holt, W. A., pioneer of Ozark county, Mo........................ 885
--tells of dog killing wolf................................ 885

Holt, William, came to Ozark county, Mo., from Tennessee, in 1838.
  ....................................................... 1783, 1968
--employed by "Polander" Smith a few days.................... 1968
--first circuit court in Ozark county, Mo., convened
  at his residence...................................... 1783
--had disgusting experience when he was in Jimmie
  Forest's crib shelling corn, Bob Forest, son of
  Jimmie Forest, mischievously climbed on beam above
  him and spat in his face, then fell to the floor,
  spilling the shelled corn................................ 2232
--resident of Ozark county, Mo., at one time, but
  living on Shoal creek at the time of his death........... 2232

Holt, William, early settler of Marion county, Ark................ 294

Holt, William H., attended school taught by William (Sears)
  Evans.................................................. 1552
--married Miss Katie Coker................................ 1682
--member of 14th Arkansas Infantry.......................... 1682
--son of Billy and Mary L. Holt............................ 1552, 1682

Holtsclaw, Bill, killed at Vicksburg in siege.................. 1555
--son of Jim and Matilda Holtsclaw.......................... 1555

Holtsclaw, Cliff, Confederate officer.......................... 1555
--son of Jim and Matilda Holtsclaw.......................... 1555

Holtsclaw, Fannie, daughter of Jim and Matilda Holtsclaw........ 1554

Holtsclaw, George, killed at Vicksburg in siege.............. 1555
--son of Jim and Matilda Holtsclaw.......................... 1555

Holtsclaw, Jim, Confederate soldier........................... 1555
--son of Jim and Matilda Holtsclaw.......................... 1555

Holtsclaw, Jim, killed by war party............................ 1556
--pioneer of Howard county, Mo., and slave-holder of...... 1555
--wife's name Matilda...................................... 1554
Holtsclaw, John, killed at Vicksburg in siege................................. 1555
---son of Jim and Matilda Holtsclaw...................................... 1555

Holtsclaw, Lisy, daughter of Jim and Matilda Holtsclaw............. 1554

Holtsclaw, Lizzie, burned to death when playing by tossing gun powder into fireplace.................. 1554, 1555
---daughter of Jim and Matilda Holtsclaw.............................. 1554

Holtsclaw, Sally, daughter of Jim and Matilda Holtsclaw............. 1554

Homely, Burrough, early settler along Richland creek, Madison county, Ark........................................... 1640
---son of John Homely.................................................. 1640

Homely, Jim, early settler along Richland creek, Madison county, Ark.................................................. 1639, 1640
---son of John Homely.................................................. 1640
--wife's name Jennie.................................................. 1639

"Homespun Dress," fragment from song................................. 178*

Homely, John, early settler along Richland creek, Madison county, Ark........................................... 1640

Honey, bee tree found containing about ten gallons of honey.... 1310
---bee tree found containing nine gallons of honey................. 1252, 1253
---bee tree found out of which two homemade washing tubs full of honeycomb were taken without obtaining all.................................................. 1953, 1954
---bee tree found which contained seven gallons of strained honey.................................................. 1386
---bee trees found by Bill Clark..................................... 1390, 1391, 1392, 1393
---eaten by bear.................................................................. 590
---eighteen bee trees soon found by Nathan Tyler................ 946
---experience of bee hunter being frightened by bear when preparing to follow bee course........ 1349, 1350, 1351
---experience while conveying gun containing honey bees on horseback.............................................. 932, 933
---four bee trees found near spring near residence in Marion county, Ark........................................... 1375
---large quantities of found............................................ 1357, 1358
---miscellaneous.......................................................... 1499 to 1516
---nine bee trees found in a short time.............................. 1289
---rich bee tree.......................................................... 590
---rich bee tree found.................................................. 1375, 1376
---rich bee tree found by Nathan Tyler.............................. 948
---rich honeycomb in tree.............................................. 545, 546
---sixteen bee trees found in February by Bill Clark........ 1353
---some bee trees found................................................. 526, 527
---thirteen bee trees found in one day by Mike Yocum........ 1289
---three bee trees found in few feet of each other............ 1252
---three bee trees found in one day................................. 1305
---two bee trees found in forty-five yards of each other in a few minutes................................. 1305

Hood, Wiley, resident of Benton county, Mo., in 1836............. 1000
Hoodenpile, Mary, daughter of Mat Hoodenpile. died in Ozark county, Mo., in 1875. married Dave Forest.

Hoodenpile, Mat, born in 1809. cared for orphan children of Tom Norman until their uncle arrived to take them to Virginia. early settler of Marion county, Ark. had place in Marion county, Ark., on which Solomon Loveall once lived. killed in 1862 by guerrillas. neighbor of J. C. Turnbo in Marion county, Ark. place, in Marion county, Ark. Union sympathizer. wife's name Sally. wounded by guerrillas.

Hoodenpile, Peter, belonged to 14th Arkansas Regiment. enlisted in 1873. enlisted in Wm. C. Mitchel's company. had place in Marion county, Ark., now known as John Riddle land. had three children born in Texas, Frank, Belle and Betty. married Miss Malissa Owen. neighbor of J. C. Turnbo in Marion county, Ark. place, in Kesee township, Marion county, Ark., settled by Bill Cowan and Allin Lucas several years before Mr. Hoodenpile lived here; called Bill Trimble place after being called Hoodenpile place; known as Jake Brigham place after Civil War. son of Mat Hoodenpile. stood picket duty to watch for Federals when a shot was fired accidentally which demoralized sleeping men who thought the Federals were coming. wounded by guerrillas. wounded in war times.

Hoodenpile, Mrs. Peter, died in 1873. formerly Miss Malissa Owen.

Hoodenpile, Phillip, son of Peter Hoodenpile.

Hoodenpile, Aunt Sally, born in 1809. daughter of John Briggs. died in 1878. lived in Marion county, Ark. robbed of two horses by guerrillas. wife of Mat Hoodenpile.

Hoodenpile, Sarah Catherine, daughter of Peter Hoodenpile. married Green Pratt and died near Western Grove, Ark.

Hoodenpile, Sarah Jane, born in 1849. daughter of Mat Hoodenpile. married John Murphy and in 1869 married Dick Rosenberry.
Hoodenpile graveyard, on north side of White river in Keeseville township in Marion county, Ark., now called John Riddle graveyard. 1704

Hook, Silas, killed by guerrillas. 237, 238
---son of Alphred and Annie Hook of Polk county, Mo. 237

Hoops, David, early resident of Maries county, Mo. 1575

Hoover, Boots, early resident of St. Clair county, Mo. 275

Hoover, Christian (Chris), early resident of St. Clair county, Mo. 275
---was to have ridden Jacob Johnson Ror's horse home but never did arrive. 275

Hoover, John, one of three settlers on Finley creek, Christian county, Mo., in 1820. 1785

Hopper, Joe, Confederate soldier belonging to 14th Arkansas. 1619
---early resident on Shoal creek. 1619

Hopper, Logan, stock ranch, formerly occupied by Marion and Jimmie Ellison. 392, 31

Hopper, Mose, shot down at his own dinner table near Harrison, Ark., in 1863 by a war party. 2202

Horn, Tom, was saved by a half dollar in his vest pocket when John Roberts tried to stab him in Springfield, Mo. 2109

Horne, Captain J. J., member of General J. C. Tappan's staff. 362

Hossier, John, farm, on Shoal creek in Taney county, Mo. 1077

Houston, John P., brother of Governor Sam Houston of Texas. 1638
---shot by man named Dearmond. 1638

Howard, Andrew, helped kill panther which made sudden appearance while he was on a camp hunt in the Elbow creek hills. 1179, 1180
---saw coachwhip snake pursue a cow, in Marion county, Ark. 1371

Howard, Adrian, married Nancy Hudson. 1025

Howard, Bill, first settler at site where Marks and Kelley built a mill. 2030

Howard, Bill, put up first cabin in Buck Bottom, which he sold to Cage Hogan, who sold to Jeff Baise, who sold to Allin Trimble, who sold to Elias Keesee. 1678

Howard, Bill, son of Billy Howard. 202

Howard, Bill, went deer hunting with Jim Barnette and had exciting experience with bear after disturbing her young. 1329, 1330, 1331
Howard, Billy, early settler of Ozark county, Mo. .......... 313, 2128
--killed by guerrillas. ........................................ 313
--sold improvements in Ozark county to Crawford boys,
who sold to Rufe White. ....................................... 2128

Howard, Billy, first settler in Southeast Taney county, Mo. .... 2059

Howard, Billy, lived on Aaron Quick farm on Big creek............ 2256
--some young people played joke on him by introducing
a boy dressed as a woman to him, which joke he "fell
for," and proposed, and was much crest-fallen when
he learned his "bride-to-be" was a man. ... 2256, 2257

Howard, Billy, pioneer of Arkansas. .................................. 202

Howard, Mrs. Billy, buried in Marion county, Ark. .............. 498

Howard, Doss, son of Billy Howard. ................................ 202

Howard, John, resident of Benton county, Mo., in 1836 .......... 1600

Howard, Lizzie, daughter of Billy Howard. ....................... 368

Howard, Pete, gives account of stranger in Ozark county, Mo.,
desiring feed for his horse and being told there was
plenty of provender for the horse besides oats 1740, 1741
--made whisky at the Big Spring in the Isaac Mahon
hollow. ........................................................... 2235
--manufactured whisky in Ozark county, Mo. .................... 1693

Howard, Sam, as a bear hunter.................................... 460, 461, 462

Howell, Jasper, went on camp hunt in Oregon county, Mo. ...... 1272, 1273

Howell, John, early resident of Ozark county, Mo. ............ 1614
--wife's name Eliza. ............................................. 1614

Hubble, Tilden, pioneer of Fulton county, Ark., living to age
of 105 years. ..................................................... 1577

Huddleston, J. L., as a bear hunter. ................................ 591
--pioneer of Taney county, Mo. .................................. 591

Huddleston, Jim, merchant of Forsyth, Mo., before Civil War 564, 1675

Hudson, Alexander, former resident of Howard county, Mo., later
resident of Taney county, Mo. .................................. 1554

Hudson, Harry, attended school in Marion county, Ark., taught
by Billy James. .................................................. 1890

Hudson, Isaac, born below mouth of George's creek in 1843. .... 1526
--son of Tom C. Hudson. ...................................... 1526

Hudson, James, died in 1878 and buried in Howard county, Mo. .... 1902
--early resident of Howard county, Mo. ......................... 1902
--wife's name Martha (Gibson) Hudson. ......................... 1902
Hudson, Jesse, attacked by palsy and built apparatus to relieve his suffering. 1772
--bought improvement near Yellville, Ark., from Jesse Everette. 1772
--buried in cemetery at the mouth of George's creek. 1771
--settled Joe Burleson farm above George's creek. 1772
--son of John Hudson. 1772
--wife's name Matilda (Everette) Hudson. 1771

Hudson, Jim, as a bear hunter in 1855. 467, 468
--had experience with bear in 1851. 465, 466
--pioneer of Marion county, Ark. 465
--son of Jesse Hudson. 465

Hudson, John, settled creek bottom below mouth of Georges creek and cleared first land there, in Marion county, Ark., in 1833. 1771
--wife's name Agnes. 1771

Hudson, John, spring, on Georges creek near Yellville, Ark. 92

Hudson, John B., as a bear hunter in 1855. 467, 468
--as a deer hunter in Marion county, Ark. 686
--born on Crooked creek in 1837. 1771
--came in contact with a panther, which killed a favorite dog. 1025, 1026, 1027
--frightened by panther one night in 1852 in Marion county, Ark. 1081, 1082, 1083
--grandson of John Hudson. 1771
--had experience with bear. 465, 466
--lived on what is now Joe Burleson place in 1849 when he was twelve years old. 1025
--pioneer of Marion county, Ark. 465, 981, 1025, 1043, 1771
--saw rattlesnake charm a squirrel in Marion county. 1448
--saw strange colored deer in Marion county, Ark. 687
--son of Jesse and Matilda (Everette) Hudson. 465, 1771
--tells of his father killing a panther. 1080
--tells of the struggles and escape of a panther after he shot it. 1043, 1044
--tells of young mail carrier being pursued by panther 1106, 1107

Hudson, Johnny, son of Sammy Hudson. 1132
--witnessed combat between his father and a panther. 1132

Hudson, Captain Lewis, stopped at Hatcliff hotel in Carrollton, Ark., with S. C. Turnbo. 1132

Hudson, Mary, married Johnny Wood. 1582

Hudson, Matilda (Everette) Hudson, buried at mouth of Georges creek. 1771
--wife of Jesse Hudson. 1771

Hudson, Minerva Jane, frightened by panther. 1025, 1026, 1027
--sister of John B. Hudson. 1025

Hudson, Nancy, lived on what was afterward called "Rolf Austin land. 1102
--married Adrian Howard. 1102
--sister of John B. Hudson. 1102
Hudson, Omstead, grandfather of Mrs. Sarah E. Thornton. 904
- lived on East Sugar Loaf creek in 1862. 59
- pioneer of Marion county, Ark. 904

Hudson, Salem, early settler of Arkansas. 209

Hudson, Sammy, attacked by panther and succeeded in killing it in 1854. 1132, 1133, 1134
- pioneer hunter of Newton county, Ark. 1132

Hudson, Tom C., born in Kentucky in 1811. 1526
- died in Barry county, Mo., in 1902. 1526
- cleared and cultivated land now known as Fate Davenport place as early as 1833. 1526

Hudson, William Alexander, attended school in Howard county, Mo., taught by Ben White. 1902
- born in Howard county, Mo., in 1851. 90, 1902
- gives account of assault on Federal works near Glasgow, Mo., and burning of a government boat. 90, 91
- son of James and Martha (Gibson) Hudson. 1902

Huey, Tobe, helped build schoolhouse on South Fork of Sugar Loaf creek. 1534

Huff, Christopher, wolf that had been poisoned got as far as his house and was killed by his son with ax. 1271

Huff, Jim, shot by a bushwhacker from a bluff while crossing a river with a party of Federals. 141

Huff, John, guerrilla who robbed Turnbo and Mat Hoodenpyle families. 324

Huff, Nathan, early resident of Denton county, Mo. 1601

Huff, Thomas, killed poisoned wolf with ax. 1271
- son of Christopher Huff. 1271

Huffman, Alex, or Aleck, as a bear hunter—while imprisoned in a cave with a bear killed the bear, in Baxter county, Ark. 576
- pioneer of Pine creek, Ark. 576

Huffman, Jarriett, buried on Cow Skin creek near Arno, Mo. 514
- early settler of Douglas county, Mo. 514
- hunter in Taney county, Ozark and Douglas counties 1116
- lived on Cowskin creek. 1116
- tells story to Philander Snow of young panther attacking thirteen year old boy and the boy killing it. 1116, 1117

Huffman, Jess, brother of Jarriett Huffman. 519
- settled in Douglas county, Mo. 519

Huffman, Will, attended school in Sinful Bend in Maries county, Mo., in 1850. 1575
Hufstedler, Jacob E., resident of Osage county.......................... 281
--troubled by guerrillas.................................................. 281, 282
--wife's name Mary Jane (West) Hufstedler............................ 281

Hughes, John, Jr., son of John and Martha (Gay) Rhodes............. 1617

Hughes, Sam, preacher and doctor in Texas county, Mo., in early
day................................................................. 1457, 1766

Hughes, Sammy, resident on Hog creek in Texas county, Mo., in 1850 1738

Hughes, William (Bill), at Prairie Grove in 1862 he joyfully met
his son who had been captured as a prisoner......................... 69, 70
--belonged to General Blunt's army.................................. 69
--enlisted in Federal army............................................. 69
--lived in Texas county, Mo., at time of war........................ 69

Hull, John E., had farm in Greasy Bottom, some six miles below
old Tolbert's ferry.................................................... 1633, 1634

Hulsey, Sid, pioneer of Carroll county, Ark............................. 982

Hunt, Jerry, resident of Taney county, Mo.............................. 680
--saw deer killing snake one day.................................... 680

Hunter, Colonel, commanded 11th Missouri Infantry................ 142*
--succeeded in command by Colonel Simon Burns....................... 142*

Hunter, Reverend, preached at revival meeting in Camden, Ark.,
attended by Confederate soldiers.................................... 383*, 384*

Hunter, Squire, first settler of Isabella, Mo........................ 1530

Huntsville, burning of during Civil War............................... 47

Hurley, Valentine, bear annoyed his hogs................................ 1293, 1294

Hurst, Alexander, born on Crooked creek in 1843...................... 1608
--member of Company A Shaler's 27th Arkansas....................... 1608, 78*
--present when Jeff Arnold was conscripted into army............... 90*
--son of Jack Hurst................................................... 78*, 90*
--tells of the killing of Daniel Wickersham by war
party................................................................. 1608

Hurst, Alexander, attended school in Yellville, Ark., in 1853,
taught by Major Tate................................................ 1607
--son of Jack Hurst................................................... 1607

Hurst, Abram, his infant boy first interment in Jack Hurst
graveyard in 1841..................................................... 1632

Hurst, Billy, brother of Jack Hurst.................................... 1167
--had exciting time killing a panther in the Buffalo
Mountains............................................................ 1167, 1168

Hurst, Bob, member of 27th Arkansas.................................... 78*
--son of Jack Hurst................................................... 78*
Hurst, "Cam," attended school in Yellville, Ark., in 1853, taught by Major Tate. ........................................... 1407
--son of Jacky Hurst........................................... 1407

Hurst, Jack.................................................. 1637
--lived and died on Crooked creek below Yellville, Ark. 1167

Hurst, Jacky, had farm formerly occupied by Abe Wood.................. 1632
--married Nancy Wood........................................ 1633

Hurst, Robert, attended school in Yellville, Ark., in 1853, taught by Major Tate.................................................. 1607
--son of Jacky Hurst........................................... 1607

Hutchison, Lieutenant, commanded Company I................................. 174*
--ordered men to bayonets F. C. Turnbo if he did not move on, regardless of his sore feet. ...................... 174*

Hutchison, George, brother of Jerry Hutchison................................. 737, 1224
--killed eighty squirrels in two successive days in Ozark county, Mo. .................................................. 1224, 1225
--killed three deer at one shot.................................. 737

Hutchison, Jerry, early resident of Ozark county, Mo......................... 736, 1419
--said his brother George killed eighty squirrels in two days in Ozark county, Mo........................................... 1224, 1225
--tells of Jim Loftis discovering and shooting a rattlesnake seven and a half feet long............................... 1419
--tells of numerous deer in Ozark county in early day.............. 737

Hutchison, Noel, buried in Lige Friend graveyard............................... 1686
--early settler near Isabella, Mo.................................. 1530

Hutchison, Tempy, had place above mouth of Pond Fork....................... 1622

Hutson, Haywood, son of Omstead Hutson........................................ 491*

Hutson, Omstead, died in December, 1866....................................... 491*

Incidents, miscellaneous........................................ 2114 to 2215

Indian, carved rude picture of himself and a bear on a tree to commemorate the killing of a bear................................. 2040
--chief prayed devoutly each night and trained his son to do the same.................................................. 2043
--danced for settler to obtain extra salt.............................. 2042, 2043
--stole dish from woman, who forced him to return it, and the other Indians teased him....................................... 1382, 1383
--was very brave when pained greatly by snag in his foot which Art Enlick helped him remove.............................. 2040, 2041

Indians, actions when permitted to stay all night at a settler's place.......................................................... 1825
--annoyed by negro boy being afraid of them and one Indian said, "White man leetle better than Injun; Injun leetle better than nigger; nigger leetle better than dog.".......................... 2036, 2037
--bones of found in Ozark county, Mo., after freshets of 1876 and 1904, indicating it had been an old Indian encampment.......................... 1028
Indians, cont.
--characteristics of some Shawnee who camped awhile
at Shawneetown, now Yellville, Ark. 1828, 1829
--Delawares camped at forks of Finley and James and
were forced to leave by whites who believed they
were unsanitary. 1785, 1786
--decently buried in graveyard situated in the forks
of Crooked and Clear creeks, Marion county, Ark.,
but graves were desecrated by grave robbers. 1638
--entered home of Jake Friend intending to massacre
family but were frightened away. 2030
--fought each other in Fayetteville, Ark., in 1841.
2020, 2021, 2022
--frightened settlers so as they were passing through
country in Greene county, Mo., that the settlers
fled to hollow or ravine where the children were
stung by nettles. 2047, 2048
--gambled with white people. 2031
--graves of unearthed by plow in Marion county, Ark.
2039, 2040
--green corn dance. 2032, 2033, 2034
--loved whisky. 2035
--managed Indian who became unruly and boisterous from
drinking. 2036
--manner of gambling of with white men. 1315, 1316
--miscellaneous. 2020 to 2047
--pursued Joe Coker for having two Indian wives at
once but failed to capture him. 2026, 2027, 2028, 2029
--reputed to have flayed John Makins alive in revenge
for his killing a defenseless Indian squaw 2282, 2283, 2284
--settlers were afraid of and fled to cave but dis-
covered alarm to be false. 2044, 2045, 2046
--traveling through country in 1842. 485

Ingram, Alexander, attended school on Elk creek in Texas county,
Mo., taught by John Worthington. 1900

Ingram, Bud, attended school on Elk creek in Texas county, Mo.,
taught by John Worthington. 1900

Ingram, John, helped search for lost child in Taney county, Mo.,
in 1868. 2014
--his dog killed by bear. 512
--son of William M. (Mart) Ingram. 1215
--with another man caught eleven coons one day in 1871 1215

Ingram, John B., his wife manufactured an antidote for snake
poison. 908
--resident of Marion county, Ark., in 1846. 1649

Ingram, Mariah, cruelly whipped by school teacher on Elk creek
in Texas county, Mo., for minor offense. 1900, 1901

Ingram, Mart, see William M. (Mart) Ingram.

Ingram, Puss, attended school on Elk creek in Texas county, Mo.,
taught by John Worthington. 1900

Ingram, Sylvanus (Long), brother of Mart Ingram. 484
Ingram, Sylvanus, early resident of Marion county, Ark.  
---Union sympathizer but sent J. C. Turnbo some venison when ill, which caused gossip among people who thought it scandalous for a Union sympathizer to aid a Confederate officer.  

Ingram, William M. (Mart), born in Scott county, Va., in 1817.  
---came to Taney county, Mo., in 1860.  
---caught fourteen coons one day in 1871 on Shoal creek.  
---helped search for lost child in Taney county, Mo., in 1868.  
---shot deer through heart but it lived an hour—near Protom, Mo.  
---Union man.

Ives, C. C., volunteer aid of General J. C. Tappan.

Ivey, B. F. (Ben), Confederate officer.

Jackson, Bill, resident of Christian county, Mo., in 1857.  

Jackson, Bob, lived on West Sugar Loaf creek in Boone county, Mo.  
---son of Jim Jackson.  
---would meet in Alph Cook.  

Jackson, Dave, died at Springfield, Mo., during war.  

Jackson, Green, lived on West Sugar Loaf creek in Boone county, Mo.  
---son of Dick Jackson.  
---would meet in Alph Cook Cave.  

Jackson, Jimmie, built first schoolhouse on South Fork of Sugar Loaf creek.  
---early settler on South Fork of Sugar Loaf creek.

Jackson, John, killed Bob Rain in Forsyth, Mo.  
---killed during General Price's raid in 1864.  
---son of David Jackson.  

Jackson, Mrs. Martha, given as reference to testify to truth of story of man in Westplains, Mo., prophesying accurately his own death in 1876.  
---helped bury Jonah Haworth.  

Jackson, Rachel, buried in cemetery two miles above Forsyth, Mo.  
---daughter of David Jackson.  

Jackson, Steve, went on deer hunt and chased up tree by wolves.  

Jackson, Tom, early resident of Madison county, Ark.  

Jackson, Will, early resident of Madison county, Ark.  

Jacobs, Ben, early resident on Shoal creek.  

James, Alexander (Doc), brother of Mrs. Dora Ross.  
---pioneer of Boone county, Ark.  
---son of Billy James.
James, Bennett, early resident on Big North Fork, Mo.............. 266
James, Betty, daughter of Billy James................................. 1049
James, Billy, came to Newton county, Ark., in 1853............... 1045
--taught school in Crocket township, Marion county, Ark., in early day.......................... 1889, 1890
James, David, early resident of Maries county, Mo.............. 1575
James, Ernest, son of Billy James.................................. 1046
James, Florence, daughter of Billy James.......................... 1046
James, Jesse, hanged by guerrillas................................. 266, 267
--wife's name Elizabeth, who carried dead husband's body home on horse.......................... 266, 267
James, Johnny, early resident on Big North Fork, Mo........... 265
--wife's name Jemima.................................................. 265
Jefferson, Bob, merchant in Yellville, Ark., in 1850............ 1647
--taught subscription school in Yellville, Ark., in 1847......... 1650
Jefferson, George, attended school taught by Major Tate in Yellville, Ark., in 1853.................. 1607
Jefferson, Pink, resident of Yellville, Ark., in 1850............ 1647
Jefferson, Sally, attended school taught by Major Tate in Yellville, Ark., in 1853.................. 1607
Jenkins, Bill, noted preacher living in the Flippin Barrens east of Yellville, Ark., while holding meeting one day a drunken man slept through the service, snoring loudly........................................... 2182
Jenkins, Elizabeth, daughter of Mrs. Mary Jenkins............... 262
--married T. H. (Tom) Flippin....................................... 263
Jenkins, George, married Jane Sanders................................ 263
--son of Mrs. Mary Jenkins........................................ 262

Jenkins, Jerry, attended school in his shirt tail on Little Beaver creek in Douglas county, Mo., taught by Thomas Witty.................................................... 1883
--born in Douglas county, Mo., in 1863......................... 600, 1464
--gives story of his father killing two turkeys at one shot.......................... 1464
--lived in Ozark county, Mo., recently......................... 600
--relates stories his mother had told him about guerrillas............................................ 296, 297
--resident of Douglas county, Mo., at time of war........... 297
--son of Joseph Blackburn and Martha Jane (Coats) Jenkins............................................. 600, 1464
--tells story of his father killing deer by hitting it with rock............................................. 600, 601
Jenkins, Jim, attended school on Little Beaver creek in Douglas county, Mo., taught by Thomas Witty. 1883
---brother of Jerry Jenkins. 1883

Jenkins, John, resident of Marion county, Ark., in 1842. 1824
---sold claim to Steve Tucker. 1824

Jenkins, John D., attended school on Little Beaver creek in Douglas county, Mo., taught by Thomas Witty. 1883
---brother of Jerry Jenkins. 1883

Jenkins, Joseph, killed two turkeys at one shot in Douglas county, Mo. 1464

Jenkins, Joseph Blackburn, as a deer hunter. 600, 601
---buried in Cowhorn graveyard near Little Beaver postoffice in Douglas county, Mo. 600
---wife's name Martha Jane (Coats) Jenkins. 600

Jenkins, Mrs. Mary, born in Washington county, Tenn., in 1831. 262
---daughter of Joshua and Betsy Davidson. 262
---gives accounts of guerrillas. 262, 263, 264
---settled in Marion county, Ark., in 1860. 262
---widow of W. C. Jenkins. 262

Jenkins, Star, buried in cemetery at Flippin. 263
---child of Mrs. Mary Jenkins. 262

Jenkins, W. C., born in Washington county, Tenn., in 1828. 262
---buried in cemetery at Protem, Mo. 263

Jenkins, Wm. 456*

Jenkins Ferry, battle of. 340*, 355*
---battle of, described by General J. C. Tappan in his official report. 359*, 360*, 361*, 362*

Jennings, Jesse, merchant in Forsyth, Mo., in early day. 1675, 1726

Jennings and Goslin, milling firm on Bryants Fork. 1731

Jesse, Jimmie, resident of Douglas county, Mo., in early day. 1472

Jimmies creek, in Marion county, Ark., derived its name from Jim Montgomery or Jim Gage. 1081

Jimmison, James, early settler of Marion county, Ark. 1804

Jobe, Tom, accused of being a Southern "bushwhacker". 162
---captured by Federals and executed and his body lay in mud hole several days. 162, 163

Johnson, Colonel, early resident of Maries county, Mo. 1575

Johnson, Allin, resident of Panther Bottom in Marion county, Ark. 1802
---son of John Johnson. 1802
Jacobs, Ben, lived for some time on Frank Pumphrey place in Marion county, Ark. 1775
--reputed to have eloped with another man's wife and told to leave country. 1775, 1776, 1777

Jacobs, Berry, early resident of Carroll county, Ark. 2140

Johnson, Bill, made whisky at the Big Spring in Isaac Mahon hollow. 2235
--manufactured whisky in Ozark county, Mo. 1692, 1693
--resident of Ozark county, Mo., at time of Civil War 2158

Johnson, Billy, killed at Alph Cook Cave in 1865. 15

Johnson, Calvin, mentioned as school-teacher. 1786

Johnson, Carroll, see W. C. (Carroll) Johnson.

Johnson, Cornelius, only settler, with his family, living between Jack Nance's and Beaver creek in 1873. 1730

Johnson, Ed, taken prisoner at Alph Cook Cave in 1865. 15

Johnson, Elizabeth, daughter of Martin and Gracie Johnson. 1540

Johnson, Everett, son of Martin and Gracie Johnson. 1540

Johnson, George, early resident of Cedar county, Mo. 1881
--wife's name Sarah. 1881

Johnson, Huldah, attended school in Ozark county, Mo., taught by a Mr. Sears. 1915
--daughter of Sam and Hettie (Keesee) Johnson. 1566, 1872, 1915
--gives story of her grandfather catching a thief in a trap. 1872, 1873, 1874
--married J. N. (Newt) Turnbo. 1566, 1872

Johnson, Isaac, buried in cemetery at mouth of Brattons Spring creek. 2018
--killed accidentally by T. J. (Tom) Johnson while hunting a horse one Sunday in 1884. 2015, 2016, 2017
--son of Sam Johnson. 2015
--wife's name Vinnie. 2018

Johnson, Jane, daughter of Sam Johnson. 1844
--married Peter Keesee. 1844

Johnson, Jennie, daughter of Martin and Gracie Johnson. 1540

Johnson, Jesse, son of John Johnson. 1802
--resident of Panther Bottom in Marion county, Ark. 1802

Johnson, Jim, bought Wilshire Magnus' pants for $3.50. 1803
--resident of Panther Bottom in Marion county, Ark. 1863
--son of John Johnson. 1863
Johnson, Joe, resident of Panther Bottom in Marion county, Ark. 1802
--son of John Johnson. 1671, 1802

Johnson, John, came from Tennessee to Ozark county, Mo., with
a Mr. Spear and Sam Johnson. 1896

Johnson, John, early settler of Texas county, Mo. 1766

Johnson, John, pioneer settler of Panther Bottom. 1671

Johnson, Lina, daughter of Sam Johnson by his first wife. 1567, 1693
--married Alex Duggins. 1587, 1693

Johnson, Martin, Confederate soldier in a Texas regiment. 1630
--died in St. John College hospital at Little Rock,
Ark., in 1862. 1630
--early settler of Taney county, Mo., 202, 1488, 1540, 2059
--helped barbecue meat at big barbecue dinner at
J. C. Turnbo's place in Taney county, Mo., in 1855. 1743
--helped capture Rufus White's murderer in 1856. 2129
--made canoes in 1855 which he sold to J. C. Turnbo. 1496
--made eleven coffins at J. C. Turnbo's home during
epidemic of pneumonia in 1858. 1572
--made sorghum mill for J. C. Turnbo. 1839
--married Gracie M. Turnbo. 1540, 1630
--moved onto land bought from Charley Smith in Ozark
county, Mo., in 1858 and sold in 1859 to Hugh Jones. 1635
--prospected for mineral in Ozark county, Mo., in 1854 682
--saw eagle attack and kill deer in 1856. 1487
--taught school in Buck Bottom in 1856. 1678
--went to Wise county, Texas, in 1859. 1665

Johnson, Uncle Martin, startled by scream of panther in Taney
county, Mo., in 1857. 1006

Johnson, Mary, daughter of Martin and Gracie Johnson. 1540

Johnson, Miskel, early resident of Maries county, Mo. 1575

Johnson, Mose, as a deer hunter in Pulaski county, Mo. 657, 658
--early resident of Laclede county, Mo. 1617

Johnson, Pate, attended school in Ozark county, Mo., taught by
a Mr. Sears. 1915
--captured by guerrillas. 227
--son of Sam Johnson. 1915

Johnson, Polly, attended school in Ozark county, Mo., taught
by a Mr. Sears. 1915
--daughter of Sam Johnson. 1672, 1915
--married P. H. (Dick) Martin. 1872

Johnson, Sam, helped Bill Riddle load fat buck on mule. 1348
--son of Martin Johnson. 499, 500

Johnson, Sam, as a bear hunter. 499, 500
--buried on his farm at the mouth of Brattons Spring
creek. 2002
--came from Tennessee to Ozark county, Mo., with a
Mr. Spear and John Johnson. 1896
Johnson, Sam, cont.
--drowned in White river, Marion county, Ark., in 1860.............................. 1872
--early resident of Ozark county, Mo................................................. 1872
................................................................. 1622, 1740, 1872, 1999, 2015
--father of Carroll Johnson......................................................... 1622
--helped build schoolhouse in Ozark county, Mo.............................. 1915
--lived in Peter Friend Bend in early days............................... 499
--married Hettie Keesee................................................................. 1872
--son of Samuel Johnson................................................................. 1872

Johnson, Samuel, caught corn thief in a trap..................... 1872, 1873, 1874
--father of Sam Johnson.................................................................. 1872
--resident of State of Tennessee.................................................... 1872

Johnson, Sis, attended school on Elk creek in Texas county, Mo., taught by John Worthington......................... 1900
--daughter of Wesley Johnson.......................................................... 1900

Johnson, T. J. (Tom), born in White county, Tenn., in 1855........ 2015
--gives account of his accidentally killing his friend, Isaac Johnson....... 2015, 2016, 2017, 2018
--moved with his parents to Ozark county, Mo., in 1888.................. 2018
--son of Wm. (Bill) and Sirilda (Ford) Johnson.............................. 2015

Johnson, W. C. (Carroll), attended school in Ozark county, Mo.,
taught by a Mr. Sears................................................................. 1915
--born in Ozark county, Mo., in 1852............................................... 1915
--gives account of settlers mistreating turtles on Spring creek............. 2274, 2275
--place................................................................. 1098
--had farm on Bratton's Spring creek once occupied by Andy Bevins........... 1566
--resident on Bratton's Spring creek, Ozark county, Mo...................... 1692, 1872
--son of Sam Johnson................................................................. 1872, 1915, 2015

Johnson, Wash, married Miss Eliza Waller the night of the meteoric shower of 1833 in Franklin county, Ill......................... 2064

Johnson, Captain William, succeeded Captain R. R. Travis of the 1st Arkansas Cavalry Regiment, Union............................. 266

Jones, Adeline, daughter of John and Elizabeth Jones... 234, 1568, 35*
--helped bury John King............................................................... 234
--helped bury Lige Sims................................................................. 1568
--married George Holt..................................................................... 234

Jones, Ben, barely escaped in cloud-burst over Big creek in Taney county, Mo., in 1867............................... 2056

Jones, Buck, buried in graveyard on Mike Yocum's farm............. 1542
--killed by war party in Taney county, Mo................................. 1542
--lived few months in Buck Bottom which gave the bottom its name............ 1678
--resident of Taney county, Mo., at one time....................... 1540

Jones, Burrel, resident of Decatur county, Tenn....................... 2220
Jones, Calvin, resident of Decatur county, Tenn. 2220

Jones, Dave, owned land in Boone county, Ark., formerly owned by Mike Yocum, then Dan Rhodes, then a Mr. Cobb, and afterward owned by Billy Holt. 1683
--played joke on Noah Mahon by causing him to shoot at dead bear. 1368, 1369
--went on wolf hunt where Bradleys ferry is now 965, 966

Jones, Mrs. Elizabeth, helped bury John King. 235
--mother of Rufus, Fate and Frank Jones. 861
--pursued by wolves. 861, 862
--resident of Marion county, Ark. 861
--wife of John Jones. 861

Jones, Fate, see G. Q. (Fate) Jones.

Jones, Felix, as a wolf hunter in Marion county, Ark. 806, 807

Jones, "Flatty," see William (Flatty) Jones.

Jones, Florence, died in 1890 and buried in Riddle graveyard. 1704
--daughter of Billy Jones. 1704
--wife of Frank Jones. 1704

Jones, Frank, as a deer hunter in Marion county, Ark., during Civil War. 726, 727
--brother of Fate Jones. 1200
--gives account of death of a negro boy on what is now the Tom Keesing place in Locust hollow. 1291
--helped catch thirteen coons one morning while living on Mat Hoodenpyle farm in Marion county, Ark. 1214
--killed catamount in Marion county, Ark. 1200
--played in hollows surrounding Hester schoolhouse in 1859. 771
--son of John and Elizabeth Jones. 1214, 1921, 35

Jones, Aunt Franky, settled in Ozark county, Mo., about 1839. 964

Jones, G. Q. (Fate), as a boy, drove oxen carrying Dud Coker's dead body to burial. 320, 321
--as a deer hunter in Marion county, Ark., during war. 726, 727
--attended school in Marion county, Ark., taught by Miss Fannie Chihainey. 1702
--frightened by catamount while turkey hunting 1198, 1199
--frightened by wolf when a boy in Marion county. 884
--gives account of death of a negro boy on what is now the Tom Keesing place in Locust hollow. 1921
--gives incident of a man making the remark, "Paw picked on the coldest weather he could to die," when present at the burial of his father. 2352
--helped catch thirteen coons one morning while living on Mat Hoodenpyle farm in Marion county. 1214
--saw black snake breaking and eating turkey eggs in Marion county in 1865. 1449, 1450

cont.
Jones, G. Q. (Fate), cont.
—saw bunch of wolves frolicking at Fish Trap shoals. 905
—saw crows attacking eagle, which turned and killed
    a crow, after which they ceased annoying the eagle. 1497
—saw mink pursue and catch a coachwhip snake. 1228, 1228a
—saw thirty-eight deer in one bunch in vicinity of
    Short Mountain. .............................................. 560
—son of John and Elizabeth Jones ..................................... 902, 1198, 1214, 1449, 1497, 1702, 1921, 35*
—tells of a hunter shooting a deer and a panther
    immediately taking possession of it, in Marion
    county, Ark., in 1865 .................................. 1180, 1181

Jones, Henry, attended school on Big creek in Taney county, Mo.,
    taught by William Adair .................................. 1910, 1911
—irregular Confederate soldier .................................. 35*
—son of old John Jones ...................................... 1910

Jones, Henry C., accidentally killed squirrel when hunting in
    Marion county, Ark., in 1901 ................................ 1232

Jones, Hugh, bought claim from Martin Johnson in 1859 ........ 1635
—sympathized with South and arrested in early part
    of war and taken to Jefferson Barracks near St.
    Louis, Mo., where it was reported he died .............. 1636

Jones, Hugh, built hatter shop on Big creek .................. 2139
—built with his father a log house on right bank
    of river just over the line in Taney county, Mo.,
    from Ozark county and opposite the upper end of
    Panther Bottom and manufactured hats .............. 2138
—came to White river in 1849 ................................. 2138
—died at Benton Barracks in Missouri during Civil
    War ......................................................... 2138
—son of Jimmie Jones ......................................... 2138
—wife's name Hester (Hettie) Bevin Jones ................. 2138

Jones, Iverson, killed by party of men ..................... 311
—pioneer settler of Greene county, Mo. .................. 311
—Union man .................................................. 311

Jones, James D., pioneer of what is now Ozark county, Mo. ... 1722

Jones, James W. (Jim), as a deer hunter in Marion county, Ark. 664
—attended school on Big creek in Taney county, Mo.,
    taught by William Adair ................................ 1910
—born in Madison county, Ark., in 1847 .................... 2138
—built second cabin at Peel, Marion county, Ark. .... 1578
—resident of Ozark county, Mo., in 1867 .................. 1527
—sold father's claim in Ozark county, Mo., to Cage
    Duggins .................................................. 1636
—son of Hugh and Hester (Hettie Bevin) Jones ........... 806, 1527, 1578, 1636, 1910, 2138
—tells of taking wolf out of a cave with a rope and
    killing others in Marion county, Ark. ............. 806, 807

Jones, Jane, daughter of John and Elizabeth Jones ........ 1568, 53*
—helped bury Lige Sims ..................................... 1568
Jones, Jim, land, Abe Perkins once owned. .......................... 763
Jones, Jim, landing ......................................................... 367
Jones, Jim, moved from Ozark county, Mo., to Lamar county, Tex- as, where he died near Roxton ........................................... 964
Jones, Jim, son of Jim Jones ............................................... 964
Jones, Jimmie, assisted in recovering wolf trap from creek bed in Ozark county, Mo. ...................................................... 1263
---father of Doctor Peter Jones .......................................... 252
---son of "Sugar" Jones .................................................... 252, 1263
Jones, Jimmie, born near mouth of Barren Fork in 1843 ............ 1368
---gives funny incident of hunter shooting at dead bear ......... 1368, 1369
---resident of Ozark county, Mo ........................................ 1368
---son of Dave Jones ..................................................... 1368
Jones, Jimmie, built mill on Big creek on land now known as Joe Glass Haskins land ...................................................... 2138
---buried in Marion county, Ark ........................................ 1973
---had hatter shop in Taney county, Mo., from 1849 to 1859, when he sold to J. C. Turnbo .................. 2138
---had mill on Big creek in Taney county, Mo., in early day .......... 1910, 28*
---hatter ................................................................. 1973
---sold mill to a man who dipped water with a bucket from below the dam to fill his pond ................................. 2139
Jones, Jimmie, died near Pontiac, Mo .................................. 1490
---killed deer and when he returned for it next day found four eagles had devoured practically all .......... 1490
---settled in Marion county, Ark., in 1850 ............................ 1490
Jones, Jimmie, early resident on left hand prong of Crooked creek in Boone county, Ark .............................................. 1687
---wife's name Polly .................................................... 1687
Jones, John ........................................................................ 459*
Jones, John (Jack), attended school on Big creek in Taney county, Mo., taught by William Adair .................. 1910
---buried near Panther Bottom .......................................... 808
---coon hunter ............................................................... 808
---had experience with wolves ........................................... 808, 809, 810
---resident of Ozark county, Mo ........................................ 808
---sold father's claim in Ozark county, Mo., to Cage, Duggins ......................................................... 1636
---son of Hugh Jones ..................................................... 808, 1636, 1910
Jones, John, buried bones of Joe Allin after returning from Con- federate army .............................................................. 2206
Jones, John, buried woman who died of starvation on roadside in graveyard in the Jake Nave Bend ............ 1986
---lived on old Billy Holt farm in Boone county, Ark. in 1867. 1986
Jones, John, Confederate soldier ........................................ 602
--lived on Henry Clark place ........................................ 602, 694
--pioneer of Taney county, Mo ...................................... 692
--saw deer killing snake .............................................. 602

Jones, John, first religious service held on Shoal creek was
at his residence in 1857 .............................................. 1619
--lived on what is now Herve Graham place on Shoal
creek before Civil War .............................................. 1619

Jones, John, helped build schoolhouse in Marion county, Ark., in
1873 ............................................................................. 1702

Jones, John, hunter of Marion county, Ark .......................... 665

Jones, John, lived in Marion county, Ark., when war began .... 233

Jones, John, lived on the Tom Keeling place in Arkansas ......... 320

Jones, John, lived on what is now the Lizzie Clark place ........ 35*
--lived on Mat Hoodenpile place in Marion county, Ark. 874
--married Elizabeth (Hub) Riddle, widow of Nathan
Riddle .............................................................................. 874, 1347, 35*

Jones, John, made coffin for Lige Sims killed by war party ....... 1568

Jones, John, moved to Taney county, Mo., from Tennessee in 1857, 1838

Jones, John, settled Jim Dean farm in Marion county, Ark ........ 1198

Jones, John, son of John and Elizabeth Jones ...................... 35*

Jones, John F., born in 1896 ............................................. 1704
--died in 1897 and buried in Riddle graveyard ................. 1704
--son of G. L. and M. A. Jones .................................... 1704

Jones, Johnny, brother of Henry C. Jones ......................... 1222
--hunted squirrels one day in 1901 in Marion county,
Ark ............................................................................... 1222

Jones, Malissa, attended school in Marion county, Ark., taught
by Miss Fannie Chihainey ............................................. 1702
--daughter of John and Elizabeth Jones ......................... 1702, 35*

Jones, Mrs. Margarette, had experience with guerrillas when
living in Marion county, Ark ........................................... 322, 323, 324
--sister of S. C. Turnbo ............................................... 322

Jones, Marion, belonged to Company H 27th Arkansas ............. 130*

Jones, Mary, daughter of John and Elizabeth Jones ............... 35*

Jones, Pete, played in hollows surrounding Hester schoolhouse
in 1859 ............................................................................. 771
--shot deer nine times before killing it in Marion
county, Ark.; saw it shed horns ..................................... 777, 778

Jones, Pete, present at log rolling given by Sam Bevins ............ 1845
Jones, Doctor Peter.................................................. 252
--attended J. C. Turnbo when he was home from army ill 26*
--Pete Jones hollow named after in Ozark county, Mo. 847
--resident of Dubuque.............................................. 16*
--treated Peter Hoodenpile when shot by guerrillas. 256

Jones, Pink, murdered by party of men in Howell county, Mo.,
for living a low moral life................................. 2175, 2176, 2177

Jones, Rhoda, daughter of Tom Jones............................ 1053

Jones, Rufus M. (Rufe), born in 1843............................. 1704
--buried in Riddle graveyard................................... 1704
--camped one night in Marion county, Ark., with J. C.
and Newt Turnbo to avoid the enemy the third year
of war and had experience with wolves....................... 832
--Confederate soldier belonging to Captain Christopher
Cook's Company F, Colonel Joe Love's regiment............. 1704
--died in 1906.................................................... 1704
--farm, in Taney county, Mo.................................... 446
--found centipede imprisoned in a hollow tree in
Taney county, Mo., in 1861................................. 1441, 1442
--gives amusing incident of a man breaking a man's
glasses with an ax and saying, "Oh, please excuse
me, gentlemen. I have cut the carpenter's men-made
eyes into two parts."........................................ 2220
--gives anecdote of a man absent-mindedly ruining his
ax by hitting a rock with it thinking the rock a log
................................................................. 2219
--helped build schoolhouse in Marion county, Ark., in
1873.......................................................... 1702
--married Margarete Felicia Turnbo in 1869.................. 1705
--played in hollows surrounding Hester schoolhouse in
1859........................................................... 771
--saw herd of deer in 1857................................. 694
--shot centipede twelve inches long......................... 1442
--son of John and Elizabeth Jones......................... 694, 1442, 35*
--threatened by rattlesnake but killed it one day in
1858 in Taney county, Mo.................................... 1459

Jones, Sally, daughter of Tom Jones............................. 1053

Jones, Sam, attended school on Little North Fork in Ozark county,
Mo., taught by Reeves Smith............................... 1888

Jones, Sugar, built first mill on Little North Fork........ 1623
--father of Dave Jones....................................... 1363
--helped build schoolhouse at mouth of Upper Turkey
creek in Ozark county, Mo............................... 1724
--Methodist preacher who located in Ozark county,
Mo., in early thirties...................................... 1363, 1808
--transacted business with the first circuit court
of Ozark county, Mo......................................... 1783

Jones, Thankful, daughter of Uncle Jimmie Jones, the hatter... 1541
--married John Fisher.......................................... 1541
Jones, Tom. ................................................. 1983
  --beaten until almost insensible by men. ........... 1052, 1053
  --lived with William Harden when guerrillas tortured
  and killed the latter. ................................ 210
  --settled on Elbow creek in 1851. .................... 1050
  --sold claim on Lick creek in Ozark county, Mo., to
  Allin Sanders for two horses. ......................... 1834

Jones, William, early resident on Lick creek. .......... 1701

Jones, William ("Flatty"), early resident of Marion county, Ark.
.......................................................... 1648, 2284
  --went bear hunting with William C. Roberts and John
  Mankins when the bear pursued him out of a cave.
  and Mankins shot at his black hat, thinking him the
  bear. ..................................................... 2285

Journeygan, Jesse, early settler of Taney county, Mo. .... 2059

Journeygan, Jesse, owned land in Keesee township, Marion county, Ark., which had been owned by Jesse Yocum and a
Mr. Masters, and which was later owned by a Mr. McCary, then Allin Trimble, then George Fritts, Sr.,
and then J. C. Turnbo. ................................... 1665

Julian, Isaac P., Captain in Civil War who was resident of
Greene county, Mo. ....................................... 1840

Julian, Steve, Captain in Civil War who was resident of Greene
county, Mo. ............................................... 1840

Justus, Bob, settled in Carroll county, Ark., in 1850, from
Tennessee, and moved to Howell county, Mo., in 1856 1057

Justus, Ives, killed panther when eleven years old in 1852....
  ........................................................... 1052, 1059, 1060
  --son of Bob Justus. ................................... 1058

Justus, Mary, brave and obedient. ........................ 1058, 1059, 1060
  --daughter of Bob Justus. ............................. 1058

Justus, Newt, farm, in Marion county, Ark. ............... 435

Keebing, Tom, place. ..................................... 1921

Keel, Mathias, taught first school in the hollow above the
John Riddle spring in Marion county, Ark. ............. 10*

Keeling, Frank, lived on West Sugar Loaf creek in Boone county, Mo. .................................. 10
  --son of Abe Keeling. ................................ 10
  --would meet in the Alph Cook Cave. .................. 10

Keeling, Tom, lived on West Sugar Loaf creek in Boone county, Mo. 10
  --place. .............................................. 320, 17*
  --place, in Locust Hollow, Marion county, Ark. .... 1449
  --place, occupied by Frank Benton and before that by
  Jim Cheek. ............................................. 539
  --place, occupied by John Jones at one time. ....... 1448
  --son of Abe Keeling. ................................ 10
  --would meet in the Alph Cook Cave. .................. 10
Keeley, George W., sheriff of Greene county, Mo., in early day. 1604

Keesee, Captain A. C., proprietor of the Beaver (Keesee) Mill, Taney county, Mo. 1729
--sold five hundred bushels of apples to Robert and Lem Hollinsworth. 1733

Keesee, Billy. 453*

Keesee, Billy, born in Ozark county, Mo., in 1839. 74
--killed at Veracruz, Douglas county, Mo., by Federals 73, 1983
--son of Paton Keesee 73
--wife's name Dowey 1983

Keesee, Dick, present at log rolling given by Sam Bevins 1845
--son of Paton Keesee 1845

Keesee, Elias, attacked by wolves one night while camping in Marion county, Ark. 924, 925
--attended school in Ozark county, Mo., taught by a Mr. Speaks 1896
--born in 1824 2241
--bought improvement in Buck Bottom from Allin Trimble who had it from Jeff Baise who had it from Cage Hogan who had it from Bill Howard 1678
--died on Keesee farm in Buck Bottom in 1899 1678, 1730
--employed by peddler named Thompson as a teamster 924
--farm, on Little North Fork 664
--gives account of boy being trampled to death by a horse 1963, 1969
--gives account of finding body of Sam Johnson 2001, 2002
--gives account of first interment in graveyard at mouth of Eratts Spring creek in Ozark county, Mo., that of John Petty 2240, 2241
--gives story as told by his father of a boasting man fighting a small bear with his bare hands but losing 568, 569, 570, 571
--gives story of a bear hunt and of a hunter loading his gun three times without thinking what he was doing 424, 425
--gives story of a night's camp of his father during a storm with two buffalo calves which had been captured tiled in camp 1239, 1240, 1241, 1242, 1243
--gives story of his father thinking he saw ghosts over the graves of John Petty and his wife, but the ghosts turned out to be white cows 2241, 2242, 2243, 2244
--had place previously occupied by Caleb Langston 1571
--helped build schoolhouse in Marion county, Ark in 1873 1702
--helped kill wolves alive in Ozark county, Mo. 2264, 2265
--son of Paton Keesees 396, 424, 568, 1239, 1720, 1896, 1968, 2240
--tells of experience his father had with wolves 811, 812, 813
--tells of Fed Fulkerson being attacked by wolves in Marion county, Ark 923, 923

cont.
Keesee, Elias, cont.
--tells of his father, Paton Keesee, and Mose Lantz discovering rich bee tree while coon hunting and his father killing deer to obtain hide in which to carry honey, in Ozark county, Mo. ........................................ 131.
--tells story of fight his father and dogs had with bear in 1830 .................................................. 395, 396
--two months old in July, 1824 ........................................ 1021
--wore his first shoes in 1836 when twelve years old ...... 1720

Keesee, George, attended school in Marion county, Ark., taught by Miss Fannie Chihainey ........................................ 1703

Keesee, Hettie, born in Marion county, Ark., in 1821 .................. 589
--daughter of Paton Keesee ....................................... 589, 1703, 1999
--married Sam Johnson ............................................. 589, 1566, 1999

Keesee, Jennie, daughter of Paton Keesee .......................... 1844
--married Sam Bevins ............................................. 1844

Keesee, Jobe, attended school in Marion county, Ark., taught by Miss Fannie Chihainey ........................................ 1703
--son of Peter Keesee ............................................. 1703

Keesee, Josh ......................................................... 1752

Keesee, Paton, as a bear hunter .................................... 424, 425, 362, 363
--as a bear hunter near Gainesville, Mo. .......................... 589
--bought John Petty's claim on Little North Fork in Ozark county, Mo., in 1823 ........................................... 2240
--buffalo hunter -- camped out one night in 1826 after capturing two buffalo calves with another hunter and a terrific storm came up and the other man prayed until the storm ended, then in the dark went to see about the calves and got butted by one of them and cursed the calf.... 1237, 1238, 1239, 1240, 1241, 1242, 1243
--came to White river in 1816 ..................................... 567
--captured buffalo calf and made pet of it ..................... 1238
--early resident of Marion county, Ark., living there in 1821 .................................................. 362, 1562, 1685
--early settler of Little North Fork, Ozark county, Mo. .......... 746, 1010, 1237, 1621, 1968, 2240
--explored White river in 1816 .............................. 567, 568, 569, 570, 571
--had experience with wolves while hunting in 1835 in Ozark county, Mo. ........................................ 811, 812, 813
--had fight with bear with aid of his dogs in 1830 ............. 395, 396
--killed deer to obtain hide in which to carry honey discovered in rich bee tree while hunting in Ozark county, Mo., with Mose Lantz ........................................ 1515
--killed panther .................................................. 1010
--left Little North Fork in Ozark county, Mo., in 1828, and moved to Washington county, Ark., where he had ill luck by his house burning down and he returned to Ozark county, Mo. ........................................ 1927, 1928
--occupied land in Ozark county, Mo., in 1823, later called "Dug" Price land ........................................ 1686
--son-in-law of old Peter Graham .............................. 1622
Keesee, Paton, cont.
--tells of a bear entering a settler's home and
threatening to attack family who were hidden under
punches, but was deterred by sight of buffalo
calf. .................................................. 1243, 1244
--tried to capture a buffalo calf for a pet but
failed. ................................................... 1237, 1238
--was frightened at white objects on graves of John
Petty and his wife, but on riding closer discovered
them to be white cows. .................. 2241, 2242, 2243, 2244
--went on hunt with George Graham and Lige McAdoo in
1818, in Taney county, Mo. .................. 2398

Keesee, Paton, attended wedding of Jane Coker and Charley Sneed. 1021
--got his start in cattle from Buck Coker. .................. 1020

Keesee, Paton, Jr., lieutenant in Federal army during Civil War.
.................................................... 617, 465*
--married Phoebe Tabor. ................................ 1612
--saw bunch of fams in Ozark county, Mo. .............. 617
--son of Paton Keesee, Sr. .............................. 617, 1612

Keesee, Paton, married Ede Tabor. .......................... 2256

Keesee, Margarette, attended school in Marion county, Ark.,
taught by Miss Fannie Chihaineys. ......................... 1702
--daughter of Elias Keesee. ............................. 1702

Keesee, Melia, daughter of Andrew and Elizabeth Friend. ........ 1527
--tells of her brother Jim being drowned. .... 1527, 1528, 1529
--wife of Peter Keesee. ................................. 1527

Keesee, Peter, attended log rolling and danced until he limped all
way back home, a very humble husband. .... 1844, 1845, 1846
--attended school in Ozark county, Mo., taught by a
Mr. Spears. ............................................. 1896
--belonged to Captain Wm. Pilsor's company in Civil
War. .................................................... 617
--born and reared on Little North Fork in Ozark county,
Mo. .................................................... 1844
--born in 1831. ........................................ 2241
--first wife's name Jane Johnson. ....................... 1844
--gives account of a boy being trampled to death by a
horse. .................................................. 1968, 1969
--gives account of a death stricken family. ............ 1645, 1646
--gives incident of bee hunter being frightened by a
coachman snake wrapping around his leg. ............... 1374
--gives story of a night's camp of his father during a
storm with two buffalo calves which had been captured
tied in camp. ........................................ 1239, 1240, 1241, 1242, 1243
--gives story of early settlers seeing a mirror for
the first time in their lives. ..................... 1842, 1843
--gives story of his father thinking he saw ghosts
over the graves of John Petty and his wife, but the
ghosts turned out to be white cows. 2241, 2242, 2243, 2244
--gives story of man who managed to dodge the bullets
of a firing squad. ............................... 2286, 2287

cont.
Keesee, Peter, cont.
--helped bury remains of John Fisher
--present at wedding of S. C. Tumbo and Mary Matilda Holt
--saw the burning of Forsyth, Mo., during war
--son of Paton Keesee
--sought revenge on Joe Allin for burning his home, but desisted on pleas of the latter's wife and children
--tells of Sam Bevins killing deer in Ozark county, Mo.
--wife's name Sally

Keesee, Reed, son of Elias Keesee
--married Malissa Trimble

Keesee, Reid, had place in Marion county, Ark

Keesee, Richard, attended school in Marion county, Ark., taught by Miss Fannie Chihaine.
--son of Paton Keesee

Keesee's Mills, on Beaver creek in Taney county, Mo.

Keesee, Serepta, attended school in Marion county, Ark., taught by Miss Fannie Chihaine.
--daughter of Elias Keesee

Keesee, Silas, attended school in Ozark county, Mo., taught by a Mr. Spears
--son of Paton Keesee

Keesee, Willis, proprietor of the Beaver (Keesee) Mill, in Taney county, Mo.

Keeton, George, son of Tom Keeton
--stung fearfully by yellow jackets while hunting hen's nest under porch, which was revenge for his having caused hornets to sting his brother John 1520, 1521

Keeton, John, son of Tom Keeton
--stung fearfully by hornets, meant to be a joke by his brother George, who had been formerly tricked by John

Keeton, Tom, discovered Jack Patterson when he was lost in snow
--resident of Marion county, Ark
--son-in-law of Tom Patterson

Kelly, Billy, first settler on land known as Aaron Quick place in Ozark county, Mo.
--Southern sympathizer

Kelly, Eph, married Nina Coker, daughter of River Bill Coker
--postmaster at Lead Hill, Ark., many years

Kenner, Sam, resident of Huntsville, Ark., in 1851

Kent, Sam, early resident of Marion county, Ark.
Kerby, Sid, belonged to Colonel Shaler's command.......................... 264*  

Kersey, Owen, had amusing experience with wolves, being pursued and climbing a tree but falling back down on backs of wolves, thus frightening them away. 957, 958, 959, 960  
--had experience in a flood when living on Little North Fork in Ozark county, Mo., when the house became flooded but his family and a calf he brought to the board loft were saved.............................................. 2194  
--pioneer of Ozark county, Mo.................................................. 957  

Keys, Billy, resident of Benton county, Mo., in 1836....................... 1600  

Keys, King, resident of Benton county, Mo., in 1836....................... 1600  

King, Bill, arrested and killed by Jess Everette.......................... 2157  
--buried on Jim Wickersham property in Marion county, Ark............... 2157  
--son of Solomon King............................................................. 2157  

King, Billy, arrested and killed by Jess Everette.......................... 2157  
--came to Marion county, Ark., from Alabama in early day................ 2154  
--was not in Everette and King battle........................................ 2154  

King, Billy, killed in King and Everette feud............................... 1550  

King, Billy, once owned what is now Jim Jones place, formerly Abe Perkins place............................................................ 367  

King, Mrs. Cassia, born in Hopkins county, Ky., in 1824.................... 1695  
--daughter of Samuel B. Orr...................................................... 1695  
--daughter of Tom and Catherine Orr........................................... 347  
--early pioneer of near the mouth of Big North Fork....................... 347  
--lived in Springfield, Mo., at time of establishment of land office in 1837................................................................. 1695  
--lived with husband in the Sugar Loaf Prairie and also on farm on West Sugar Loaf creek known as Charles Coker land.......................... 1696  
--married Robert King in 1840 in Kentucky.................................. 1696  
--tells of boys mistaking a panther for a coon 977, 978, 979  
--tells of man killing several panthers after one had sprung on the horse he was riding.................................................. 975, 976  
--widow of Uncle Bobby King.................................................... 975  

King, Dick, wounded a man named Watkins in the Everette and King fight in Yellville, Ark., in 1848............................................. 2156  

King, Eli, first man who went into business at Bellefonte, Ark............. 314  

King, Hosea, came to Marion county, Ark., from Alabama in early day...... 2154  
--was not in Everette and King battle........................................ 2154  

King, Jack, engaged in Everette and King fight in Yellville, Ark., in 1848............................................................... 2157  
--fatally wounded during Everette and King fight.......................... 39  
--killed by Francis Everette in Everette and King fight in Yellville, Ark., in 1848............................................................... 2158  
--son of Solomon King.............................................................. 2157
King, James, came to Marion county, Ark., from Alabama in early day................................. 2154
--was not in Everett and King battle......................... 2154

King, James, married widow of Yellville Bill Coker, formerly
Mary Trimble.................................................. 1579
--son of Uncle Bobby King.................................... 1579

King, Jim, slightly wounded during Everett and King fight....... 29

King, Colonel Jim, succeeded Colonel Fagan in command of 22nd
Arkansas.......................................................... 40

King, Joe, stole some horses................................... 40*

King, Joel, pioneer of Marion county, Ark........................ 1584

King, John, engaged to Miss Wilmoth.......................... 2304
--killed on the Hoodenpile homestead......................... 2304

King, John, killed by guerrillas.............................. 233, 234, 235

King, John, resident of Marion county, Ark., when war began.... 233

King, John, saw forty-five deer in a bunch in Marion county, Ark. 710

King, Major John C., adviser for General Walker at the duel
fought between him and General Marmaduke.................... 289*

King, Lomis, arrested and killed by Jess Everett................. 2157
--engaged in Everett and King fight in Yellville,
Ark., in 1848.................................................. 2157
--killed in King and Everett feud............................ 1550
--son of Billy King............................................ 2157

King, Richard, engaged in Everett and King fight in Yellville,
Ark., in 1848.................................................. 2157
--son of Billy King............................................ 2157

King, Robert, buried at Harrison, Ark.......................... 1696
--kept Lead Hill, Ark., postoffice several years.............. 1696
--married Cassia Orr in 1840 in Kentucky...................... 1696

King, Sammy, hunter in Marion county, Ark..................... 727
--lived on what is now George Owen farm on Shoal creek
before Civil War................................................ 1619

King, Solomon, came to Marion county, Ark., from Alabama in early
day.............................................................. 2154
--was not in Everett and King battle......................... 2154

King, Tom, engaged in Everett and King fight in Yellville, Ark.,
in 1848.......................................................... 2157
--son of Solomon King.......................................... 2157

King, Tommy, buried in Marion county, Ark..................... 498

Kidwell, David, early resident of Benton county, Mo........... 1600
Killian, Mrs. Lucinda, resident of Madison county, Ark., in 1851. 1956
--widow of Sam Killian. 1956

Killian, Sam, died in Warren county, Tennessee. 1956

Kimbell, Bill, resident of Madison county, Ark., in 1851. 1956
--son of Widow Kimbell. 1956

Kimbell, Solomon, resident of Madison county, Ark., in 1851. 1956
--son of Widow Kimbell. 1956

Kinzie, Tom, miller in Maries county, Mo., in early day. 1575

Knight, James, relates bear stories. 580, 581, 582, 583, 584
--son of Jonathan Knight. 580

Knight, John, pioneer of Marion county, Ark. 368

Knight, Jonathan, as a hunter. 580, 581
--born in Virginia. 580
--pioneer of Greene county, Mo., and Marion county, Ark., settling in Marion county in 1837. 580

Lafferty, George, had narrow escape one day when his tricky gun discharged itself twice in less than an hour, scorching the hair and whiskers off both sides of his face. 2187, 2188
--resident of Sharp county, Ark. 2187

Laffoon, J. M., merchant of Buffalo City, Ark., in 1853. 1606

Laffoon, Jim, resident of Marion county, Ark., where Buffalo City now is. 1651

Lancaster, Lieutenant "Fed," member of 27th Arkansas. 104*, 370*

Lancaster, Lieutenant Fred, Confederate. 308*

Lance, Frank, buried in graveyard at the Price schoolhouse in Marion county, Ark. 1728
--murdered in 1902 in Baxter county, Ark. 1728
--son of Isaac Lance. 1728

Lance, Jeff, died in Fulton county, Ark. 10*
--married widow of "Crate" Hogan, formerly Sarah Trimble 10*
--son of Mose Lance. 10*

Lane, Bill, enlisted in Wm. C. Mitchell's company. 16*
--helped unload merchandise off the Mary Patterson steamboat in 1861. 13*
--Southern sympathizer and argued with Sylvanus Ingram, a Union Sympathizer. 11*
--worked for J. C. Turnbo in Marion county, Ark. 11*

Lane, John, came to Sugar Loaf country in Boone county, Ark., in 1851. 1084

Lane, John, early resident on Shoal creek. 1085
Lane, John, hunter of Marion county, Ark. ........................................ 666
Lane, Mary, daughter of John Lane ................................................. 320
--helped bury Dud Coker .............................................................. 320
Lane, Sarah E., daughter of John Lane ............................................. 904
--married man named Thornton .................................................... 904
Laney, Bathira, attended school in Greene county, Mo., taught by A. G. Robertson ................................................................. 1605
Langford, Lieutenant, of 22nd Arkansas ........................................... 182*
Langston, Caleb, Caleb Spring named for ......................................... 1571
--first settler in creek bottom on Little North Fork
in Ozark county, Mo. .............................................................. 1571
--returned to Izard county, Ark., where his father
lived .................................................. 1571
Langston, Doctor W. A., died at Joplin, Mo., in 1907 ......................... 963
--officiated at wedding of S. C. Turnbo and Mary
Matilda Holt ................................................................. 963
Lantz, James N. P., had place on the Coobee ridge near where
Isabella, Mo., now is .........................................................
Lantz, Jeff, attended school in Ozark county, Mo., taught by a
Mr. Spears ................................................................. 1896
--son of Mose Lantz .............................................................. 1896
Lantz, Jess, visited Mose Lantz in Ozark county, Mo. ......................... 795
--son of Mose Lantz .............................................................. 1622, 1996
--tells of his father cultivating land with a hoe ......................... 1622
Lantz, Mose, as a bear hunter .................................................... 424, 425
--close friend of Paton Keesee .................................................. 811
--first settler on Bratton's Spring creek in 1834 ......................... 1994
--had experience with wolves while hunting in 1835 ................. 811, 812, 813
--pioneer of Ozark county, Mo. ................................................ 795, 811
--went coon hunting with Paton Keesee in Ozark county,
Mo., when they discovered rich bee tree ....................... 1515
--wolves attacked his hogs ..................................................... 795
Lantz, Mrs. Sarah, buried in Trimble graveyard in 1878 ..................... 452*
--daughter of Allin Trimble ..................................................... 1158
--had lover who deserted her, leaving her with an
infant ................................................................. 451*, 452*
--married a Keesee after war .................................................. 452*
--sister of Bill Trimble ........................................................ 451*
--visited her brother Joe Trimble at Yellville, Ark.,
October 28, 1862 ........................................................... 128*
Lantz, Susan, daughter of Mose Lantz ........................................... 202, 1564, 2129
--married Robert (Bob) Magness in 1856 ............................. 202, 1564, 2129
Lantz, Wash, attended school in Ozark county, Mo., taught by a Mr. Spears..............................1897
--son of Mose Lantz........................................1897

Lathrop, Mose, helped dissect a centipede in Taney county, Mo., in 1859.....................1440, 1441

Laughlin, Billy, two of his daughters married William and Isaac Hoxey...............................1558

Laughlin, Cubine, daughter of Mat and Lucy (Onstatt) Laughlin.................................42*

Laughlin, Elizabeth, attended school at mouth of Beaver creek taught by Bill Wheeler in 1849..................................................1908
--sister of James Harvey Laughlin..................1908

Laughlin, Ellen, daughter of Mat and Lucy (Onstatt) Laughlin.................................42*

Laughlin, Emma, daughter of Mat and Lucy (Onstatt) Laughlin.................................42*

Laughlin, Henry, came from Virginia and settled in Taney county, Mo..........................1930
--son of Billy Laughlin......................................1930

Laughlin, James Harvey, attended school at mouth of Beaver creek taught by Bill Wheeler in 1849..................................................1908
--Confederate soldier........................................42*
--druggist in Yellville, Ark., in 1860..................1443
--son of Mat and Lucy (Onstatt) Laughlin..............42*, 224*
--took sick while nursing the sick in hospital at Little Rock and died at Yellville, Ark., on his way home on a furlough.....................225*

Laughlin, John, son of Mat and Lucy (Onstatt) Laughlin.................................42*

Laughlin, Lizy, daughter of Mat and Lucy (Onstatt) Laughlin.................................42*

Laughlin, Margarette, attended school at mouth of Beaver creek taught by Bill Wheeler in 1849..................................................1908
--daughter of Mat and Lucy (Onstatt) Laughlin...............42*
--sister of James Harvey Laughlin.............................1908

Laughlin, Mat, came from Virginia and settled in Taney county, Mo. 1930
--camped out with Billy Walker and John May to escape
  Federals.....................................................43*
--captured by Federals and made to swear allegiance
  to the Union..............................................44*
--helped build road from Beaver to Shoal creek in 1859 1933
--lived on Beaver creek six miles below Forsyth, Mo., 1932, 42*
--married Lucy Onstatt......................................1932, 42*
--mistook a wagon box for a beast one night and
  shattered it with bullets....................................1930, 1931
--raised sheep and had trouble with wolves..................1932
--son of Billy Laughlin.....................................1558, 1930

Laughlin, Serrilda, daughter of Mat and Lucy (Onstatt) Laughlin.................................42*

Laughlin, Tommy, son of Mat and Lucy (Onstatt) Laughlin.................................42*
Lawrence, Billy, brother of Doctor Randolph Lawrence. 1232
--built mill on Beaver creek. 1232
--buried in William Barnes cemetery near Rome, Douglas county, Mo. 1232
--saw thousands of skunks in one group traveling in an easterly direction one day in Taney county, Mo., in 1866. 2403, 2404
--went on deer hunt and one man was chased up tree by wolves. 1234, 1235, 1236

Lawrence, Clarissa, daughter of Doctor Randolph Lawrence. 1232
--married Elisha Herndon. 1232

Lawrence, John, son of Doctor Randolph Lawrence. 1234
--went on deer hunt and one man was chased up tree by wolves. 1234, 1235, 1236

Lawrence, Doctor Randolph, began practice of medicine in 1844. 1232
--buried in William Barnes cemetery near Rome, Douglas county, Mo. 1232
--settled on Little Beaver creek, Douglas county, Mo., in 1844. 1232

Lawrence, Randolph, son of Billy Lawrence. 1234
--went on deer hunt and one man was chased up tree by wolves. 1234, 1235, 1236

Lawson, Mrs. Annie, her infant first interment in cemetery at Wesley, Madison county, Ark. 1641

Lawson, Jimmie, early resident of Jimmies creek, Marion county, Ark. 1648

Lawson, William, first merchant in Wesley, Madison county, Ark. 1640

Lawther, Sam, killed in war times on Noe Bluff below mouth of Jimmies creek. 1690

Layer, John. 1875
--blacksmith in Springfield, Mo., in 1849. 1604, 1952

Layton, Doctor A. S., employed James C. Turnbo in pineries. 451
--killed panther in cave. 1122, 1123
--owned pineries at Forsyth, Mo., in early day. 413
--owned sawmill. 1122
--pioneer of Taney county, Mo. 1122, 1315

Layton Pineries, twelve miles south of Forsyth, Mo. 994, 995

Lazzaar, Jesse, name of boat that came up White river to Forsyth, Mo., after 1854. 1821

Lead Hill, Ark., flooded in 1894. 1936, 1937
--formerly called Center Point. 1579
--noted trading point since 1868. 1935
--post-office established in early fifties at the place known now as the Derry Berry land on Sugar Leaf creek. 1935
Least, Lee, early hunter in Benton county, Mo. 1601

Ledbetter, George, resident of Madison county, Ark., in 1851. 1956

Ledbetter, Harve, neighbor of Ben Hager who went on big camp hunt but encountered swarm of rattlesnakes which changed course. 1454, 1455

Ledbetter, Hugh, neighbor of Ben Hager who went on big camp hunt but encountered swarm of rattlesnakes which changed course. 1454, 1455

Ledbetter, Tilman, married Betsy or Betsy Tabor. 1611

Lee, A. J., born in Search county, Ark., in 1848. 1185
--saw panther attack and kill a deer and shot and killed panther and saved hide of panther and hide and hams of deer, in 1873, in Leatherwood Mountains. 1185, 1186

Lee, Alf, had experience with bees after discovering rich bee tree in Newton county, Ark. 1502, 1503

Leeper, Joe, early resident of Greene county, Mo. 2047
--Leeper Prairie named after. 2047

Leslie, Sam, lived in Wiley's cave in what is now Searcy county, in early day. 1804

Leslie, Captain Sam, town of Leslie named after. 980

Letters, miscellaneous. 2294 to 2395

Lewellen, Joe, early resident of Flippin Barrens, Ark. 262

Lewis, Doctor, first business man of Oakland, Ark. 1643

Lewis, General Levin M., devoted Methodist church worker and converted many soldiers in revival meeting held in Camden, Ark. 383*
--died in Los Angeles, Calif., in 1887. 385*
--elected captain of Company A 7th Missouri Infantry, after his time expired with the 3rd Missouri cavalry. 384*
--elected colonel of the 3rd Missouri cavalry in 1861. 384*
--loved by his men. 384*
--native of Maryland and moved to Clay county, Mo., in late fifties. 384*
--promoted to lieutenant-colonel of the 15th Missouri at Camp Mazzard and later became colonel of the regiment. 384*
--wounded and captured in fight at Helena, Ark., July 4, 1863, and sent to Johnson's Island but exchanged in 1864 and went to Richmond, Va., where he received his commission as brigadier-general. 384*

Lewis, W. H. (Will), born in Douglas county, Mo. 883
--gives incidents concerning wolves. 883, 884
--son of Wilby S. (Judge) and Hezekiah (Lacy) Lewis. 883

Lewis, Wiley S. (Judge), pioneer of Douglas county, Mo. 883
--wife's name Hezekiah (Lacy) Lewis. 883
Lincoln, Abe, resident on Hog creek in Texas county, Mo., in 1850.......................................................... 1738
    --wife's name Serena................................................. 1738

Lincoln, Abraham, honest man--S. C. Turnbo.......................... 410*, 411*

Linton, Jim, married Louisa Dunlap.................................. 1599

Lippis, George W., born in Wilkes county, N. C., in 1828........ 2169
    --discovered skeleton in woods in Carroll county, Ark.,
    of a man believed to be Lewis Tyler, murdered by
    Bill Dooley...................................................... 2169, 2170, 2171, 2172
    --settled with his father in Batavia, Boone county,
    Ark., in 1844.................................................. 2169

Little North Fork, has its source in Douglas county, Mo., and
after flowing through the western part of Ozark county, it enters Marion county, Ark., and empties
into White river just above the little town of
Oakland............................................................... 1621

Little Rock, Ark., trading point in early days...................... 450

Lived in a tree, a man by name of Sloane lived in a tree in
what is now Douglas county, Mo., in early day................... 2292

Liverpoolo, Josephus, Federal soldier wounded by Carl Pace, a
Confederate officer................................................... 127

Lockhart, Doctor A. L., early resident of Yellville, Ark........ 1592

Loftis, Jim, discovered and shot rattlesnake seven and a half
feet long.............................................................. 1419

Logan, John, merchant of Springfield, Mo., in 1855.................. 1548

Long, Mrs. Annie, daughter of Jacob E. and Mary Jane (West)
    Hufstedler......................................................... 281
    --tells of hardships her mother underwent during war
    by guerrillas................................................... 281, 282
    --wife of Willie Long............................................ 281

Long, Bob, became frightened by a noise he thought to be Federals
coming one night when visiting Hugh McClure and
dashed up chimney, but Mr. McClure had the same
idea and ran out door, climbed a ladder, and tried
to climb down the chimney, and thus the two men met
in the chimney........................................................ 2245, 2246
    --resident of Marion county, Ark.............................. 2245
    --wife's name Eliza............................................... 2245

Long, Jass, attended school in Cedar county, Mo., taught by a
Mr. Robertson........................................................ 1862

Longford, Andrew J., born in 1814................................... 1597
    --died in 1854 and buried in cemetery at Peel, Ark........ 1597

Looney, Ben, said to have killed Jacob Johnson Row................. 278
Lord, Bartlet, buried in Ozark county, Mo. 
--son of Tom Lord. 

Lord, Bill, killed black wolf in 1857 in Ozark county, Mo., that had been doing a great deal of damage for years. 

Lord, Millie, married Jim Barnett. 
--sister of Tom Lord. 

Lord, Sally Ann, daughter of Tom Lord. 

Lord, Tom, noted chimney builder in Ozark county, Mo., in early day. 

Lord, Tom, went on bear hunt with Jim Barnett and among bears killed was one that cried out like a human, "Oh, Lordy!" when shot. 

Lot, Zeb, when eleven years old killed a deer with stones in Fulton county, Ark. 

Love, Colonel Joe. 

Love, Mart, pioneer of Arkansas, living on Cèdar creek in early day. 

Loveall, Jim, early resident of Jimmies creek, Marion county, Ark. 

Loveall, Silas, brother of Solomon Loveall. 
--early resident of Marion county, Ark. 
--lived on what was afterward known as Mat Hoodenpile farm. 
--returned to Iowa in 1850. 
--was at his brother Solomon's bedside when he was near death but recovered through his wife's prayers. 
--wife's name Mary Ann. 

Loveall, Solomon, early resident of Marion county, Ark. 
--lived on what was afterward known as Mat Hoodenpile farm. 
--returned to Iowa in 1850. 
--was near death in winter of 1849-50 with pneumonia but his wife's prayers saved him. 
--wife's name Peggy. 

Lover, Jimmie, early settler of Flippin Barrens. 
--wife's name Becca. 

Low, Malinda, attended school in Pulaski county, Mo., taught by Solomon Young. 

Lucas, Allen. 
--buried in Riddle graveyard. 
--lived on bank of river on north side in first bottom above Panther Bottom in 1857. 
--place, on White river in Marion county, Ark. 
--settled what was later Peter Hoodenpile place. 
--wife's name Jane.
Lucas, Amos, first interment in Riddle graveyard in 1847. 1705
--son of Allen and Jane Lucas. 1706

Lucas, Jesse, attended school in Buck Bottom in 1856 taught by
Martin Johnson. 1678
--attended school in Panther Bottom in 1857 taught by
Tom Carroll. 1671, 1678
--son of Allen Lucas. 1671, 1678

Lucas, Jim, attended school in Buck Bottom in 1856 taught by
Martin Johnson. 1678
--attended school in Panther Bottom in 1857 taught by
Tom Carroll. 1671, 1678
--son of Allen Lucas. 1671, 1678

Lucas, Lizzie, attended school in Panther Bottom in 1857 taught by
Tom Carroll. 1671, 1678
--daughter of Allen Lucas. 1671

Lunsford, Lewis, died in Boone county, Ark., in 1902. 1056
--frightened during war times by a man carrying
articles which rattled. 1051

Lunsford, Rube, killed Green McDaniel in Polk county, Mo., in an
argument over the Civil War news. 2165, 2166

Lynch, Abner, as a deer hunter--had tussle with buck. 628, 629
--emigrated from Lynchburg, Va., to Texas county,
Mo., in early day. 628

Lynch, Dabney, early resident and Baptist preacher of Texas
county, Mo. 1766

Lynch, L. (Link) W., relates story of his father's tussle with
wounded buck. 628, 629
--son of Abner Lynch. 628

Lynch, John, attended school on Elk creek in Texas county, Mo.,
taught by John Worthington. 1900

Lynch, Mary, attended school on Elk creek in Texas county, Mo.,
taught by John Worthington. 1900

Lyon, Joe, killed by guerrillas. 218

Lyon, Nathaniel. 1949
--Federal officer killed in battle of Wilson creek. 1951

McAdams, Jim, had blacksmith shop in Polk county, Mo., about the
time of the Civil War. 2165

McAdoo, Lige, went on hunt with George Graham and Paton Keesee
in 1818 in Taney county, Mo. 2398
--wrestled with an Indian and won. 2398, 2399

McAfee, Bert, lived on Sam Holt place on Big creek in Arkansas. 202

McBirney, Ben. 778
McBride, Dave, deer hunter near Protem, Mo., winter of 1842-43... 1024

McBride, General James H. ........................................ 90*, 98*, 113*
--chased by enemy and lost his hat ......................... 75*, 76*
--in command of 27th Arkansas and a battalion of cavalry ........................................ 67*
--left army .......................................................... 119*
--witnessed James Monroe's execution .................... 110*

McBride, Pleas, early settler on South Fork of Sugar Loaf creek... 1534

McBrown, Abe, Union soldier present when one soldier and some refugees almost drowned in White river .......... 2099

McCabe, Captain, of Company F, 8th Missouri Cavalry, Union ...... 75

McCabe, Jim, early settler of Flippin Barrens .................. 1824
--pursued by bear ................................................. 2238, 2239
--served in Confederate Cavalry and rode horse named "Tankus" and called himself Crittington, amusing his fellow soldiers .................................................... 2237, 2238

McCabe, Lieutenant W. P. ........................................ 397*, 398*, 362*
--member of General J. C. Tappan's staff .................. 362*

McCall, Jainie, daughter of Newt McCall ...................... 2085
--married Sheridan (Dick) Cole ............................... 2085

McCall, Jeff, visited cave in Taney county, Mo., which was found to contain the bones of many animals and reptiles and the skeletons of three men ........................................ 2161, 2162

McCarter, Jimmie, as a boy pulled wolves out of a cave ......... 943

McCarty, Nicholas, early settler of Bennetts Bayou, Fulton county, Ark. .......................................... 506

McCary, Clark, early resident on Big North Fork, Mo ....... 265

McCary, Press, early resident on Big North Fork, Mo ........ 265
--wife's name Eliza .............................................. 265

McClelland, M. C. (Miles), born in Boone county, Mo ........ 8
--saw steamboat, "White Cloud," coming up river with Governor Jackson on board .......................... 8
--son of Doctor Nichols McClelland ......................... 8

McClelland, Doctor Nichols, father of M. C. (Miles) McClelland .. 8

McClerran, John B., early resident on Lick creek ............ 1701

McGlerren, Stanford, taught first school in Shiloh church-house in Benton county, Mo ......................... 1601

McClure, Bill, buried on Jake and Harve Yocum farm ......... 2007, 2008
--killed during war below mouth of Little North Fork ...... 2007
McClure, Hugh, became frightened by a noise he thought to be Federal soldiers coming one night and ran out doors, climbed a ladder, and tried to climb down the chimney, meeting Bob Long, who was visiting him and had also been frightened and was trying to climb up the chimney. 2245, 2246
--Every Milton lived with awhile on Little North Fork in Ozark county, Mo. 910
--resident of Little North Fork in Ozark county, Mo., before Civil War broke out, but moved to Marion county, Ark., as he was a Southern sympathizer. 153, 2245
--scalped Willoughby Hall, who helped to kill John McClure, Hugh McClure’s son. 153, 154, 155, 156

McClure, John, killed by guerrillas 243

McClure, John, killed in war times on old George Pearson farm above mouth of Jimmies creek. 154, 1690
--son of Hugh McClure. 154, 1690

McClure, Sam, killed by guerrillas 243
--son of John McClure. 243

McClurg, Joe W., merchant at Hazelwood, Mo., in early day. 1835

McClurg, Joseph, at one time governor of Missouri. 394
--pioneer of Ozark county, Mo. 394

McConnell, Abe, operated tan yard in Madison county, Ark., in 1851. 1956

McCord, Betty, attended school at Lead Hill, Ark., taught by man by name of Rumsey 1580
--sister of Dave McCord. 1580

McCord, Dave, gives story as told by a Mr. Thomas of a terrible encounter with a bear and being befriended by an Italian. 592, 593, 594
--gives story of him and his step-father killing three bears in the Alph Cook Cave and the blood from the bears coloring a spring, making a spring of blood. 2178, 2179
--had farm which William (Buck) Coker once occupied in Boone county, Ark. 2026
--had land on which Mr. and Mrs. Tom Norman, their infant, and Elizabeth, their daughter, is buried. 1627
--pioneer of West Sugar Loaf in Boone county, Ark. 2178
--repeats story Joe Coker told him in 1838 of seeing panther guarding bear it had killed. 1022, 1023
--said no Indians lived where Forsyth, Mo., is in 1837. 1675

McCord, Jane, attended school at Lead Hill, Ark., taught by man by name of Rumsey. 1580
--sister of Dave McCord. 1580

McCord, John, brother of Dave McCord. 1023
--visited with brother scene where panther had killed bear. 1023
--went on deer chase in Boone county, Ark., in 1854. 708, 709
McCoy, Catherine, attended school on Bear creek in Boone county, Ark., taught by Mrs. Katie Harris......................... 1853
- daughter of John McCoy............................................ 1853

McCoy, Mary, attended school on Bear creek in Boone county, Ark.,
taught by Mrs. Katie Harris.......................... 1853
- daughter of John McCoy............................................ 1853

McCoy, Nick, attended school on Bear creek in Boone county, Ark.,
taught by Mrs. Katie Harris.......................... 1853
- son of John McCoy.................................................. 1853

McCracken, Elam, came to Jimmies creek in Marion county, Ark.,
in 1851, and sold improvement to Billy Parker.......... 1648

McCracken, Elizabeth, daughter of Elam McCracken.............. 1648
- married Billy Parker.............................................. 1648

McCracken, J. T. (Tomp), as a deer hunter in 1857........... 683, 684
- bluffed a panther.................................................. 1090, 1091
- born at Murfreesboro, Rutherford county, Tenn., in 1830................................................................. 1209
- had fight with wildcat in Marion county and killed
  it and his dog killed another.............................. 1209, 1210
- pioneer of Marion county, Ark...................... 683, 710, 1090
- saw forty-five deer in a bunch in Marion county, Ark........ 710
- son of Joseph R. and Isabel (Thompson) McCracken..... 1209

McCracken, Joe, lived on Jimmies creek during war........... 127

McCracken, Joseph R., buried in Mitchell graveyard on Jimmies
  creek................................................................. 1209
- came to Marion county, Ark., from Tennessee in 1851...... 1209
- wife's name Isabel (Thompson) McCracken...................... 1209

McCullough, Alex, son of Pleas McCullough...................... 795
- visited Mose Lantz in Ozark county, Mo...................... 795

McCullough, General Ben, Confederate officer.................. 1949
- killed at battle of Pea Ridge.................................... 255*
- ordered officers of 14th Arkansas Regiment to walk on
  march as the privates were doing..................... 19*

McCullough, Brigadier-General Henry, brother of General Ben
McCullough.............................................................. 255*
- commanded brigade in General Walker's Texas division.. 255*
- his troops in a fight with the Federals across the
  Tensas river near the village of Richmond, La., June
  15, 1863.............................................................. 257*, 258*

McCullough, P. J. (Pleasant), came to Ozark county, Mo., in 1844,
from Coffee county, Tenn.................................. 1724, 2288
- helped build schoolhouse at mouth of Otter creek...... 1724
- saw eagle killing deer............................................ 1328, 1329
- settled farm at mouth of Bear hollow..................... 1623
- sheriff of Ozark county, Mo., in early day............. 1725, 1783
- visited Mose Lantz in Ozark county, Mo.................... 795
- went on panther hunt in 1848 and panther killed eight
  dogs before being killed................................. 1138, 1159
McCullough, Tom, buried in cemetery at Isabella, Mo. 1789
--died in 1907. 1789, 2288
--gives account of first circuit court in Ozark county, Mo. 1783, 1784
--gives account of trip from Tennessee to Ozark county, Mo., in 1844 and voting for Polk and Dallas for president and vice-president. 1788, 1789
--settled with his parents on Little North Fork in Ozark county, Mo., in 1844, when nine years old. 1724
--son of Pleasant McCullough 699, 1512, 1724, 1784, 2288
--tells fictitious story of a hoop snake striking a tree and causing the tree to die. 2288
--tells of his father and Levi Barnett discovering in 1845 extremely rich bee tree, in Ozark county, Mo. 699
--tells of his father as a hunter on Little North Fork 699
--Union soldier. 1789

McDade, Andy, early resident of Douglas county, Mo. 601

McDade, Bill, early resident of Douglas county, Mo. 601

McDade, Neal, early resident of Douglas county, Mo. 601

McDaniel, Billy, imagined a clock that had not run for years struck three times, the hour his father was killed in an argument over the Civil War news. 2165, 2166
--son of Green McDaniel. 2165

McDaniel, Green, Union sympathizer killed in an argument in Polk county, Mo., by Rube Lunsford, a Southern sympathizer. 2165, 2166

McDonald, William, early resident of Greene county, Mo. 1604
--wife's name Sally Ann. 1604

McDowell, George, member of 27th Arkansas. 69*

McDowell, George, merchant of Forsyth, Mo., in early day. 1675
--merchant of Yellville, Ark., after he left Forsyth when the Federals destroyed his merchandise. 27*
--told S. C. Turnbo in October, 1861, not to venture into Forsyth, Mo., as it was reported the Federals were coming. 26*

McElhaney, Billy, merchant of Springfield, Mo., in early day. 1786

McElhaney, Henry, early resident of Madison county, Ark. 1829

McElroy, Bob, merchant of Springfield, Mo., in 1849. 1952

McEntire, Jarrel, hunter in Buffalo hills and shot young panther and saw old one. 1111, 1112

McEntire, John, killed panther in 1854 where he lived on head of Hampton creek--the panther acted in peculiar manner when wounded. 1113, 1114
McEntire, Lorenzo, born in Rutherford county, N. C., in 1826... 1111
--gives story of boys hunting wolves... 885, 886, 887
--member of 27th Arkansas... 1111
--pioneer of Marion county, Ark... 885, 1111
--tells panther stories, including one of a panther being wounded and acting in a peculiar manner... 1111, 1112, 1113, 1114

McEntire, Tom, son of John McEntire... 1113
--went on hunt for panther with his father... 1113

McGinnis... 253*

McGinnis, Lieutenant-Colonel A. J., superseded in command by Captain Riggs in 1863 while in camp at Camp Bragg... 306*

McGinnis, Dave, bear hunter... 400
--pioneer of Ozark county, Mo... 400

McGuinty, John, given as reference to testify to truth of story of man in Westplains, Mo., prophesying accurately his own death in 1876... 2164

McGuinty, Will, given as reference to testify to truth of story of man in Westplains, Mo., prophesying accurately his own death in 1876... 2164

McGraw, Jack, resident of Greene county, Mo., in 1855... 1548

McHerrod, Gruff, went on panther hunt in 1848 and panther killed eight dogs before being killed... 1139, 1140

McIntosh, Buck, froze to death when lost in snow in 1856 in Douglas county, Mo... 1989, 1990
--son of Steve McIntosh... 1989

McIntosh, Steve, as a deer hunter... 695

McKinney, Ben, lived in Taney county, Mo., at one time... 1226
--pioneer of Marion county, Ark... 1224, 2070
--saw approximately three hundred squirrels playing together on Shoal creek near where he lived... 1224
--son of James and Louisa (Colvin) McKinney... 2070
--squirrel hunter... 1226
--wife's name Catherine (Casey) McKinney... 1226

McKinney, Dave, early settler of Hog creek in Texas county, Mo... 1738
--wife's name Margarette... 1766

McKinney, James, died in 1854... 2070
--married Louisa Colvin... 2070

McLaughlin, James, bear hunter but had experience with panther in Baxter county, Mo... 989, 990, 991, 992

McMahan, Ben, early resident on left hand prong of Crooked creek in Boone county, Ark... 1687
--wife's name Betsy... 1687
McMahon, John F., Colonel in Union army........................................ 1809
McManis, John, had boasted of his marksmanship, but failed to
hit a deer that had been tied to a tree by men
playing joke on him........................................ 2260, 2261
--resident of Franklin county, Mo........................................ 2260
McManus, Jeff....................................................... 1752
McMaster, Mrs. Ellen, early resident of Madison county, Ark........ 1259
McNair, General..................................................... 156*
McNarnara, Captain, said dead were sometimes buried in trenches
during winter quarters at Little Rock in 1863..................... 223*
McNeely, Ezekiel, lived in vicinity of old Indian fort in
Pulaski county, Mo............................................. 2195
McNeely, Mary, daughter of Ezekiel McNeely............................ 2195
--had terrifying experience with an enraged ram which
attacked her when guarding some sheep on the site of
an old Indian fort in Pulaski county, Mo., and as she
lay on the ground guarded by the old ram she almost
expected the ghost of an Indian to raise up and scalp
her........................................ 2195, 2196, 2197, 2198
--married John Watson............................................ 2195
McNeely, Rhoda, married Pleasant Robinson in Pulaski county, Mo,
in 1836......................................................... 1068
McVey, Jim, early settler in Arkansas...................................... 202
McVey, Jim, went to mouth of McVeys hollow in Ozark county, Mo,
in 1851......................................................... 2127
McVey, Jimmie, had experience with bear............................ 384, 385, 386, 387
--hollow named for............................................. 384
McVey, John, early resident of Jimmies creek, Marion county, Ark.. 1648
--settled Jim Jones place, formerly Abe Perkins place............. 367
McVey, Tempy, daughter of Jim McVey and his first wife............ 383
McWhirter, George, married George Ann Dunlap.......................... 1599
McWilliam, Thomas, born in Derry county, North Ireland, in 1849.. 1586
--came to United States in 1862.................................. 1586
--located in Ozark, Franklin county, Ark., in 1874................. 1586
--married Mary Jane Steele....................................... 1586
Madewell, Mrs. Christ, buried at mouth of Georges creek............ 1920
--lived on Georges creek in Marion county, Ark.................... 1920
--nearly starved during war..................................... 1920
Madewell, Good, ran his horse in a race against that of Mart
Herrean and on being defeated was scolded by his
wife..................................................... 1760, 1761
Madewell, Jim, killed on Spring creek during war......... 1633, 131*

Madewell, Sam, buried on Jimmies creek.......................... 1689
---killed in the Ballenger Bluff on south side of
White river................................................. 1689
---member of Company A 14th Regiment of Arkansas Inf... 1689

Magarity, Jack, lived on what is now Joe Glass Hoakins place... 1858
---visited J. C. Turnbo's place astride a cow........ 1858, 1859

Maginnis, A. J. lieutenant in 27th Arkansas..................... 92*
---promoted by Colonel Shaler from adjutant to lieu-
tenant--colonel of 27th Arkansas............................. 120*
---witnessed James Monroe's execution...................... 110*

Magnen, Joe, see Joe Magness.

Magnen, William, see Bill Magness.

Magness, Anna, daughter of Sam and Elmira Magness.............. 464*

Magness, Annie, daughter of Joe and Patsy Magness............. 1563, 2258
---married Tom Terry........................................ 2258

Magness, Betsy, buried at Lead Hill, Ark........................ 1564
---daughter of Joe and Patsy Magness.......................... 1563

Magness, Betsy, daughter of Jimmie Magness...................... 1638, 1757
---married John H. Tabor.................................... 1638, 1757

Magness, Bill.................................................. 464*

Magness, Bill (William), attended school in Marion county, Ark.,
taught by Leander Wells in 1854................................ 1885
---married Winnie Coker, daughter of River Bill Coker........ 1594
---son of Sam and Elmira Magness.............................. 1594, 1885, 464*
---surrendered to Federals to gain protection.................. 467*

Magness, Bill (William), died in Texas........................... 1563
---lived on Bill Dial place in Taney county, Mo.............. 1005
---married Jane Onstatt, sister of Mrs. J. C. Turnbo..... 1563, 1757
---pioneer on Clear creek in Marion county, Ark................ 1757
---son of Joe and Patsy Magness............................... 1005, 1563, 2185
---went to George Wood's mill and stayed to a dance,
where he took off his wet shoes which had shrunk af-
ter getting warm and hurt his feet, and the Wood
girls mischievously burned them, causing him to have
return home barefooted...................................... 2185, 2186

Magness, Bill, died young...................................... 1757
---son of Jimmie Magness...................................... 1757

Magness, Bill, early settler of Taney county, Mo................ 2059

Magness, Bob, attended school in Marion county, Ark., taught by
Miss Fannie Chihainey........................................ 1703
---son of Wilshire Magness.................................... 194, 1703
Magness, Bob, died in 1856. ........................................... 1564
--early settler of Arkansas. .......................... 202
--got coat burned up while smoking a bear out of cave. .......... 365, 366
--helped trick his brother Sam into thinking thieves were stealing corn. ........................................... 2247
--married Susan Lantz in 1856. .......................... 202, 1564, 2129
--son of Joe and Patsy Magness. .......................... 365, 1564, 2129, 2247

Magness, Bob, was having party the night of Rufus White's murder. 2129

Magness, Dan, attended school on Crooked creek above Yellville, Ark., taught by Jim Rawlins. .................. 1652

Magness, David (Dave), attended school in Marion county, Ark., taught by Leander Wells in 1854. ................. 1885
--son of Sam and Elmira Magness. .......................... 1885, 464*
--surrendered to Federals to gain protection. .................. 467*

Magness, Eliza, attended school in Marion county, Ark., taught by Leander Wells in 1854. .................. 1885
--buried in cemetery opposite Panther Bottom in Ozark county, Mo. ........................................... 1573
--daughter of Sam and Elmira Magness. .......................... 1573, 1885

Magness, Mrs. Elmira .................................................. 465*
--buried in cemetery opposite Panther Bottom in Ozark county, Mo. ........................................... 1573
--resident of Taney county, Mo. .................................. 463*
--sister of Mrs. J. C. Turnbo .................................. 463*
--widow of Sam Magness. ........................................... 1573, 463*

Magness, Floyd, sheriff of Marion county, Ark., four terms ........................................... 2173
--son of Hugh Magness. ........................................... 2173
--tells of wonderful spring of water at Bruno, Marion county, Ark. ........................................... 2173, 2174

Magness, Hugh (Mat), brother of Sam Magness. .......................... 1522
--died near Powell on Crooked creek. .................. 2173
--helped trick his brother Sam into thinking thieves were stealing corn. ........................................... 2247
--married Huldah Milum. ........................................... 202, 1564
--son of Joe and Patsy Magness. .......................... 1564, 2247

Magness, Jane, daughter of Joe and Patsy Magness. .......................... 1563
--died and buried at Lead Hill, Ark. .......................... 1564
--married Lewis R. Pumphrey. .................................. 1564

Magness, Jim, attended school on Crooked creek above Yellville, Ark., taught by Jim Rawlins. .................. 1652

Magness, Jim, son of Jimmie Magness. ........................................... 1757

Magness, Jimmie, children: Morgan, Perry, John, Jim, Sam, Bill, Betsy, Nancy, Polly, and Patsy. .................. 1757
--pioneer of Marion county, Ark. ........................................... 1584, 1757

Magness, Joe, bear hunter. ........................................... 362, 363
--pioneer of Marion county, Ark. ........................................... 362
Magness, Joe, brought bear home................................................. 366
Magness, Joe, died in Magness Bottom, Marion county, Ark., in
latter forties................................................................. 371
--killed panther......................................................... 1005
--killed panther his dogs had treed................................. 1015
--settled in Marion county, Ark., in 1827, 1014, 1562, 2258
--wife's name Patsy.................................................... 1562, 2247

Magness, Joe, early settler of Taney county, Mo....................... 2059

Magness, Joe, helped trick his brother Sam into thinking thieves
were stealing corn....................................................... 2247
--lived on Bill Dial place in Taney county, Mo................. 1005
--son of Joe and Patsy Magness................................. 1005, 2247

Magness, John, son of Jimmie Magness................................... 1757

Magness, Joseph R. (Joe), as a hunter................................... 549, 550
--born in Marion county, Ark., in 1854.............................. 549
--son of Wilshire and Elizabeth (Holt) Magness.................. 1757
--Nancy 194, 549, 1757
--tells bear stories...................................................... 550, 551, 552

Magness, Lizy, daughter of Sam and Elmira Magness.................. 464*

Magness, Margarette, daughter of Sam and Elmira Magness.......... 464*

Magness, Mary Ann, buried in graveyard on Joe Magness farm........ 1564
--daughter of Wilshire Magness....................................... 1564

Magness, Mat, see Hugh (Mat) Magness.

Magness, Morgan, son of Jimmie Magness................................ 1757

Magness, Nancy, daughter of Jimmie Magness.......................... 1757
--married Ninrod Teaf.................................................. 1757

Magness, Parthenia, attended school in Marion county, Ark.,
taught by Leander Wells in 1854..................................... 1885
--daughter of Sam and Elmira Magness............................. 1885, 464*

Magness, Patsy, buried in cemetery opposite Panther Bottom in
Ozark county, Mo........................................................... 1573
--daughter of Sam and Elmira Magness............................... 1573, 464*

Magness, Patsy, daughter of Jimmie Magness.......................... 1757

Magness, Mrs. Patsy, died in 1846........................................ 371
--located with husband in Marion county, Ark., in 1827, 372
--tells of trouble with bear killing hog......................... 372, 373
--widow of Joe Magness.................................................. 371

Magness, Perry, son of Jimmie Magness................................ 1757

Magness, Polly, daughter of Jimmie Magness.......................... 1757
--married a Mr. King..................................................... 1757
Magness, Robert, see Bob Magness.

Magness, Sam, bought boots from Henry Bratton and sold them to Ben Clark........................................... 1759
--lived on White river in Marion county, Ark........................................... 1759

Magness, Sam, attended school in Ozark county, Mo., taught by a Mr. Spears........................................... 1896
--chided his brother Bill for getting his shoes burned up at George Wood’s dance........................................... 2185, 2186
--died in 1859........................................... 1563, 463*
--gives account of Tom Terry’s announcement of his engagement to Anna Magness........................................... 2258
--got his coat burned up while smoking a bear out of cave........................................... 365, 366
--married Elmira Onstott, sister of Mrs. J. C. Turnbo........................................... 1563
--resident of Taney county, Mo........................................... 1014, 1015
--saw panther........................................... 463*
--son of Joe and Patsy Magness........................................... 365, 1014, 1563, 1596, 2185, 2247
--trick played on him by his brothers and Tom Fisher and John Bevins when they caused him to think thieves were stealing corn........................................... 2247, 2248, 2249, 2250

Magness, Sam, employed Leander Wells to teach school in Marion county, Ark., in 1854........................................... 1885

Magness, Sam, had smoke house log raising in 1854, at which men played joke on him causing him to get stung fearfully by colony of wasps........................................... 1522, 1523, 1524
--resident of Marion county, Ark........................................... 1522

Magness, Sam, overseer of road established from George Wood’s mill to Missouri state line by way of Locust creek in 1856........................................... 559

Magness, Sam, owned farm previously occupied by J. C. Turnbo, afterwards known as Bill Dial and Baxter Brown farm........................................... 1540

Magness, Sam, son of Jimmie Magness........................................... 1757

Magness, Sarah, attended school on Crooked creek above Yellville, Ark., taught by Jim Rawlins........................................... 1652

Magness, Teaf, early settler of Arkansas........................................... 202
--helped trick his brother Sam into thinking thieves were stealing corn........................................... 2247
--married Sarah Ann Milam........................................... 202, 1564
--son of Joe and Patsy Magness........................................... 1563, 2247

Magness, Thomas (Tom), got coat burned up while smoking a bear out of cave........................................... 365, 366
--married Catherine Brown........................................... 1563, 1595
--son of Joe and Patsy Magness........................................... 365, 1595

Magness, William, saw fox capture turkey in Ozark county, Mo., in 1865........................................... 1474

Magness, William, see Bill Magness.
Magness, Wilsright, brother of Bill Magness.............................. 1757
--bought improvement on land from Billy Howard and
also Jimmie Jones and sold claim to his brother,
Bob Magness, and it fell into the hands of Hugh Mag-
ness, the land now being known as Fateley place....... 371
--got coat burned up while smoking a bear out of
cave........................................... 365, 366
--helped trick his brother Sam into thinking thieves
were stealing corn........................................ 2247
--informed Mrs. Rufus White of her husband's murder..... 2130
--lived on Big creek in Marion county, Ark.................. 1757
--married Nancy Elizabeth Holt.................................
............... 202, 371, 549, 1563, 1682, 1757, 1802, 2130
--met woman while traveling with his wife and infant
in 1856 who offered cornbread and milk for the child
to eat............................................ 1757, 1758
--settled what is now known as Steve Copelin land........ 371, 811
--sold his pants to Jim Johnson for $3.50 to the
aggravation of his wife, who had woven and made
them.................................................. 1802, 1803
--son of Joe and Patsy Magness........ 365, 372, 1563, 1757, 2247

Mahon, Bill, attended school in Ozark county, Mo., taught by
a Mr. Sears........................................... 1915
--son of Isaac Mahon...................................... 1915

Mahon, Clabe, son of Isaac Mahon................................. 52
--tells of soldiers stealing a little boy's hat............. 52, 53

Mahon, David, early settler of Ozark county, Mo................ 1808
--transacted business with first circuit court of
Ozark county, Mo..................................... 1783

Mahon, George, bought claim in Ozark county, Mo., from Doctor
J. T. Arnold and Josiah Collins................................ 2235
--gives incident of Mrs. Charles S. Gooley placing a
hot knife against her husband's neck when he came
home drunk and causing him to think she had cut his
throat.............................................. 2235, 2236
--visited Sisney graveyard in Ozark county, Mo., in
1908................................................. 1581

Mahon, Isaac, born in McMinn county, Tenn., in 1823............. 1691
--bought improvement on Little North Fork from "Black"
John Graham in 1845.................................. 1691
--buried in cemetery at mouth of Brattons Spring creek, 1691
--came to Greene county, Mo., and located at Brattons
Spring creek in Ozark county, Mo.; in 1841..... 1691
--helped build schoolhouse in Ozark county, Mo........... 1915
--helped capture Rufus White's murderer in 1856........... 2129
--ill-treated by guerrillas.............................. 227
--married Louisa Ford................................... 1691
--settled on what is known now as Jack Ellison place
on Brattons Spring creek in 1843......................... 1691
--trapped a wolf..................................... 797
Mahon, John, as a deer hunter on Little North Fork.
---attended school in Ozark county, Mo., taught by a
  Mr. Sears.
---gives incident of some soldiers stopping at his
  father's home to rest in Ozark county, Mo., and
  being told they could kill a bull which was a
  nuisance, and with all the shots they fired, the
  bull was not killed.
---gives old-time reminiscences.
---tells of trapping a wolf and trying to cause a dog
  to fight it, but failing.
---was taken prisoner and placed in jail in Yellville,
  Ark., and later exchanged.

Mahon, Noah, brother of Isaac Mahon.
---came to Ozark county, Mo., from Indiana in 1839.
---first settler on land where Thornfield, Mo., now
  is.
---shot at dead bear to the amusement of other hunters.

Mahon, Sam, guided Billy Howard through Douglas county, Mo.
---was frightened by soldiers who pretended to shoot
  at him during Civil War.

Mahon, Tom, had place in Ozark county, Mo., on Pond Fork once
occupied by Uncle Jimmie Friend.

Mahon, William, born in 1847.
---son of Isaac Mahon.

Mahon, Mrs. William, see Martha Ann Taylor.

Majors, Ben, as a bear hunter.
---had exciting time killing some bears with Johnny
  (Jacky) Wood.
---lost a flat boat loaded with fat cattle in Elbow
  Shoals by sinking.
---owned mill which was swept away by a freshet.
---pioneer of Taney county, Mo.
---went to California during gold rush and died before
  reaching home.

Majors, Lige, lived where residence of John Cardwell now is.
---owned cattle.
---son of Ben Majors.

Mallanaa, Jim, went hunting with his brother Thomas when the
latter shot at what he thought a buck, in Ozark coun-
ty, Mo., and discovered it to be a mare.
Mallanaa, Thomas (Tom), born and reared in Douglas county, Mo. 2211
—had experience with buck in Ozark county, Mo. 724
—killed large buck with peculiar formation of horns 713
—pioneer of Douglas and Ozark counties, Mo., and Marion county, Ark. 713, 2211
—shot at what he thought to be a buck in Ozark county, Mo., and discovered it to be a mare, but the mare was only slightly wounded. 2211, 2212

Malone, Nat, executed in woods and buried near Ash Flat, Ark. 50, 51

Mankins, John, brother of Peter Mankins 2309
—played alive by Indians in revenge for his killing a defenseless Indian squaw in early fifties. 2282, 2283, 2284
—formerly resident of Marion county, Ark. 2281
—went on bear chase with "Flatty" Jones and William C. Roberts in Marion county, Ark., and was stationed outside cave to shoot the bear on its way out while the other two hunters went inside to chase the bear out, and in the rush that followed, the bear pursued Jones and when Jones' black hat appeared at the mouth of the cave Mankins shot at him, thinking him the bear, but luckily the ball tore through the hat. 2285

Mankins, Peter, resident of Madison county, Ark. 2309

Manley, Bill, married Betsy Coker 1595

Manley, Caleb W., born in Anderson county, Tenn., in 1825 715
—pioneer of Boone county, Ark. 715
—saw buck run one-fourth mile after its throat was cut 715

Manley, John, buried in Manley graveyard 715
—early resident of West Sugar Loaf creek 1310
—settled in Boone county, Ark., in 1850 715
—visited by Fle Snow on West Sugar Loaf in 1852 1715
—wife's name Miriam 715

Manley, Nancy, daughter of John and Miriam Manley 715
—first interment (in 1868) in Manley graveyard in Boone county, Ark. 715

Mann, Pete, member of 27th Arkansas who was very jovial 298*, 299*

Maries county, Mo., first county seat Vienna 1851

Marmaduke, General John S. 151*, 302*
—his attack on Springfield, Mo., in 1863 273
—killed General L. M. (Marsh) Walker in a duel in September, 1863 299*, 290*, 291*

Marks and Kelley, built mill at mouth of Little North Fork in Marion county, Ark. 1974, 2030

Marlor, Bill, attended school three miles above Powell, Ark., taught by man by name of Napier 1584
—brother of John Marlor 1584
Marlor, John, attended school three miles above Powell, Ark.,
  taught by man by name of Napier................................. 1584
  --brother of Bill Marlor........................................ 1584

Marlor, Luke, as a bear hunter--made a bear get up off its bed
  to shoot it.................................................. 572, 573
  --bear hunted in 1854, and with others killed five
     bears in one cave........................................... 406
  --belonged to 27th Arkansas.................................. 1160
  --killed panther which had attacked a man in a cave
     and badly wounded him.................................... 1160, 1161
  --pioneer hunter of Marion county, Ark., 422, 423, 1584, 1160
  --while hunting in Boone county, Ark., found dead
     panther which Peter Baughman had shot........................ 1178

Marlor, Steve, dreamed of whereabouts of lost child and dream
  was discovered to be true........................................ 1990

Marris, John, helped capture Rufus White's murderer in 1856...... 2129

Marsh, Dave, lived in Ozark county, Mo., at time of war......... 284

Marsh, Lemars and William, executed as spies....................... 117

Marsh, Peter, first to occupy Pond Fork, together with Billy
  Cowan.......................................................... 1623

Martin, Bill, his hounds chased hounds in Douglas county, Mo.... 600
  --hollow named after in Douglas county, Mo.................... 1464

Martin, Dick, Spring, in Ozark county, Mo.......................... 1531

Martin, Dick, see P. H. (Dick) Martin.

Martin, Jerry, attended school in St. Clair county, Mo.......... 1668
  --son of Billy Martin........................................ 1668

Martin, Jim, had farm on which John Fisher is buried............. 1541
  --killed by guerrillas........................................ 266

Martin, John, early resident of Madison county, Ark............... 1829

Martin, John W., merchant of Yellville, Ark., in 1851............ 1591
  --owned partnership store at Yellville, Ark., with
     Jesse Wickersham........................................... 28

Martin, Mose, helped Henry Bratton search for man lost in snow.. 1978

Martin, P. H. (Dick), captured by guerrillas....................... 227
  --lived on Bratton Spring creek................................ 1328, 1977
  --married Polly Johnson....................................... 1872
  --owned horse for which T. J. (Tom) Johnson and Isaac
     Johnson were looking when Isaac Johnson was shot
     accidentally.................................................. 2016

Martin, Perry, owned mill on Brattons Spring creek............... 1043

Martin, Mrs. Polly, daughter of Sam Johnson....................... 1872
  --wife of P. H. (Dick) Martin................................ 1872
Martin, Sam, postmaster at Pontiac, Mo., after 1897 in house where F. M. (Phine) Smith dwelling now is. 1654

Martindale, Captain William, commander of Company C, 24th Missouri Infantry, Union side. 35

Massey, Jim, killed Berry Ellison at Forsyth, Mo., in 1861... 13*

Mathis, Arthur, buried in graveyard at Shiloh church-house... 1602
--killed by war party in Benton county, Mo. 1602

Mathis, Jane, lived in Pownhatan, Ark., with husband. 1631
--married William Claiboine Turnbo in Maury county, Tenn. 1631

Mathis, Mike, pioneer near Yellville, Ark, 28, 1591, 1606, 1633, 1649

Mathis, Tom, taught school at Prairie Grove, Ark. 1894

Matlock, Bill, attended school on Bear creek in Boone county, Ark., taught by Mrs. Katie Harris. 1853
--son of Lige Matlock. 1853

Matlock, John, owned mill on Bear creek in Boone county, Ark., in early day. 1853

Matlock, Smith, attended school on Bear creek in Boone county, Ark., taught by Mrs. Katie Harris. 1853
--son of Lige Matlock. 1853

Matthews, Doctor, first interment, in 1869, in cemetery near Gainesville, Mo. 1700

Matthews, Captain J. W., commanded company of 27th Arkansas... 122*, 448*, 449*

Maupin, Mrs. Victoria, taught school on Osage creek in Webster county, Mo., in early day. 1656

Max, Pop, helped bury men killed by bushwhackers. 315
--sister of Dan Wilson. 315
--wife of Lewis Max. 315

Maxey, Bill. 230*

Maxwell, Parlee, buried in cemetery at Lead Hill, Ark. 1609
--daughter of Tom Maxwell. 1609
--died in 1867. 1609
--married John F. Brown. 1609

Maxwell, Tom, early resident of Boone county, Ark. 1609

May, Jim, second teacher of school in Taney county, Mo., at head of Swan creek. 1589

May, John, advised Alph Cook to evacuate Alph Cook Cave... 14
--campaigned with Mat Laughlin and Billy Walker to escape Federals. 42
--citizen of Taney county, Mo. 12
--went on camp hunt in Taney county, Mo. 15
May, Tom, early resident of Stone county, Mo. 1440
--his son crippled by being stung by centipedes. 1440

Mayberry, Jimmie, pioneer Baptist preacher of Marion county, Ark 1585
--wife's name Elizabeth (Porrum) Milum. 1585

Maynard, Doctor, pioneer of Taney county, Mo. 1674

Mays, Jim, pioneer of Boone county, Ark. 374

Mean tricks, miscellaneous 2264 to 2276

Medlock, Henry, early resident of Wright county, Mo. 1614
--grandfather of Mrs. Mary Sanders 1614
--wife's name Rachell. 1614

Medlock, Prudie, died in Wright county, Mo., in 1845 1614
--wife of Isaac Medlock. 1614

Meeks, Jerry, suspected of desecrating graves of Indians 1638

Meeks, Mose, suspected of desecrating graves of Indians 1638

Mefford, Noah, gives account of whole family being shocked by
lightning and one little girl being killed in Ozark
county, Mo. 2117, 2118
--wife's name Rebecca (Risley) Mefford. 2117

Melic, Ed, died at Goodloe post-office in Taney county, Mo. 2225
--third settler on land in Keesee township, Marion
county, Ark., finally owned by Tom Terry. 2225

Melic, Minerva, daughter of John Melic 2225
--resident of Marion county, Ark. 2225

Mendinghall, Joe, brought farm from Dave Walker who bought from
Joseph Burkett where Harrison, Ark., now is. 1585

Methvin, Major John W., appointed major in 27th Arkansas by
Colonel J. R. Shaler. 1131, 95*
--befriended S. C. Turnbo when falsely accused of
having gone to sleep while on guard duty 63
--captured by Federals in Tolbert Barrens in Baxter
county, Ark., in 1862. 1131, 122*, 123*
--died in prison at Rolla, Mo. 1131, 122*, 123*
--pioneer of Marion county, Ark. 1129
--went on panther chase. 1129, 1130, 1131

Merritt, Jim, lived in Ozark county, Mo., at time of war 284

Merritt, Sam, buried in graveyard on Ed Welch farm on Pond Fork
--Federal soldier. 469*
--found dead panther in cave supposedly shot by
Elisha Herndon. 1234
--son-in-law of Rufus Haskins. 2057

Merritt, Zach, found dead panther in cave supposedly shot by
Elisha Herndon. 1234
--killed bear. 1234
--soldier in Captain Jim Sallee's company.
Meteoric shower of 1833, in Athens, McMinn county, Tenn... 2066, 2067
--in Franklin county, Ill. ......................... 2064, 2065
--in Hall county, Georgia .......................... 2062, 2063
--in Marion county, Ark. ......................... 2073, 2074, 2075
--in Pike county, Mo. ......................... 2071, 2072
--on a boat at Wheeling, Virginia .......... 2068, 2069

Meteors, etc. ........................................ 2050 to 2073

Middleton, Joe, moved into Boone county, Ark., from Missouri, in 1875. .......... 434

Miliken, Charles, buried in Horseshoe Bend of White river ................. 514
--pioneer of Taney county, Mo. ................. 514

Miliken, John, Miliken's Bald Hill named for ......................... 871
--pioneer of Taney county, Mo. .................. 871
--son of Charley Miliken .......................... 871

Miliken's Bald Hill, beautiful view from ......................... 871, 872
--man thought the hills could not be settled ........ 871, 872

Mill, Charley, had place on Big creek in Ozark county, Mo. .......... 1723

Miller, Bob, attended school on Elk creek in Texas county, Mo., taught by John Worthington .......... 1900

Miller, Harriet, daughter of Jim and Polly Miller .................. 1496

Miller, Jim, bought canoe from J. C. Turnbo ................. 1496
--wife's name Polly ............................. 1496

Miller, Joe, born in Washington county, Va., in 1825 .......... 2068
--observed meteoric shower of 1833 on board a ship at Wheeling, Va ........ 2068, 2069

Miller, John, pioneer of Ozark county, Mo. ................. 855
--slave-owner .................................... 855

Miller, Johnny, early resident of Maries county, Mo. .......... 1574

Miller, Mary, held revival meetings in Ozark county, Mo., in fifties .......... 1581

Miller, Tom, brother of "Bulger" Miller ................. 1619
--second interment in cemetery on west bank of Shoal creek in Taney county, Mo. .......... 1619

Milligan, Frank, early resident of Greene county, Mo. .......... 1840

Milton, Elijah, lived in Wiley's cave in what is now Searcy county, in early day .......... 1804

Milton, Doctor Every, attacked by wolves and threw asafoetida on ground to detain them ........ 911, 912, 913
--attended J. C. Turnbo when he was home from army ill ........ 1619
--died on Upper Turkey creek of Little North Fork in 1862 .......... 911
--prophesied Civil War .................................. 911
--resident on Big creek .................................. 1619

cont.
Milton, Doctor Every, cont.
--settled in Ozark county, Mo., in 1857. 910
--taught school in Franklin township, Marion county, Ark. 1884

Milum, Bleuf, pioneer of Marion county, Ark. 1584

Milum, Brice, as a deer hunter 653
--born in Hickman county, Tenn., in 1822. 1557
--bought thirteenth pound deer hide from Peter Baughman. 1303, 1304
--grandson of Jordan Milum. 1557
--had residence at Lead Hill, Ark. 1020
--Joe Coker died at what was later residence in 1862. 1020
--merchant at Yellville, Ark., in 1860. 1584, 1443, 64*
--resident of Boone county, Ark., after being merchant in Yellville, Ark. 1584
--resident of Yellville, Ark., when war broke out 166, 1976
--saw dead man lying in street of Yellville, Ark., during war. 161
--saw rattlesnakecharm a rabbit in 1853 in Marion county, Ark. 1456
--settled in Marion county, Ark., in 1844. 653, 833, 1557, 1584
--son of Samuel and Annie (McCann) Milum. 1557
--went to Little Rock, Ark., after his ill son and took him back home in a back. 1976
--wife's name Elizabeth. 163
--wolf hunter in Marion county, Ark. 833, 834

Milum, Huldah, daughter of Bleuf Milum 202
--married Hugh (Mat) Magness. 202, 1564

Milum, Isaac, gives story to W. L. Ridinger of a man being shot down at his own dinner table by a war party 2202
--pioneer of Boone county, Ark. 572
--tells story of Luke Marlor making a bear get up off its bed to shoot it. 572, 573

Milum, J. N. (Newt), was among a party of refugees in 1863 among whom was a family with a strange freak child that appeared to be half human and half snake. 2290

Milum, Jordan, born in England in 1736. 1557
--buried in Milum graveyard. 1557
--died near Powell on Crooked creek in 1851 at age of 115 years. 1557
--served under General Washington and General Francis Marion in Revolutionary War. 1557

Milum, Samuel, buried in Milum cemetery on Crooked creek four or five miles below Harrison. 1557
--settled in Marion county, Ark., in 1844. 1557
--son of Jordan Milum. 1557

Milum, Sarah Ann, daughter of Bleuf Milum 202
--married Teaf Magness. 202, 1564
Mills, Thomas, attended school three miles above Powell, Ark., taught by man by name of Napier......................... 1684
--enlisted in Company A 27th Arkansas in 1862........ 176, 78*
--fell ill at Little Rock, Ark., and was taken back home to Yellville, Ark., by his father, where he died the next day............................................. 1976
--son of Brice Milum........................................... 1584, 176, 78*

Minks, miscellaneous.......................................... 1228 to 1229

Minyard, Josh, as a bear hunter, Marion county, Ark........... 534, 535

Mire, Lewis, resident on Hog creek in Texas county, Mo., in 1850 1738
--wife's name Nancy............................................. 1738

Miscellaneous.................................................. 1930 to 1959

Miscellaneous animals........................................ 1232 to 1410

Mississippi Belle, name of boat that came up White river to Forsyth, Mo., after 1854................................. 1821

Missouri and North Arkansas railroad, some towns named through which it passes........................................ 2167, 2168

Mistakes of hunters, shot a mule and a mare for bucks 2215, 2216, 2217
--shot a sorrel mare for a deer............................... 2213, 2214
--wounded his mare for a buck deer........................... 2211, 2212

Mitchell, Bob, captured by Federals........................... 176
--son of Colonel Wm. C. Mitchell............................... 709
--went on deer chase in Boone county, Ark., in 1854... 709

Mitchell, Catherine, daughter of James Mitchell............... 1643
--died in Marion county, Ark.................................. 1643
--married Captain J. C. Rea.................................... 1643

Mitchell, Charles E., member of General J. C. Tappan's staff... 362*

Mitchell, Charley, attended school taught by Pete Beller in Boone county, Ark.............................................. 1688
--killed in Mountain Meadow massacre in 1857................. 1688
--married Sarah Baker........................................... 1688
--son of Colonel Bill Mitchell.................................. 1688

Mitchell, Sergeant Ed, Confederate.............................. 440*

Mitchell, John, coon hunter..................................... 1218, 1219
--present at meeting to organize a school district in Taney county, Mo., in 1850................................. 1909
--resident of Polk county, Mo., around war times........... 1217

Mitchell, William, son of Colonel Wm. C. Mitchell............ 709
--went on deer chase in Boone county, Ark., in 1854... 709

Mitchell, Colonel William C.................................... 131*
--first commander of 14th Arkansas............................ 1779
--his company helped muster soldiers at Yellville, Ark., in 1861......................................................... 195
Mitchell, Colonel William C., cont.
--his entire company drank at John Hudson spring......... 92
--his winter quarters in winter of 1861-62........ 119
--kept whisky away from his soldiers...................... 22*
--lived on West Sugar Loaf creek............................ 15*
--organized about the first company of Southern men in Marion county who were afterward embodied in 14th Arkansas and Mitchell elected Colonel of the Regiment........................................... 15*
--played joke on John (Pitcher) Potts, a saloon keeper, by managing the sale of the same deer skin several times to him for whisky to treat the crowd congregated in the saloon one rainy day at Carrollton, Carroll county, Ark., 1778, 1779, 1780, 1781, 1782
--returned home on a visit from army....................... 24*
--showed hospitality to S. C. Turnbo.......................... 24*, 25*
--taken prisoner in battle of Elkhorn........................ 33*

Monroe, James, captured at a dance.......................... 108*
--executed at Camp Bragg August 15, 1862........................ 108*, 107*, 108*, 109*
--faced death calmly............................................. 110*
--was very gay while knowing he was to be executed........ 109*

Montgomery, Frank, had experience with monster turtle just below Bradley's ferry........................................ 2277
--Union soldier................................................... 2277

Montgomery, Jim, his horse fell off precipice and attracted wolves......................................................... 884, 885
--pioneer of Marion county, Ark................................ 1081
--some think Jimmies creek named after....................... 1081

Moody, Jonathan, early settler of Arkansas.................. 222
--tortured by guerrillas........................................ 222

Moody, Martha, wife of Bill Moody............................. 230*

Moody, William, killed on Sugar Loaf creek in March, 1863, by 230*
Federais.......................................................... 230*
--wife's name Martha............................................. 230*

Moon, John, early resident of Maries county, Mo............. 1575
--wife's name Judith.............................................. 1575

Moon, Samuel, attended school in Sinful Bend in Maries county, Mo., in 1850............................. 1575

Moon, Siana, attended school in Sinful Bend in Maries county, Mo., in 1850............................. 1575

Moon, Silas, attended school in Sinful Bend in Maries county, Mo., in 1850............................. 1575

Mooney, Billy, early resident of Marion county, Ark........ 1811
Mooney, Jesse, buried in cemetery at Gassville, two miles east of White river. 1870
--had charge with George Pearson of the ship Thomas P. Ray. 1821
--refused to recognize S. C. Turnbo when the latter was on way home from war penniless. 444*

Moonlight, Colonel, of Company H, 14th Kansas cavalry. 78

Moore, Lieutenant, promoted to adjutant of Company H in 27th Arkansas. 120*

Moore, Anderson, camped near Panther Bottom in Taney county, Mo., in 1865, and attacked by Federals. 131
--taken prisoner at Alph Cook Cave in 1865. 15

Moore, Mrs. Betsy, helped bury Jonah Haworth. 60

Moore, Dick, merchant of Forsyth, Mo., in early day. 1675

Moore, John, resident and hunter in Ozark county, Mo. 1092

Moore, Captain John C., second for General Marmaduke at the duel fought between him and General Walker. 269*

Moore, Nancy, daughter of Patrick and Mrs. Rhoda (Robinson) Moore. 286

Moore, Nitha, daughter of Anderson Moore. 1569
--married Lige Sims. 1569

Moore, Z. P., present at meeting to organize a school district in Taney county, Mo., in 1850. 1909

Moreland, Fate, cook at Saltpeter powder works when it was destroyed. 138

Moreland, Jack, pioneer of Marion county, Ark. 1606, 1649
--wife's name Elizabeth. 1606

Morris, Mrs. Adeline, occupied J. C. Turnbo's place at close of war with Mrs. Lindy Ramsey and some children, all of them being nearly starved and subsisting on apples from the orchard and having only a pile of straw for a bed. 461*, 462*
--widow of Berry Morris. 461*

Morris, Berry, captured by Federals and never heard of again. 461*
--early resident on Big creek in Ozark county, Mo. 202, 1625, 1723

Morris, Betsy, see Elizabeth Morris.

Morris, Bill, pioneer of Boone county, Ark. 898

Morris, Bob, see R. G. (Robert "Bob") Morris.
Morris, Elizabeth, daughter of James F. Morris.......................... 408
Morris, Elizabeth (Betsy), daughter of Tommy Morris.................... 1395
---married Arch Tabor........................................... 1395, 1611
---sister of John Morris........................................... 1611

Morris, James Franklin, arrested young man for the killing of his
father when beating the boy's mother, and then went
---buried in Nettles graveyard in Black Valley two
---early settler of Shannon county, Mo.................................. 407, 1493
---first sheriff of Shannon county, Mo.............................. 1750, 1770, 2110
---freighted to Iron Mountain........................................ 407
---killed bear....................................................... 408, 409
---moved from Alabama to Shannon county, Mo., in 1848........... 1768
---owned grist and sawmill........................................ 1768, 1769
---wife's name Sarah (Young) Morris...................................... 1768

Morris, Joe, plowed with oxen.............................................. 1723
---son of Berry Morris............................................... 1723

Morris, John, pioneer of Taney county, Mo............................. 851, 1867, 16*
---place............................................................... 551, 465*
---son of James F. Morris........................................... 408
---Union sympathizer................................................... 851, 36*, 37*

Morris, Matilda, married Isaac Tabor...................................... 1611
---sister of John Morris............................................... 1611

Morris, R. G. (Robert "Bob"), attended his first school in
---born in Jackson county, Ala., in 1847.................................. 1768
---gives account of an old-time lawsuit in Shannon
county, Mo............................................................. 1750, 1751
---gives recollections of a preacher holding services
---in Shannon county, Mo., in an early day............................... 1774
---gives story of a young man shooting his father in
defense of his mother whom his father was beating,
---and being sentenced to hang, but due to the efforts
---of father, James F. Morris, his sentence was commuted
---by governor....................................................... 2110, 2111, 2112
---gives story of hunter seeing an eagle killing a deer.
................................................................. 1493, 1494
---settled with parents in Shannon county, Mo., when
---less than a year old.............................................. 1032, 1493, 1768
---son of James F. and Sarah (Young) Morris............................ 407, 1750, 1768, 2112
---tells of father killing panther on Current river 1032, 1033
---tells story of his father killing a bear in Shannon
---county, Mo........................................................... 407, 408, 409

Morris, Tommy, died on Big creek in 1858................................. 1395

Morris, Virginia, daughter of James F. Morris......................... 408

Morris, Wiley, plowed with oxen.......................................... 1723
---son of Berry Morris.................................................. 1723
Morrow, Alex, had mill one mile below Lead Hill, Ark. 1935
Morrow, Billy, pioneer merchant of Buffalo, Mo. 650
Morrow, John, heavy loser in overflow of Arkansas in 1894 1937
Morrow, Tom, employed by Tom Scott to build a raft on White river 1385
---place, above mouth of Elbow creek on which Lewis Herren, Sr., is buried. 1625
Mory, Tom, place, where Theodoric Green is buried. 300
Mosby, Cornelius, as a deer hunter in Pulaski county, Mo. 657
---early resident of Laclede county, Mo. 1617
---Federal soldier. 1617
Mosby, Meridy, early resident of Laclede county, Mo. 1616
Mosely, Cornelius, see Cornelius Mosby.
Mosely, C. A., gives information of John Barnes. 199*
Mosely, Joe, killed buck in Taney county, Mo. 735
---son of John Mosely. 735
Mosely, John, born in Shelby county, Ill., in 1825. 1320
---came in very close contact with catamount. 1322
---deer hunter. 1322
---gives account of Mat Laughlin raising sheep. 1932
---had experience with wolves. 1324, 1325
---had mill on Long creek which flows into Beaver creek in Taney county, Mo. 917, 1320
---helped search for lost child in Taney county, Mo., in 1868. 2014
---hunted on Elbow creek. 948
---killed panther. 1321
---pioneer of Taney county, Mo. 733, 1320
---saw two bucks engaged in combat. 733, 734, 735
---son of Len S. and Elizabeth (Whitney) Mosely. 1320
---tells of wolves visiting a hunting camp. 1322, 1323
Mosely, Len, as a hunter in 1842 in Douglas county, Mo. 517
Mosely, Len S., located in Taney county, Mo., in 1840. 1320
---wife's name Elizabeth (Whitney) Mosely. 1320
Moss, Edward, early resident of Maries county, Mo. 1574
Motley, Lige, as a deer hunter near Yellville, Ark. 695, 711
---killed six squirrels one day and his wife killed seven. 1226
---pioneer of Marion county, Ark. 711, 1226
---took children hurt in runaway to Lead Hill, Ark. 2094
---wife's name Elizabeth (Hacket) Motley. 1226
Moton, Malinda, attended Shiloh school in Benton county, Mo., taught by Stanford McClerren. 1601
Moton, Sam, brother of Captain Tom Moton .................. 450*, 451*
--member of 27th Arkansas .................................... 450*, 451*

Moton, Tom, captain of Company H 27th Arkansas .................. 90*

Moulden, West, early resident of Boone county, Ark .................. 1853

Mountain Meadow Massacre, Charley Mitchell and his wife and Jack Baker killed in ........................................ 1688
--incidents of ................................................ 269
--in Utah September 18, 1857, some people concerned in .......... 1599

Muggins Hollow, in Boone county, Ark ............................ 1194

Mullanax, A. G. (Alph), born in Greene county, Mo., in 1845 ....... 1840
--Federal soldier belonging to Company S 2nd Missouri light artillery ............................................... 273, 1840
--gives account of breaking sod in pioneer days ................ 1840, 1841
--gives account of torture of Joe Cooper by guerrillas .......... 273
--son of Joseph and Mary (Davis) Mullanax ........................ 1840

Mullanax, Joseph, buried in cemetery at Whittenburg schoolhouse
on Asher creek ................................................... 1840
--wife's name Mary (Davis) Mullanax ................................ 1840

Mullanax, Josephine, daughter of Joseph and Mary (Davis) Mullanax 1840
--married John Spradlin .......................................... 1840, 1841

Mullenax, see Mullanax.

Mullen, see Mullens.

Mullens, Bila, gives incident of seeing wolf pursuing deer .......... 1539
--resident of Ozark county, Mo .................................. 1538
--son of George W. and Mary (Polly) Ann Mullens .................. 1538

Mullens, Ben, saw guerrillas mistreat woman and children ........ 309, 310

Mullens, George W., buried in George graveyard six miles north
of Evening Shade .................................................... 1538
--died in Sharp county, Ark ..................................... 1538
--married Miss Mary (Polly) Ann Gates ............................. 1538
--pioneer of Fulton county, Ark .................................. 1538

Mullens, Joe, attempted unsuccessfully to capture a hog, until he
became disgusted and killed the hog and intended to
drag it home by a horse, when the horse became fright
ened and broke loose from the hog and he had an
even more difficult time locating the hog dead than
he had when it was alive ........................................... 2183, 2184

Mullens, John, saw guerrillas mistreat woman and children ....... 309, 310

Mullens, Rila, gives amusing anecdote of his brother attempting
unsuccessfully to capture a hog ................................ 2183, 2184
--gives incident of Tilden Hubble living to be 105 ............ 1577
--gives story of a hunter's tricky gun discharging
itself twice in less than an hour, scorching the
hair and whiskers off both sides of his face .... 2187, 2188
cont.
Mullens, Rila, cont.
--helped himself to some meal when bread stuff was extremely scarce and the mill owner failed to appear. 1925, 1926
--moved with his parents from Sharp county, Ark., to Fulton county, Ark., during the war. 1924, 1925
--saw guerrillas mistreat a woman and her children. 309, 310
--son of George W. Mullens. 1924
--tells of desperate fight between a wolf caught in a pen trap and five dogs, witnessed by a number of people, in Sharp county, Ark., in 1853. 952, 953, 954
--tells of his father and Wesley Hatfield finding the skeletons of a wolf and deer, the skulls of which were hung together by one of the wolf's teeth penetrating the deer's skull. 1410, 1411
--tells story of an eleven year old boy of Fulton county, Ark., killing a deer with stones. 616

Murder, a cowardly. 103, 104, 105

Murphy, Mrs. Sarah Jane, daughter of Aunt Sally Hoodenpile. 233
--helped bury John King. 234

Murphy, Tomps, only merchant of Shawneetown, now Yellville, Ark., in 1837. 1811, 1812
--transported his wares on ox named Bob. 1812, 1813

Murray, Colonel Tom, succeeded Colonel Simon Burns in command of 11th Missouri Infantry. 142*

Music, Bent, captured alive eighteen inch centipede in Marion county, Ark., in 1860. 1443

Music, Dave, killed in war times on Newton's flat below Jimmie's creek. 1690

Music, Leander, killed during war. 368, 1690
--Music creek named after. 368

Music creek, camp hunting on. 406, 469

Myers, Margarette, buried in Fee graveyard in Marion county, Ark. 1651
--daughter of Mike Myers. 1651
--married Henderson Fee. 1651

Myers, Mike, father of Mrs. Henderson Fee. 1651
--settled where Buffalo City, Marion county, Ark., now is in 1851. 1651

Myers, Miky, died where Buffalo City, Ark., now is, in 1853. 1651

Myers, William, died in Greene county, Tenn., at age of 106. 1613
--grandfather of Mrs. Linetta Stone. 1613

Nance, Jack, early resident on Big creek in Taney county, Mo., on place which Billy Clark settled. 1729, 1730, 1867

Nance, Jane, see Mrs. Jane Adams. 2207
Nard, Sam, drowned in Yocum's mill pond at mouth of Little North Fork after trying to save his fiancée, Hannah Friend. 1974

Narrow escape, George Hafferty had one day when his tricky gun discharged itself twice in less than an hour, scorching the hair and whiskers off both sides of his face. 2187, 2188

--Jim Griffin had narrow escape when pursuing a coon in Polk county, Mo., when he pushed a boulder that was a hiding place of the coon off a bluff and fell off with the boulder. 1217, 1218, 1219

--John Bias had narrow escape when coon hunting in Marion county, Ark., when he came near stepping off a fifteen foot precipice. 1220

Narrow escapes, miscellaneous. 2082, to 2110

Nash, Henry, settled in Christian county, Mo., in early day. 985

Nash, Jack, killed by guerrillas. 231

--lived in Marion county, Ark. 231

Nave, Abe, brother of Jacob Nave. 1246, 1558

--brother of Jacob and John Nave. 1622

--buried in graveyard on Cow Skin creek. 1558

--died in Douglas county, Mo., in war times. 1558

--lived below Little North Fork in early day. 1622

--married Jane Trimble, daughter of Billy and Sally Trimble. 1246, 1558, 1596

Nave, Asa, attended school in Ozark county, Mo., taught by a Mr. Sears. 1915

Nave, Bessie, buried in Choakka graveyard, Choakka Indian Territory 1706

--daughter of Isaac and Gracie Elmira (Turnbo) Nave. 1706

Nave, Bill, attended school in Marion county, Ark., taught by Billy James. 1890

--son of Jake Nave. 1890

Nave, Catherine, married James Simmons and later married a Mr. Stroud. 720

--sister of Jake, John and Abe Nave. 720

Nave, Dice, attended school in Marion county, Ark., taught by Billy James. 1890

--son of Jake Nave. 1890

Nave, Dicy, sister of Jacob Nave. 1558

Nave, Elizabeth, died in 1857. 1559

--married Allin Trimble. 1559

--sister of Jacob Nave. 1558

Nave, Isaac, brother of Jacob Nave. 1558

--married daughter of Billy Laughlin. 1558

Nave, Isaac, buried in Choakka graveyard, Choakka I. T., in 1896. 1706

--married Gracie Elmira Turnbo. 1706
Nave, Jake, as a bear hunter.......................... 448, 449
-buried in cemetery at Protek, Mo.................... 1558, 2051
--escaped death at hands of George Coker........... 270
--had experience with wolf which he mistook for a deer
while fire hunting with M. P. Ray below mouth of
East Sugar Loaf.................................. 880, 881
--killed George Coker in Jake Nave Bend of White river.
................................................... 878, 1594
--killed three bears a short distance from his cabin.. 441
--married Sally Coker, daughter of Ned and Winnie
(Yocum) Coker..................................... 441, 1559, 1594, 2051
--married Tabitha Haworth after his first wife died... 1559
--merchant of Forsyth, Mo., in early day............... 1675
--occupied farm in Jake Nave Bend in Boone county,
Ark, in 1840..................................... 270, 448
--owned farm now called Alex Printle place, in Marion
county, Ark....................................... 878
--settled in Taney county, Mo., in 1832................. 448, 1558
--shot wolf that got fastened up in the smoke-house... 878
--told S. C. Turnbo not to venture into Forsyth, Mo.,
in October, 1861, as it was reported the Federals
were coming....................................... 26*

Nave, Mrs. Jane, buried in graveyard at mouth of Bratton's Spring
creek............................................. 1246
--daughter of William (Billy) and Sally Trimble.. 1030, 1246
--granddaughter of Buck Coker........................ 1030
--husband's name Abe Nave............................ 1030, 1246
--pursued by a bear when a little girl.................. 1246, 1247
--saw panther that had choked to death on a piece of
meat.................................................. 1030, 1031
--sister of Allin Trimble................................ 1030
--step-daughter of Mike Yocum............................ 1030

Nave, John, attended school in Marion county, Ark., taught by
Billy James......................................... 1890
--son of Jake Nave................................... 1890

Nave, John, attended school in Ozark county, Mo., taught by a Mr.
Spears............................................... 1896

Nave, John, brother of Abe Nave............................ 1622
--brother of Jacob Nave................................ 1558
--buried in Douglas county, Mo........................ 228
--helped build schoolhouse in Ozark county, Mo........ 1916
--killed by guerrillas................................ 227, 228
--lived where Peter Graham, Jr., formerly lived on
Little North Fork.................................. 1622
--married Dicy Trimble, widow of Jim Wood and sister
of Allin Trimble.................................... 1558, 1596

Nave, Katie, died in 1889 in Texas.......................... 1559
--married Jim Simmons and he died at Lead Hill, Ark.,
and she married a Mr. Stroud and lived on White river
in 1860 in Marion county, Ark........................ 1559
--sister of Jacob Nave................................ 1559

Nave, Lizzie, attended school in Ozark county, Mo., taught by
a Mr. Spears........................................ 1915
--married a Mr. Barretta................................ 1915
--sister of Asa Nave.................................. 1915
Nave, Mary, attended school in Marion county, Ark., taught by
Billy James ........................................... 1890
--daughter of Jake and Sally Nave ................. 1559, 1890
--married Bill Shelton ............................... 1559

Nave, Mary, buried in graveyard at Pontiac, Mo. ....... 1694
--daughter of John Nave ............................. 1694
--died near Mammoth, Mo., in 1905 .................. 1694
--married John Mahon ............................... 1694

Nave, Ned, attended school in Marion county, Ark., taught by
Billy James ........................................... 1890
--son of Jake and Sally Nave ......................... 1559, 1890

Nave, William, brother of Jacob Nave ................ 1558
--married daughter of Billy Laughlin ............... 1558

Neasby, Cage, attended school in Pontiac, Mo., taught by Captain
Jim Dow .............................................. 1655
--son of George "Yank" Neasby ........................ 1655

Negroes, came into Federal camp after Lee's surrender for shelter
but told by Federal soldiers the fact they were free
did not signify the Federal Government would feed
and clothe them ........................................ 425*, 426*
--large number captured by Confederates at fort near
Mississippi river and sent to Delhi, La., where
many died from being over crowded .................. 261*
--man given severe whipping at Camden, Ark., for in-
citing negroes to riot and leave their homes .... 381*, 382*
--wounded in battle at Jenkins Ferry brutally killed
by Confederate cavalryman while they were lying
helpless in their bunks in hospital at Princeton, Ark. 366*

Nelson, Alex, saw rattlesnake charmimg a squirrel one day when
hunting with Nate O'Neal in Camden county, Mo. ....
.............................................................. 1424, 1425, 1426

Nelson, Newt, merchant of Sylvia, Marion county, Ark., in 80's .. 1007

Nelson, Sam, built first mill where Keesee mills and town of
same name is now ...................................... 1321
--employed James C. Turnbo in Taney county, Mo. .... 451

Nettle, Henry, resident of Shannon county, Mo., in early day .... 1774

Newberry, Elijah, buried in Tommy Norris graveyard ............ 1343

Newman, Captain Charles, officer of Fagan's 22nd Arkansas, Co F .. 40

Newman, John, resident near Prairie Grove, Ark., when battle was
fought there ........................................... 1894

Newton, Abe, had land two miles and a half below Paces ferry in
Marion county, Ark. .................................... 2039

Newton, Allin, early resident of Marion county, Ark. .......... 1607
--wife's name Elizabeth .............................. 1607
Nichols, Carolina, attended school taught by Pete Bellers in Boone county, Ark. .......................... 1686

Nichols, Dave, settled in Arkansas in 1832. .................................................. 388

Nichols, Davy, Baptist preacher................................................................. 1687
--early resident on left hand prong of Crooked creek
  in Boone county, Ark. .......................................................... 1687
--wife's name Hezekiah. .......................................................... 1687

Nicks, Liz, low famed woman who was Pink Jones' mistress. ............... 2175

Nipps, "Grandmother," buried in Marion county, Ark. ......................... 498

Nipps, Aaron, early settler of Arkansas............................................. 368

Nipps, Henry, early settler of Arkansas............................................. 368
--married Lucinda Coker. ...................................................... 1595
--went fire hunting in Marion county, Ark. .......................... 1355, 1356

Nipps, Lige, early settler of Arkansas.............................................. 368

Nipps, John, had strange experience with deer, believed to have
  been hallucination. .................................................. 668, 669, 670, 671
--resident of Marion county, Ark., in 1856. ...................... 688
--went fire hunting in Marion county, Ark. .......................... 1355, 1356

Nipps, Reggie, buried in graveyard opposite Panther Bottom. .......... 333
--was Pew C. Anderson's third wife. .................................. 333

Noe, Jack, postmaster at Yellville, Ark., in early 80's. ................. 1007

Norman, Elizabeth, daughter of Tom Norman................................. 1626
--died and buried on what is known as Dave McCord land 1627

Norman, George, first settler where Marshall, Searcy county,
  Ark., is.............................................................. 980

Norman, Nettie, daughter of Tom Norman.................................. 1626
--lived with Mat and Sally Hoodenpile until her uncle
took her to Virginia. .................................................. 1627

Norman (Torman), Tom, buried on land where Buck Coker formerly
  lived, now known as Dave McCord land.................................. 1627
--children: Elizabeth, Willie, Virginia, Nettie, and
  Susan. ............................................................. 1626
--lived on north bank of White river where Buck Coker
  settled in the Jacob Have Bend in Boone county, Ark. 1084
--rented and lived on farm owned by Lewis Clarkstone
  in what is now Boone county, Ark., in early fifties. 1626

Norman, Virginia (Ginnie), daughter of Tom Norman (Torman) 1084, 1626
--lived with Mat and Sally Hoodenpile until her uncle
took her to Virginia. .................................................. 1627
--pursued by panther. .................................................. 1084, 1085

Norman, Willie, lived with Mat and Sally Hoodenpile until his
  uncle took him to Virginia.............................................. 1627
--son of Tom Norman. .................................................. 1624
Norris, John, attended school in Pulaski county, Mo., taught by Solomon Young. 1899
Norris, Nellie, attended school in Pulaski county, Mo., taught by Solomon Young. 1899
--aunt of John and Tom Norris. 1899
Norris, Tom, attended school in Pulaski county, Mo., taught by Solomon Young. 1899
Norris, Tommy, buried in Tommy Norris graveyard four miles above Thornfield, Mo. 910, 1343
--early resident on Little creek in Ozark county, Mo. 2082
--graveyard, four miles above Thornfield, Mo. 1343
--hunter and preacher. 384, 910, 1581
Northcut, Joel, saw forty-five deer in a group in Marion county, Ark. 710
Norton, Frank, first merchant of Oakland, Ark. 1643
Officer, Tom, had experience with panther in Carroll county, Ark. 1173
--nephew of William Allbright. 1173
Ogle, Harkness, present at meeting to organize a school district in Taney county, Mo., in 1850. 1909
Oldham, John, pioneer of Arkansas. 256
Oliver, Jimmie, as a bear hunter. 591
--pioneer of Taney county, Mo. 591, 1290
O'Neal, J. N. (Nate), born in Camden county, Mo., in 1857. 1186
--pioneer of Camden county, Mo. 631
--resident of Indian Territory. 1187
--resident of Taney county, Mo., several years. 1187
--saw panther attack deer. 1187, 1188, 1189
--saw rattlesnake charming a squirrel one day when hunting with Alex Nelson in Camden county, Mo. 1424, 1425, 1426
--saw two bucks' heads with horns locked. 631
--son of Isaac and Mary Ann (Brown) O'Neal. 1186
Onstatt, Elmira, died in 1875 and buried in graveyard opposite Panther Bottom. 1563
--married Samuel Magness. 1563
--sister of Mrs. J. C. Turnbo. 1563
Onstatt, Henry, died in Yellville, Ark., and buried in cemetery one-half mile west of town. 1443
--had collection of reptiles, including an eighteen inch centipede. 1443
Onstatt, Jane, married William Magness. 1563, 1757
--sister of Mrs. S. C. Turnbo. 1563, 1757
Onstatt, Lucy, wife of Mat Laughlin. 49
Orr, Cassia, daughter of Samuel B. Orr. 1695
--married Robert King in Kentucky in 1840. 1695
Orr, Mrs. Catherine (Adams), pioneer of Howard county, Mo. 347
--second wife of Feilden Holt. 363
--widow of Samuel Orr. 963

Orr, Jim, brother of Mrs. Cassia King. 347
--met bear in early day. 347

Orr, Mary A., met bear in early day. 347
--sister of Mrs. Cassia King. 347

Orr, Polly, married Herod Coker. 1594

Orr, Mrs. Samuel, see Mrs. Catherine (Adams) Orr.

Orr, Samuel B., kept small hotel in Springfield, Mo., at time of opening of land office in 1837. 1695

Osborn, Isabel, daughter of William Wiley and Elizabeth Matilda Osborn. 325
--had experience with guerrillas. 325

Osborn, John, lived on Moccasin Fork of Jimmies creek, Marion county, Ark., in 1852. 1081, 1082

Osborn, Jones, early resident of Jimmies creek, Marion county, Ark. 1648

Osborn, Jonsie, had experience with guerrillas. 325
--son of William Wiley and Elizabeth Matilda Osborn. 325

Osborn, William Wiley, Federal soldier. 325
--guerrillas robbed his family. 325, 326
--lived in Marion county, Ark. 325
--married Miss Elizabeth Matilda Parker in 1854. 325

Overstreet, Captain, Confederate. 360*

Owen, Alexander, early resident of Greene county, Mo. 1604
--wife's name Aunt Sally. 1604

Owen, Betty, died in 1877. 257
--sister of Miss Malissa Owen. 256

Owen, Captain Christopher Columbus. 2085
--buried in cemetery at Protem, Mo. 2223
--constructed a dummy with several others and fooled people of the town into thinking a man had been hanged in their midst. 2221, 2223
--first postmaster of Protem, Mo. 1618
--place, later called W. S. Caldwell farm, once occupied by Abraham Cole, in Taney county, Mo. 1364
--resident of Johnstown, Bates county, Mo., in 1860, where he ran blacksmith shop with his brother. 2221
--settled in Taney county, Mo., in 1870. 464
--took bones out of the cave discovered in Taney county, Mo., which was found to contain the bones of many animals and reptiles and the skeletons of three men and wrote an article regarding the discovery which was printed in the Forsyth, Mo., paper, edited by J. J. Brown. 2163
Owen, Frank, see H. P. Owen.

Owen, George, attended school in Marion county, Ark., taught by Miss Fannie Chihimey........................................ 1703
--born in 1855....................................................... 2224
--farm, number of people buried on................................ 1624, 1625
--farm, once occupied by Hugh Smith............................ 1752
--farm, on Shoal creek formerly occupied by Sammy King. 1619
--son of Captain Christopher Columbus Owen. 736, 1703, 2224
--wounded four deer at one shot in Taney county, Mo... 736

Owen, H. P. (Frank), born in 1852........................................ 2224
--son of Captain Christopher C. Owen................................ 2224

Owen, Isabel, born in 1853........................................ 2224
--daughter of Captain Christopher C. Owen........................ 2224
--married Almus Clark........................................... 2224

Owen, W. W. (Wilson) or "Wint," buried in soldiers' graveyard at Jefferson City........................................ 2223
--constructed a dummy with several others and fooled people into thinking a man had been hanged in their midst................................. 2221, 2223
--lieutenant in Federal army and killed............................ 2223
--resident of Johnstown, Bates county, Mo., in 1860, where he ran blacksmith shop with his brother................. 2221

Owen, Woodson, helped kill centipede twelve inches long........ 1442
--went hunting in Ozark county, Mo................................ 1491

Owens, Betty, daughter of Christian Owens.......................... 1311
--pursued by panther............................................ 1311

Owens, Christian, his son and daughter pursued by panther........ 1311
--lived between Prairie and Lower Sugar Loaf creek in fifties..................................................... 1311

Owensby, Jemima, wife of William Hetherly.............................. 2224

Ozark region, water of........................................... 757, 758

Pace, Carl, buried (also his wife) in graveyard near Wild Cat schoolhouse on Jimmies creek................................. 122
--early settler of Jimmies creek, Marion county, Ark...... 122, 1648
--had encounter with Federal soldier and dangerously wounded but recovered... 122, 123, 124, 125, 126, 127, 128
--taught first school in neighborhood of Jimmies creek in 1857..................................................... 1648
--wife's name Mary M............................................ 122

Pace, Joe, born on Jimmies creek in 1853................................. 122
--ferry, in Marion county, Ark.................................. 1090
--ferry, where Dave Hall once lived................................. 1038
--son of Carl and Mary M. Pace.................................... 122
--tells story of an encounter his father had with a Federal soldier........ 122, 123, 124, 125, 126, 127, 128

Pace, Mary M., daughter of Joe McCracken......................... 122
Painter, Adeline, daughter of Thomas and Emma (Wilson) Painter... 1918
Painter, Bill, resident of Flippin Barrens, Ark., in early day... 262
--wife's name Farlee........................................... 262
Painter, Harrison, son of Thomas and Emma (Wilson) Painter.... 1918
Painter, Houston, resident of Flippin Barrens, Ark., in early day 262
--wife's name Nancy Jane Denton............................... 262
Painter, James H., gives account of the privations his mother and father, brother and sister suffered during war in Marion county, Ark............................ 1918
--son of Thomas and Emma (Wilson) Painter..................... 1918
Painter, James Houston, born in Marion county, Ark., in 1867.... 1470
--married Bertha Flippin........................................ 1470
--tells of man shooting turkey which flew away and in falling in tree got head caught and thus beheaded itself.................... 1470, 1471
Painter, Thomas, suffered privations during war.................. 1918
--wife's name Emma (Wilson) Painter............................ 1918
Painter, Tom, resident of Flippin Barrens, Ark., in early day... 262
--wife's name Adeline......................................... 262
Paley, John, killed his friend, Hamp Youngblood, by mistake when hunting.............................. 1991
Pangle, John, built mill on Jimmies creek in Marion county, Ark, before Civil War.............. 1648
Panther, approached William Brown when he was calling for turkeys but finally ran off......................... 1274, 1275
--aroused deer hunters from slumber by its screams:
also killed deer........................................ 1378, 1379
--attacked Bill Caststeel's son who was driving cattle and the cattle turned on the beast and fought it off and saved the child's life................................. 458*
--attacked Zepsey Z. Bowman in the early forties but finally killed by the man.............................. 2401, 2402, 2403
--confronted hunter on road but left.......................... 1379
--fought bear almost to a finish, when shot by Len Coker.......................... 1362, 1363
--fought bear but was killed first.................... 1296, 1297, 1298
--fought bear to a finish in Iron county, Mo 1279, 1280, 1281
--frightened away by fise-dog................................. 929, 930
--frightened young boy by its sudden appearance 1296, 1297
--killed by John Mosely................................. 1321
--killed deer, and four young panthers killed near carcass of dead deer........................... 1286
--killed sow and was in turn killed by Jimmie Forest
and his dogs........................................... 1265, 1266, 1267
--large one slain in Washington county, Ark., in 1840. 2046
--pursued Charity Hager and was killed by Ben Hager........ 1260, 1261, 1259 cont.
Panther, cont.
--pursued "Thresher" Bill Yocum in 1827 when he was rounding up horses. ................ 1360, 1361, 1362
--seen by woman near camp. ....................... 1407
--shot by Allin Trimble. ......................... 1246
--sprang from tree onto deer and frightened two men in nearby tree who had been watching for deer to come to the lick and did not know of near presence of panther. ...................... 1275, 1276, 1277, 1278
--threatened a woman. ......................... 1312
--tracks of seen by S. C. Turnbo in January, 1866. 476

Panther Bottom, derived its name from four panthers being killed in it by Jonathan Baker. ................ 1672, 1673
--on north side of White river where the division line between Taney and Ozark counties, Mo., crosses this stream. ...................... 1671

Panthers, killed in vicinity of Short Mountain. ............... 561
--miscellaneous. ....................... 974 to 1164
--shot by Elisha Herndon. ...................... 1233, 1234
--three killed one day by Samuel Garoutte in Greene county, Mo. ....................... 1603, 1604

Parish, see Parrish.

Parker, Al, killed by bushwhackers. ....................... 315
--son of Berry Parker. ....................... 315

Parker, Billy, arrived at Yellville, Ark., in 1850. .......... 1647
--born in Rutherford county, Tenn., in 1832. ............... 1647
--gives information regarding deaths of two Confederate soldiers. .................. 1689
--gives names of some men killed in war times. ............. 1690
--hid salt in an old red elm tree at the beginning of the war for use during the hard times of war. ............. 2210
--place, Jim Gage settled, in Marion county, Ark. .......... 1081
--settled on Jimmies creek, in Marion county, Ark., in 1852. ....................... 1648, 1689, 2210
--son of John Garrison and Mary (Johnson) Parker. .......... 1647
--wife's name Elizabeth McCracken. ....................... 1648

Parker, Elizabeth Matilda, daughter of Garrison Parker. .......... 325
--married William Wiley Osborn in 1854. .................... 325
--robbed by guerrillas. ....................... 325, 326

Parker, Jonathan, one of first mail carriers over Clinton Mountain. ....................... 1106
--pursued by panther. ....................... 1106, 1107

Parks, Feilding, pioneer of Madison county, Ark. ............. 1956

Parks, Sam, as a bear hunter. .................... 581
--resident on Buffalo Fork of White river in 1837. ........ 580

Paroled soldiers, cowardly murdering of ............. 110, 111, 112, 113

Parrish, Barney, early resident of Forsyth, Mo. .................. 1951
Parrish, George, deer hunter in Boone county, Ark., when a boy. 395

Parrish, Holland, as a bear hunter. 596, 597, 598
--pioneer of Boone county, Ark. 596

Parrish, Jess, went on deer chase in Boone county, Ark., in 1854
........................................ 708, 709

Parrish, Tom, as a bear hunter. 591
--pioneer of Taney county, Mo. 591

Parsons, General M. M. 156*, 223*, 368*
--beloved man. 2304
--Confederate officer. 1576, 146*
--his Missouri regiment in battle of Jenkins Ferry. 361*
--loved his men. 282*
--promoted to a major generalship in 1864 when General Levin M. Lewis became brigadier-general. 385*

Parton, Millie, died and buried in Independence county, Ark. 475
--married Christopher C. Henderson. 475

Pasco, Martha Jane, buried in graveyard at Promised Land church-house. 1737
--daughter of James Pasco. 1737
--married Lem Hollinsworth. 1737

Paton, John, son of Susan Paton. 2225
--was frightened at sight of a dummy, thinking it the father of the girl to whom he had been paying his respects preparing to shoot him, a trick played on him by Tom Torry, Jr. 2225, 2226, 2227

Patterson, Jack, became lost in snow but discovered on fourth day. 1922, 1923
--lost in woods with two dogs and found by a party of men, one of whom was William Yocom, in a sink hole where the village of Peel, Marion county, Ark., now is. 2312
--son of Tom Patterson. 1922, 2312

Patterson, Mary M., steamboat, commanded by Captain Morgan Bateman. 13*
--steamboat, name of boat that came up White river to Forsyth, Mo., after 1854. 1821, 13*
--steamboat, owned by Morgan Bateman. 1821

Patterson, Tom, born in Weakly county, Tenn. 1518
--lived on Locust creek, a tributary of East Sugar Loaf creek, Marion county, Ark. 559, 1921, 2312
--lived on place known as John Trimble place in Marion county, Ark. 1518, 2105
--son-in-law of George Wood. 1921, 2312
--was not hospitable to S. C. Turnbo, Joe Trimble, Bill Woods and Susan Teague when they had run out of food and were very hungry. 30*
--wife's name Hannah (Woods) Patterson. 2312, 30*
Patton, William, killed centipede fourteen inches long......... 1443
--settled in Marion county, Ark., in 1854.............. 1442

Patton, William C., saw deer killing snake in Marion county, Ark. 681

Paxton, Bill, married daughter of Mrs. Christ Madewell........ 1920

Payne, Anderson, resident of Greene county, Mo., in 1849...... 1953

Payne, John, mistreated by guerrillas.......................... 316

Payne, Sam, resident of Greene county, Mo., in 1849.......... 1953

Payne, Tom, resident of Greene county, Mo., in 1849.......... 1953

Peace, Elbert, hunted with Ira J. Davis in 1858 in Christian
county, Mo., and saw eagle attack a deer..... 1269, 1270

Peacock, Ben, chased onto an ash hopper by wolves............ 839, 840

Pearce, Ben, resident of Panther Bottom after 1857............ 1672

Pearson, Ben, held camp meeting on Richland creek in Madison
county, Ark., in 1844.................................. 1640

Pearson, George............................................. 444*

Pearson, George, brother of Levi Pearson...................... 1643
--famed steamboat pilot of upper White river in early
day....................................................... 1643
--had charge with Jesse Mooney of the ship Thomas P.
Ray...................................................... 1821

Pearson, George, had farm three miles below Oakland, Marion
county, Ark.............................. 348, 1690, 1999
--son of Levi Pearson.................................... 1999

Pearson, Henry, found dead wolf supposed to have been one which
carried part of a dead deer through snow in Boone
county, Ark........................................... 896

Pearson, Levi (Bunk), first postmaster of Oakland, Ark.......... 1643
--lived on Pearson farm in Marion county, Ark., be-
fore 1824............................................. 1999
--resident of Marion county, Ark.......................... 1699
--visited Isaac Mahon's home in Ozark county, Mo.,
while a member of Wm. C. Mitchell's 14th Arkansas.. 2158

Peel, Colonel Sam W., gives amusing account of Colonel Wm. G.
Mitchell playing joke on "Pitcher" Potts by selling
game deer skin several times to Mr. Potts, a saloon
keeper, for whisky............ 1778, 1779, 1780, 1781, 1782
--gives story of defeat of Bob Rains in a fair fight
at Carrollton, Ark., by Jack Cow.................... 2136, 2137
--organized Confederate regiment at Elm Springs in
Benton county, Ark., and was succeeded in command
by Colonel "Fitty" Williams.......................... 155
--resident of Bentonville, Benton county, Ark........ 1779
Pelham, Jim, one of first to reach spot where Jim Clarkson lay murdered ........................................... 1684

Pelham, John, buried in graveyard on Lige Friend farm opposite Theodosia, Mo .................................................. 1536
--early settler of Taney county, Mo ...................................... 1676
--had place in Taney county now owned by Joe Glass Haskins ................................................................. 1910
--place ................................................................. 2138, 465*
--visited cave in Taney county, Mo., which was found to contain the bones of many animals and reptiles and the skeletons of three men ........................................ 2161, 2162
--wife's name Susan, who was born in 1805 and died in 1902 ................................................................. 1536

Pelham, Sam, found holster rifle pistol, a Civil War relic, in 1905 ............................................................... 129, 130
--had place near Dugginsville, Ozark county, Mo. .............. 2117
--saw coachwhip snake killing a hawk ................................ 1453
--son of Jim Pelham .................................................. 1453

Pemberton, Annie, born in Miami county, Ohio, in 1815 ........... 1729
--died near Alby, Jasper county, Mo., in 1869 ...................... 1729
--married Absalom Hollinsworth in 1834 ............................. 1729

Pendlemen, Lorinda, attended school on Osage creek in Webster county, Mo., taught by Mrs. Victoria Maupin .......... 1656

Pennywell, Elvira, married William A. Moff ........................................ 1687

Pennywell, Jethrey, killed at Granby, Mo., and buried near there 314

Perkins, Abe, early settler of Marion county, Ark .............. 367, 782
--died on Isaiah Wilkerson place ...................................... 783
--farm, half mile below mouth of Music creek, Marion county, Ark ............................................................. 1342
--fell out of tree where he was waiting for deer to come to deer lick when startled by noise of panther springing from a tree close by onto a deer ................................................................. 1275, 1276, 1277, 1278
--first wife, Miss Nancy Hogan, daughter of Young Hogan; second wife Mrs. Polly Ann Scott, widow of Captain John Scott ................................................................. 782
--had experience with infuriated buck ................................ 783, 784, 785, 786, 787
--hid with others in barn while two men stood picket duty to watch for Federals and was completely demoralized when a shot was accidentally fired 45*, 46*
--surrounded by wolves while camping one night to avoid enemy in Marion county, Ark ........................................... 882, 883

Perkins, H. H., married Nancy Yocum, daughter of Asa Yocum .................. 1596
--sheriff of Marion county, Ark., two terms .......................... 1596

Perrin, Dan, early resident of St. Clair county, Mo ............... 1687

Perry, John, resident of Marion county, Ark .......................... 1920
Perryman, Thomas, early resident of Greene county, Mo. 1840

Pershers, Ruthy, married Henry Tabor. 1611

Pettigo, Wodie, attended school when forty years of age on Big creek in Taney county, Mo., taught by William Adair. 1910

Petty, John, lived on Little North Fork as early as 1822. 1621

Pettyjohn, John, first settler at mouth of Bratton's Spring creek 1622
--lived on Little North Fork as early as 1822. 1621
--lived on Spring creek in Ozark county, Mo., in 1823. 1621
--son-in-law of John Petty. 1621

Pettyjohn, Man, killed strange colored deer. 665
--pioneer of Christian county, Mo. 665

Phelps, Jeff, killed young panther by blow of his clenched hand. 1099, 1100
--pioneer of Boone county, Ark. 1099

Phelps, John, neighbor of Ben Hagar who went on big camp hunt but encountered swarm of rattlesnakes which changed course. 1454, 1455

Phelps, John E., commanded 2nd Arkansas on Federal side. 1952
--son of John S. Phelps. 1952

Phelps, John S., colonel in Federal army. 1809
--employed John Quinn to lay foundation of a house in Springfield, Mo., in 1849. 1952

Phillips, Garrison, resident of Yellville, Ark., in 1850. 1647

Phillips, Jim, present at meeting to organize a school district in Taney county, Mo., in 1850. 1909
--resident of Madison county, Ark., in 1851. 1956

Phillips, Joel, resident of Greene county, Mo., in 1849. 1953

Phillips, John I., early settler of Marion county, Ark. 1649

Phipps, Margarette, sister of Ben Phipps. 2159
--was Joe Coker's mistress in Lead Hill, Ark., but eloped with another man. 2159

Phipps, Martha Ann, early settler on South Fork of Sugar Loaf creek. 1534

Pierce, Doctor R. J., physician of Marion county, Ark. 463

Pig, Dick, made brandy from paw paw apples in early day in Christian county, Mo. 2207, 2208
--pioneer of Marion county, Ark. 307
--resident of Christian county, Mo., in 1857. 1263, 1269
--together with others, killed four bears in one year. 307, 308
Pig, Oliver, pioneer of Marion county, Ark. ........................................... 397
--together with others, killed four bears in one cave. ......................... 397, 398

Bill, Piland, early resident of Little creek in Ozark county, Mo. ........... 2082
--Union soldier. ................................................................. 2082
--wolf hunter. ................................................................. 864

Piland, Captain Bill (William), Federal captain. .................................. 465*
--in charge of Federals who had fight with party of Southern men in 1863. 173, 174, 175, 176

Piland, Joe, brother of William Piland. .......................................... 855
--pioneer of Ozark county, Mo. ................................................ 855
--wolf hunter. ................................................................. 864

Piland, John, first interment in Tommy Norris graveyard ..................... 1343
--married Sally Yocum, daughter of Aea Yocum. ................................ 1596
--resident of Ozark county, Mo., and died there during war .................. 1596

Piland, Sam, wolf hunter. .................................................................. 864

Piland, Captain William, went turkey hunting and met panther................ 1233, 1234

Piland, Captain William J., of Company 46, Missouri Regiment .............. 227

Pilarch, Captain William, his company saw fawns in Ozark county, Mo. ...... 617

Pinnacle graveyard, on the top of the mountain five miles from Richland creek and two miles from White river...... 1639

Pioneer customs, celebration of Fourth of July at Forsyth, Mo., in 1848. 1832, 1833
--circuit court, moved out in the open under the trees at Forsyth, Mo. 1795, 1796
--collection of taxes. ..................................................................... 1725
--corn shucking. ......................................................................... 1717, 1830
--cost of fruit tree grafts in Marion county, Ark., in 1860. .................. 1718
--cost of salt, coffee and whisky in Ozarks in 1861. ......................... 14*
--clothes, boys went in shirt tails until quite large .............................. 1763, 1800
--clothes, caps worn by men. ....................................................... 1828, 1851
--clothes, children frequently grew quite large before wearing shoes for first time. ...................................................... 1766
--clothes, home-made. ................................................................... 55*
--clothes, mode of dress in early day. .............................................. 515, 1931, 1833
--clothes, shoes were home-made .................................................... 1801
--clothes, skins of animals manufactured into moccasins and other wearing apparel ......................................................... 132
--clothes, young people went bare-footed to church. ......................... 1947
--entering land occupied by some one else considered a crime. ........... 55*
--food used, coffee used sparingly. ................................................ 1763
--food used, settlers lived on wild meat mostly. ............................... 1824
Pioneer customs, cont.
--freighting in early day........................................ 1835
--freighting with oxen in 1842.................................. 1726
--furniture and floors in early day............................. 1830
--game of crack-a-blow as played in early day.................. 1748
--ginning cotton.................................................. 1772, 1773
--grocery store and saloon in early day at Carrollton, Ark., where whisky was exchanged for furs, beeswax and other articles 1778, 1779, 1780, 1781, 1782
--harvesting crop in Taney county, Mo., in 1855................ 1745
--harvesting, tramping wheat out on a big flat rock with horses.................................................. 1904
--having barbecue dinner to celebrate big drive on obnoxious birds and beasts in Taney county, Mo., in 1855............. 1742, 1743, 1744
--hospitality of early settler.................................... 1109, 1110, 1715, 1716, 1717, 1740, 1741
--intolerance among people in early day........................ 1776
--intolerance of early day—when a man was brutally murdered for being of low character and given an indecent burial........................................ 2175, 2176, 2177
--knitting socks out of buffalo wool................................ 1720
--lamp used in home was bundles of dead cane..................... 1563
--law, hasty mob violence on man suspected of stealing hogs.................................................. 1752, 1753
--law, settlers took law into their own hands when a crime had been committed, and group of men killed Joe Allin for stealing.......................... 2204, 2205, 2206
--law, settlers took law into their own hands when crime was committed, 1861, 1862, 1863, 1864, 1865, 1866
--letter took six months to arrive at its destination from Boone county, Ark., to Grundy county, Mo. 1799
--log rolling as managed in early day... 1844, 1845, 1846
--looking glasses a novelty......................................... 1842, 1843
--mail delivered once a month and newspapers rare... 1804
--making bullets from lead ore smelted Indian fashion.......................... 1589
--making honey case out of deer's leg............................... 1516
--making meal in early day........................................ 1829, 1830, 1848
--making molasses in early day................................... 1838, 1839
--milling in early day............................................ 1769
--mill in early day cumbersome and slow affairs... 28*
--miscellaneous................................................... 1715 to 1858
--pens had to be enclosed to keep wild beasts out... 1824
--planting, farmers did not plant their corn until after winter was broken........................................... 1817
--plowing and breaking sod in early day 1840, 1841, 1852
--plowing in early day............................................. 1605, 1723, 1787
--postage on letter in 1843...................................... 1732
--postage on letters in early day................................ 1725
--potash used as there was no soda in early day.............. 1763
--preparing flax for use in early day............................ 1739
--price of pigs and cattle in early day.......................... 2400
--religious services held at various homes in early day.................. 1774
--remedies and medicines in early day............................ 2400
--settlers excited by sight of steamboats 1817, 1818, 1819
--settlers excited over arrivals and departures of stage-coach.................................................. 2201

cont.
Pioneer customs, cont.

--settlers killed game on way to meeting to organize school district....................................................... 1909
--shoe making............................................................... 1716
--spinning and weaving done by women.......................... 1766, 1824
--trading, done by steamboat........................................ 138
--trading, settlers bought little from outside world
but ammunition, salt and coffee; salt sometimes was
eight dollars per sack..................................................... 1321
--transportation, one merchant transported merchandise
on oxen's back.............................................................. 1812, 1813
--traveling, home-made boats used in crossing streams. 2399
--traveling, in early day 1764, 1765, 1766, 1788, 1789, 1830
--type of school in early day.......................... 1724, 1792
--use of whisky, bad effects of whisky, one man being
drunk and snoring through a church service............... 2182
--use of whisky, roughness of men when drinking in
early day........................................................................... 2148, 2149, 2150
--voting in early day.................................................... 1788, 1789

Pistol, holster rifle, found in 1905, description of....... 129, 130

Pitman, Bill, son of Billy Pitman.................................... 1903

Pitman, Billy, early resident of Boone county, Ark.......... 1903

Pitman, Jeff, son of Billy Pitman.................................... 1903

Pitner, Hugh, merchant of Huntsville, Ark., in 1851........... 1956

Pitner, John, merchant of Huntsville, Ark., in 1851........... 1956

Plaster, Sally, present at dance at home of Dick Wallar the
night of the meteoric shower in 1833 in Franklin
county, Ill.......................................................... 2064
--sister of Sam Plaster........................................ 2064

Plaster, Sam, present at dance at home of Dick Wallar the
night of the meteoric shower in 1833 in Franklin
county, Ill.......................................................... 2064

Plasters, Joe, saw meteoric shower of 1833 in Franklin county,
Ill............................................................. 2064
--wife's name Nancy.................................................. 2064

Plasters, Sarah, lived with George Beasley during war in Ozark
county, Mo.............................................................. 1300

Pleasant Hill, battle of, in Louisiana, some remarks about..... 157

Poaster, Billy, attended school in St. Clair county, Mo........ 1668

Poaster, Jennie, attended school in St. Clair county, Mo........ 1668

Poaster, Sarah, attended school in St. Clair county, Mo........ 1668

Poindexter, Doctor Tom W., with 27th Arkansas............... 147

Pointer, Jake, gun smith in Springfield, Mo., in 1849.......... 1952
Polk, Evan, resident of Huntsville, Ark., in 1851. 1956

Pollard, Doctor, early resident of Fayetteville, Ark. 2123, 2141
--offered shelter to strange preacher who came to
Fayetteville in 1847 and held beneficial meeting...
2123, 2124, 2125, 2126

"Poor Joe" Bald Hill, in Taney county, Mo. 2023
--tradition of how it got its name. 2026, 2027, 2028, 2029

Pontiac, Mo., first settlement made at. 1654

Poplin, Annanias, had strange experience with two deer, be-
lieved to be hallucinations. 690, 691, 692
--killed buck with horns which were covered with
velvet near state line which divides Ozark county,
Mo., and Marion county, Ark. 666
--pioneer of Wright county, Mo., and later resident
of Baxter county, Ark. 690

Poplin, Eliezes, built mill below where Carroll Johnson farm is 1995

Poplin, John, early settler of Arkansas. 209

Porter, Penaltine, attacked by catamount while traveling through
Boone county, Ark., but killed catamount with his
clenched hands. 1197

'Possum, played alive in Franklin county, Mo. 2270

Potter, A. B., member of 27th Arkansas. 72

Potter, Ben, lived in Searcy county, Ark. 980

Potts, Bill, early resident on left hand prong of Crooked creek
in Boone county, Ark. 1687
--wife's name Louisa. 1687

Potts, Bill, merchant in Bellefonte, Ark., in early days. 314

Potts, John ("Pitcher"), had grocery store at Carrollton, Ark.,
in early day where he sold whisky. 1778, 2136
--tricked into buying same deer skin several times
by Colonel Wm. C. Mitchell in exchange for whisky
with which to treat crowd congregated in the "gro-
cery store" one rainy day. 1778, 1779, 1880, 1881, 1882

Powell, Jim, Indian who led hunt in winter of 1837-38. 1282, 1289

Powell, John, pioneer living on Crooked creek, Ark. 28

Prairie Grove, battle of. 78
--battle of, company left behind at after rest of
army had retreated. 157
--battle of, number of killed and wounded at. 152, 153
--battle of, retreat of General Hindman's division
from. 152, 153
Prairie Grove, Ark., early settlers of.................. 1894
--first church-house built in 1841.................... 1894

Prewit, Alex, owns farm once owned by Ned Coker in Marion county, Ark., on which Billy James taught school... 1889

Price, B. B. (Ben), born in Greene county, Mo., in 1848........ 1794
--gives story of Bobby Deshay who had killed a man teaching school at Forsyth, Mo., and story of a circuit court being held under the trees 1794, 1795, 1796
--son of Wm. C. Price.................................. 1794

Price, "Dug," had place formerly occupied by Paton Keesee in 1823, later occupied by Silas Risley, in Ozark county, Mo............................ 1686

Price, George, had land in Ozark county, Mo., once called Jobe Teverball farm................................. 1947

Price, Joe, early resident of Greene county, Mo...................... 2047

Price, John, first interment in graveyard at the Price school-house in Marion county, Ark.......................... 1728
--Southern sympathizer................................. 188

Price, John H., in command of fifteen mounted men on Confederate side at Forsyth when General Sweeney made attack 115

Price, Rhoda, daughter of Tom Price............................... 1479
--married Henry Sanders.................................. 1479

Price, Riley, pioneer of Marion county, Ark......................... 397
--together with others, killed four bears in one cave 397, 398

Price, General Sterling................................. 1949, 293*, 293*, 335*, 353*
--friendly with his men........................................... 306*
--loved by his men.................................................. 232*, 296*
--making his raid through Missouri in 1864........... 90, 95
--presented Charles H. Allin with a cane as a token of his friendship........................................... 1783, 1784
--received command of division formerly commanded by General Hindman March 1, 1863........................ 221*
--reprimanded drunken officer who had been imposing on guard...................................................... 284*
--talked kindly to his men when they paid him a visit in Camp Bragg on Christmas night, 1863, but was too ill to make a long speech......................... 310*, 311*
--tried to maneuver to draw part of General Steele's forces out of Camden April 25, 1864, but failed 330*, 331*

Price, Tom, died in Dallas county, Mo., in 1879, and buried in cemetery there ............................ 1480
--settled in Douglas county, Mo., in 1872.................. 1479

Price, Captain Wm. M., adviser for General Marmaduke at the duel fought between him and General Walker........ 289*
Price's division, arrived at Arkadelphia October 3, 1863, on
the retreat from Little Rock............. 302*, 303*, 304*
--evacuated Little Rock in September, 1863, marching
slowly, being very disheartened............... 295*, 296*
--followed Steele's troops from Camden, Ark., to two
miles beyond Princeton, where a fight ensued between
the advance of the Confederates and rear of the
Federals, April 28 and 29, 1864............. 335*, 336*, 337*
--on the retreat from Little Rock........ 297*, 298*, 299*
--stationed at Little Rock in August, 1863, to oppose
a threatened attack from the Union forces under
the command of General Frederick Steele.... 282*
--went into winter quarters at Camp Bragg near where
the town of Prescott, Ark., now stands, about
October 28, 1863........................................... 305*

Price's raid into Missouri, disappointed many........... 387*, 388*

Pridmore, Sergeant, killed when hearing the flag at Jenkins
Ferry......................................................... 343*

Printle, Alex, place, now called, in Marion county, Ark..... 878

Prisoners of war, exchanged for Confederates in hands of
Federals..................................................... 374*, 375*
--large number of them kept in large brick building
near the bank of the Washita river near Camden, Ark. 372*
--received supplies from Federals under flag of
truce and some of the caps appropriated by Confed-
erates...................................................... 373*
--robbed of their knapsacks by Confederates.. 375*, 376*
--treatment of......................................... 159, 160

Pritchett, John, killed by band of horse-thieves for "squeal-
ing."....................................................... 1754, 1755

Proctor, Ambrose, resident of Madison county, Ark., in 1851... 1956

Proctor, John, resident of Madison county, Ark., in 1851..... 1956
--went on camp hunt in 1857.......................... 1957, 1958

Protem, Mo., early residents of and religious services held in
.............................................................. 1618, 1619, 1620

Pruitt, D. L. (David), as a hunter, bravely fought bear........
......................................................... 430, 431, 432, 433; 434
--became a Baptist in 1874............................. 430
--born in Saline county, Mo., in 1858.............. 430
--settled in Taney county, Mo., in 1867........... 430

Pruitt, Jake, came with his parents to St. Louis county, Mo.,
in 1801.................................................. 1836
--son of Jacob Pruitt............................... 1836

Pruitt, Jacob, came to St. Louis county, Mo., from Georgia
in 1801.................................................. 1836
--son of Jacob Pruitt............................... 1836

Pruitt, Jim, came with his parents to St. Louis county, Mo.,
in 1801.................................................. 1836
--son of Jacob Pruitt............................... 1836
Pruitte, Jim (Curly), member of Colonel Porter's command and one of seventeen men shot at Centralia, Mo. 1837
   --resident of Lewis county, Mo. 1837

Pruitte, Jim "Labes," 1837

Pruitte, Jim "Long," 1837

Pruitte, John, born in St. Louis county, Mo., in 1848. 1836
   --gives reminiscences of his ancestors and early times. 1836, 1837
   --son of Samuel and Eliza (Sundays) Pruitte. 1836

Pruitte, John, born in St. Louis county, Mo., in 1803. 1836
   --grandfather of young John Pruitte. 1836

Pryor, George, settled on Little North Fork in Marion county, Ark., in the early forties. 1645
   --fell ill together with his family in 1845 and his wife and eldest boy died and a short time after the youngest child died, after which Mr. Pryor took his remaining children and returned to Iowa. 1645, 1646

Psychology, a man's imagination worked to the extent of making him believe he was going to die at a certain hour, and he thought it so strongly that he did die 2163, 2164

Pullum, Ben, attended school in Howard county, Mo., taught by Ben White. 1902

Pullum, Luther, attended school in Howard county, Mo., taught by Ben White. 1902

Pumphrey, Bill. 457*
   --attended school in Marion county, Ark., taught by Billy James. 1890
   --attended school taught by William (Sears) Evens. 1552
   --enlisted in Wm. C. Mitchell's company. 16*
   --lived with his brother Lewis Pumphrey on what is now the Isaac Copelin (Copeland) place in 1861. 13*
   --saved from guerrillas by fidelity of Jim Turpin. 301
   --son of Tomps and Peggy (Holt) Pumphrey. 1552, 1890
   --suspected of helping lynch John Ramsey. 1636

Pumphrey, Fannie, attended school taught by William (Sears) Evens. 1552
   --daughter of Frank and Matilda (Holt) Pumphrey. 1552

Pumphrey, Feilding, attended school in Marion county, Ark., taught by Billy James. 1890
   --son of Frank and Matilda (Holt) Pumphrey. 1890

Pumphrey, Frank, had house that William (Sears) Evens resided in at one time. 1582
   --had place on Shoal creek in Marion county, Ark., on which Ben Jacobs lived some times. 1619, 1772
Pumphrey, Joe, attended school in Marion county, Ark., taught
by Billy James.................................................1890
--attended school taught by William (Sears) Evans....1552
--son of Tomps and Peggy (Holt) Pumphrey........1552, 1890

Pumphrey, Lewis...........................................476*
--attended school in Marion county, Ark., taught by
Billy James.................................................1890
--early settler on Benette's Bayou, Fulton county, Ark 506
--lived on what is now the Isaac Copelin place in 1861 13*
--son of Tomps and Peggy (Holt) Pumphrey........1890

Pumphrey, Lewis R., married Jane Magness.........................1564
--saw bloody scenes in Yellville, Ark., during war...1622

Pumphrey, Margarette, attended school in Marion county, Ark.,
taught by Billy James........................................1890
--attended school taught by William (Sears) Evans....1552
--daughter of Frank and Matilda (Holt) Pumphrey 1552, 1890

Pumphrey, Tomps, lived on east side creek one mile above mouth
of Barren Fork as early as 1841............................1622

Pumphrey, W. A. (Bill), found two dead men killed and robbed by
guerrillas after close of war..................1105, 1106
--killed three deer at one shot in 1867............739, 740
--member of 14th Arkansas................................1105
--paroled at Fort H.udson where he was captured by
Federals.....................................................272*
--pioneer of Marion county, Ark....................739
--searched for bodies of men killed by Federals in
Taney county, Mo........................................143
--wife's name Elizabeth..................................739

Pumphrey, W. G. (Billy), helped bury remains of John Fisher...1541
--married Fannie Holt.....................................1682

Pyle, Dutch, attended school in Cedar county, Mo., taught by
a Mr. Robertson...........................................1882

Pyle, Sun, attended school in Cedar county, Mo., taught by a
Mr. Robertson.............................................1882

Quick, Aaron.............................................1453
--place.....................................................2127

Quick, Ben, had farm in Panther Bottom once occupied by Robert
Casebolt...................................................1672
--place.....................................................2129

Quick, Ed, had experience with wounded buck in Ozark county,
Mo..........................................................748, 749

Quick, Daniel, ford named after.........................1635

Quick, Daniel L., born in 1822.............................2127
--died in 1900 and buried in graveyard near Quick
(Fairview) schoolhouse in Ozark county, Mo........2127
Quinn, Captain John, executed for mutiny at Camden, Ark. .... 376*, 379*
Quinn, John, died in Wise county, Texas, in 1879 .............. 1953
--moved to Greene county, Mo., in 1849 ....................... 1952
--resident of Springfield, Ill., from 1844 to 1846 .......... 1952
--wife’s name Mary Ann (Brown) Quinn ...................... 1951
Quinn, John, early resident of Laclede county, Mo. ........ 1617
--wife’s name Nancy ........................................ 1617
Quinn, Mrs. John, died at Hot Springs, Ark., in 1881 ...... 1953
Quinn, Samuel, born in Iowa in 1844 ......................... 1951
--came with parents to Greene county, Mo., in 1848 .... 1952
--discovered rich beehive .................................. 1954
--found three bucks dead under peculiar circumstances 1954
--gives account of death of General Lyon at the
Battle of Wilson creek and of the scene on the
battlefield after battle .................................. 1950, 1951
--member of Colonel Wright's 6th Missouri Regiment
on Union side .................................................. 1950
--moved with his parents to Springfield, Ill., when
an infant ...................................................... 1952
--son of John and Mary Ann (Brown) Quinn .................. 1951
Quinn, Mrs. Susan, daughter of Joe Hawkins ................. 703
--pioneer of Madison county, Ark. .......................... 703
--tells of combat between two bucks near dooryard of
cabin one night ............................................. 703
--wife of Samuel Quinn ...................................... 703
Railsback, Ed, attended school on Crooked creek above Yellville,
Ark., taught by Jim Rawlins ................................. 1652
Railsback, Dan, attended school on Crooked creek above Yellville,
Ark., taught by Jim Rawlins ................................. 1652
Railsback, Sam, resident of Marion county, Ark., during hard
times of Civil War ........................................... 1926
Railsback, Sarah, attended school on Crooked creek above Yell-
ville, Ark., taught by Jim Rawlins .......................... 1652
Rainey, John, Union soldier present when one soldier and some
refugees almost drowned in White river ...................... 2099
Rains, Bob, defeated in a fair fight by Jack Cow at Carrollton,
Ark., thus losing his championship as a fighter ............. 2135, 2137
--employed by Lige Majors to herd cattle ..................... 815
--killed by John Jackson in Forsyth, Mo. ................... 819, 2136
--pioneer of Taney county, Mo., and Carroll county,
Ark ............................................................ 2135
--pursued by wolves .......................................... 815, 816, 817, 818, 819
--was a bully .................................................. 2135
Ramsey, Ebb, son of Lewis Ramsey ............................. 215
Ramsey, George, captured by Federals and never heard of again. 461*

Ramsey, John, hanged in Ozark county, Mo., in 1867. 1636
--son of Lewis Ramsey. 202, 1636

Ramsey, Lewis, lived in Arkansas in early day. 202

Ramsey, Lige, resident of Benton county, Mo., in 1836. 1600

Ramsey, Mrs. Lindy, occupied J. C. Turnbo place at close of war with Mrs. Adeline Morris and some children, all of them being nearly starved and subsisting on apples from the orchard and having only a pile of straw for a bed. 461*, 462*
--wife of George Ramsey. 461*

Ramsey, Mahold, daughter of Lewis Ramsey. 202

Ramsey, Walter, son of Lewis Ramsey. 202

Randalls, Ed, had very long hair. 1904
--taught school in Boone county, Ark., in early day. 1904

Rapp, Henry, lived where Tolbert Barrens now are before John Tolbert. 1634

Rattledge, Daniel, resident of Douglas county, Mo., in early day. 1472

Rawlins, Jim, taught school on Crooked creek a short distance above Yellville in early day. 1652

Ray, Captain Gus, his company detached from regiment to help protect the Confederate army from being flanked by the Federal cavalry at the battle of Prairie Grove and left behind when the rest of the army had retreated. 157*, 158*
--refused to allow his men to be imposed upon. 158*, 159*

Ray, Henry, attended school in Marion county, Ark., taught by Billy James. 1890
--captured at destruction of Saltpeter powder works 139
--member of 14th Arkansas. 20*
--son of M. P. Ray. 139, 1890, 20*

Ray, Jeff, had fight with John Buck in 1860 at Dubuque. 1939, 1939
--son of M. P. Ray. 1938

Ray, John, pioneer of Swan creek, Taney county, Mo. 1163

Ray, John, Sr., died and buried in Boone county, Ark. 229
--wife's name Martha. 229

Ray, Joseph, early settler of Marion county, Ark. 1804

Ray, M. P. (Mose), buried in cemetery at Lead Hill, Ark. 889
--early resident of East Sugar Loaf creek, Ark. 1310
--member of 14th Arkansas. 20*

cont.
Ray, M. P. (Mose), cont.
--S. C. Turnbo stayed at his home one night when going to visit his father in army.................. 20*
--set out fruit trees in 1861 when living on East Sugar Loaf creek........................................ 1718
--settled in Washington county, Ark., in latter thirties until 1842 when he moved to Boone county, Ark. 880
--visited by Fie Snow on East Sugar Loaf creek in 1852 1715
--while fire hunting saw a wolf shot for a deer... 880, 881

Ray, Martha, attended school in Marion county, Ark., taught by Billy James................................. 1890
--daughter of M. P. Ray.................................. 1890, 20*

Ray, Mary, attended school in Marion county, Ark., taught by Billy James................................. 1890
--daughter of M. P. Ray.................................. 1890, 20*

Ray, Thomas P., name of boat that came up White river to Forsyth, Mo., after 1854..................... 1821

Rea, J. C. (Curtis), attended school taught by Bob Jefferson at Yellville, Ark., in 1847.................. 1650
--befriended S. C. Turnbo when falsely accused of having gone to sleep while on guard duty........... 63
--born in Illinois in 1837.................................. 1649
--came with his father to Marion county, Ark., in 1846 1649
--captain.................................................. 30, 1643, 1649
--died at Oakland, Marion county, Ark.; and buried in cemetery in Oakland............................... 33, 1650, 2279
--first wife Miss Catherine Mitchell.................. 1643
--gives exaggerated story of two men of superhuman strength and voracious appetites............... 2279, 2280
--lieutenant in Company A 27th Arkansas.............. 30, 33, 67*
--located where Oakland, Ark., now is................ 1643
--refused to obey Colonel Shaler's orders until his previous orders were countermanded............. 45, 46
--refused to prefer charges against the Wood brothers whom Colonel Shaler wanted to court-martial... 33
--rode through Federal lines to purchase salt........ 30, 31
--second postmaster of Oakland........................ 1643

Rea, John C., buried in Jacky Hurst graveyard in 1857.................................................. 1649
--settled in Marion county, Ark., in 1846........... 1649

Rea, Sarah (Arnette), died in Illinois.................. 1649

Rederic, Bert, propped dead deer up to fool fire-hunters near Forsyth, Mo.................................. 766, 767

Reece, Mrs. Martha, resident of Greene county, Mo., in 1855............................................. 1548
--sister of Thomas Drum Wright........................ 1548

Reeves, Leomi, resident of Pulaski county, Mo., in early day............................................ 658

Reeves, Pleasant, buried in cemetery between Western Grove and Duggers mill, in Missouri............... 656
--wolf hunter in 1861.................................... 657
Reider, Herman, accused of helping murder a Mrs. Sherman, but
her body was discovered, thus dispensing with the
suspicion. .......................... 1659, 1660, 1661
--early resident of Taney county, Mo. .......... 1659

Reptile, charmed bird and killed it. .................... 928
  --coachwhip snake frightened hunter calling for tur-
  keys. ................................ 1371
  --coachwhip snake pursued cow. .................. 1371
  --coachwhip snake wrapped around leg of bee hunter,
  frightening him. .......................... 1374
  --fictitious story of a hoop snake striking a tree
  and causing the tree to die given. .............. 2288
  --killed by number of deer. ..................... 1282
  --monster diamond rattlesnake ten feet long killed by
  surveyors just over the line in Taney county, Mo.,
  about 1842 or 1843. .......................... 1429, 1430, 1431, 1432, 1433
  --rattlesnake killed by four deer. ............... 1328
  --rattlesnake killed squirrel. ................... 1269
  --rattlesnake seen charming a gray squirrel. .... 1358
  --rattlesnake seen one day in 1855 by S. C. Turnbo. 1249

Reptiles, miscellaneous. .................. 1413, to 1461
  --turtle, killed in shoals of White river just inside
  Ozark county, Mo., that measured twenty-eight inches
  across the belly and weighed 125 pounds and the up-
turned shell of which floated with a man inside. .... 2276
  --turtle, killed that was estimated to weigh twenty-
five pounds which had bit and held a pig with its
  neck almost severed with an ax. .................. 2277
  --turtles, mistreated. ........................ 2274, 2275

Revenge Union men took on Southern sympathizers for mistreating
the women and children of the Union men. .......... 150, 151, 152

Reynolds, Billy, early resident of Flippin Barrens, Ark. .... 262
  --wife's name Annie. .......................... 262

Reynolds, Bob, threatened by a panther while in camp one night
with his family in the Buffalo Mountains while
moving into Boone county, Ark. ........ 1149, 1150, 1151, 1152

Reynolds, Dave, early resident of Greene county, Mo. .......... 1604
  --wife's name Polly. .......................... 1604

Reynolds, Martha, daughter of Jim and Mary Reynolds .......... 1995
  --first interment on Jim Reynolds land. .......... 1995

Reynolds, Nathan, taught school in Crane creek church-house in
Ozark county, Mo., in 1867. ......................... 1947

Rhines, John, brother of Mrs. Lee Ann Brown. .................. 299

Rhines, Mary, sister of Mrs. Lee Ann Brown. ................... 299

Rhodes, Caroline, daughter of John and Martha (Gay) Rhodes. .... 1618
  --left Cumberland county, Ky., in 1853 and settled in
  LaSalle county, Mo. .......................... 1618
  --wife of Jess Mosby. ........................ 1618
Rhodes, Dan, owned land in Boone county, Ark., formerly owned by Mike Yocum, and afterward owned by a Mr. Cobb, then Dave Jones, and then by Billy Holt. 1683

Rhodes, Isaac, bought land from R. S. (Dick) Holt in Boone county, Ark. 1627

Rhodes, J. C. (Jim), as a deer hunter. 657
--born in Cumberland county, Ky., in 1842. 1616
--gives amusing anecdote of a man sitting up by the fire one night while in camp near St. Louis on way to Waynesville, Pulaski county, Mo., to guard the camp against a man he suspected of being a robber, and falling asleep and his hat falling in the fire, which happened in 1856. 1228, 1229
--moved into Laclede county, Mo., with his parents in 1856. 1616
--son of John and Martha (Gay) Rhodes. 657, 1616, 2228

Rhodes, James, left Cumberland county, Ky., in 1853 and settled in Laclede county, Mo. 1616

Rhodes, Jesse J., as a deer hunter. 657, 658
--born in Dekalb county, Tenn., in 1836. 657
--caught seven turkeys at one time in a pen trap. 1472
--discovered where a dead man had been dragged from road in war times. 35, 36
--early settler of Missouri. 218
--found bee tree. 658
--gives account of death of men by guerrillas. 218
--left Cumberland county, Ky., in 1853 and settled in Laclede county, Mo., in 1856. 1616
--member of Company C, 24th Missouri Infantry, Union. 35
--pioneer of Pulaski county, Mo., having gone there in 1856. 657
--settled in Douglas county, Mo., in 1860. 1472
--son of John and Martha (Gay) Rhodes. 657, 1616
--taken by his father to Adair county, Ky., in 1838. 657
--tells deer story. 657
--wounded at Point Pleasant. 35

Rhodes, Jim, tells of woman seeing snake charming a rabbit. 1427

Rhodes, John, as a deer hunter. 657
--son of John Rhodes, Sr. 657

Rhodes, John, buried in cemetery at Austin, Cass county, Mo. 1617
--came to Pulaski county, Mo., from Kentucky in 1856.
--settled in Laclede county, Mo., in 1856. 2228, 2229
--wife's name Martha (Gay) Rhodes. 1616

Rhodes, Matilda, daughter of John and Martha (Gay) Rhodes. 1616
--settled with parents in Laclede county, Mo., in 1856 1616

Rhodes, William, left Cumberland county, Ky., in 1853 and settled in Laclede county, Mo. 1616
--son of John and Martha (Gay) Rhodes. 1616
Rials, Jimmie, one of first settlers of Sharp county, Ark. .......................... 50

Rice, Frantz, visited Isaac Mahon's home in Ozark county, Mo., while a member of Wm. G. Mitchell's 14th Arkansas Infantry in 1861 .................................................. 2158

Rice, Mathias, early settler on Bennetts Bayou, Fulton county, Ark. ................ 506

Rice, Rhoda, daughter of Thomas Rice ................................................... 1834

---married Henry Sanders ............................................................... 1834

Richardson, Lieutenant Pryor, became adjutant of 27th Arkansas in place of Peter Sogranne ......................................................... 396*

---captured at battle of Pleasant Hill but treated kindly by Federals .......... 396*

Richardson, W. R., belonged to Company F 27th Arkansas .......................... 130*

Richmond, Nat, place ................................................................. 797

Ricketts, Steve, resident of Madison county, Ark., in early day 703

Rickey, Bob, executed in the woods and buried near Ash Flat, Ark .................. 50, 51

Riddle, Arabel, born in 1836 ........................................................... 1705

---daughter of John and Sarah (Ashton) Riddle ..................................... 1705

---died in 1888 and buried in cemetery at Protem, Mo., but disinterred and buried in Riddle graveyard ........................................ 1705

Riddle, Bile, knew where leather was guerrillas stole from Turnbo family .......... 317

Riddle, Bill, born in Henderson county, Tenn., in 1840 ............................... 1347

---came to White river in 1847 .................................................... 1347

---gives story of a bee hunter being frightened by a bear ......................... 1549, 1550, 1551

---killed large buck and had difficult time getting it loaded on a mule ........ 1548, 1349

---located in Carroll county, Ark., after Civil War ................................ 1347

---married Martha Smith in 1859 ................................................... 1349

---played in hollows surrounding Hester schoolhouse in 1859 ....................... 771

---son of Nathan and Elizabeth (Hub) Riddle ....................................... 1347

---step-son of John Jones ............................................................... 1347

---while camped near Panther Bottom in Taney county, Mo., in 1865, attacked by Federals and wounded many times but finally escaped .................................. 131, 132, 133, 134

Riddle, Isaac, as a deer hunter in Pulaski county, Mo. .............................. 657

---early resident of Laclede county, Mo. ......................................... 1617

---wife's name Eliza ................................................................. 1617

Riddle, John, attended school in Marion county, Ark., taught by Miss Fannie Chihainey ............................................................... 1704

---had land in Marion county, Ark. .................................................. 317

---owner of farm on which is graveyard formerly called Hoodsenpile graveyard, in Marion county, Ark. ......................................... cont.
Riddle, John, cont.
--saw mink pursue and catch a coachwhip snake in Marion county, Ark., while cultivating land... 1228, 1228a
--son of Bill Riddle.............................................. 1702

Riddle, Sarah (Ashton), buried in Riddle graveyard in 1892...... 1705
--wife of John Riddle............................................ 1705

Riddle, William, gives account of one hunter killing his friend through mistake............................................. 1991
--resident of Carroll county, Ark., many years...1229, 1991
--tells story of a man being frightened by a mink, which got inside his shirt.................. 1229, 1230

Ridinger, Celia, attended school in Boone county, Ark., taught by Ed Randalls........................................... 1904
--daughter of George Ridinger................................. 1904

Ridinger, George, pioneer of Crooked creek........................ 615

Ridinger, James M. (Jim)............................................. 426, 1983
--attended school in Boone county, Ark., taught by Ed Randalls........................................... 1904
--born in Boone county, Ark., in 1855......................... 1903
--gives incident of a man who had been seen with a woman being found dead after having been hanged 1875, 1876
--gives reminiscences of early settlers of Boone county, Ark....................................................... 1903, 1904
--resident of Boone county, Ark................................ 1875
--son of George Ridinger........................................ 1903

Ridinger, Sarah, attended school in Boone county, Ark., taught by Ed Randalls........................................... 1904
--daughter of George Ridinger................................. 1904

Ridinger, W. L., gives story as told him by Isaac Milum of a man being shot down at his own dinner table by a war party....................................................... 2202

Riggs, Captain, became lieutenant-colonel in place of Lieutenant-Colonel A. J. McGinnis..................... 306*

Riggs, Colonel.......................................................... 309*

Riggs, Lieutenant-Colonel, resigned and went to Texas and Colonel Gaither took his place....................................................... 320*

Rise of White river in 1824............................................ 2052, 2053

Risley, Ada Malissa, buried in cemetery at Lutie.................... 2118
--daughter of Mich and Celia (Tabor) Risley.................... 2117
--killed by lightning when six years old in Ozark county, Mo....................................................... 2117, 2118

Risley, Ben, buried in Lige Friend graveyard........................ 1685
--helped kill wolf alive in Ozark county, Mo.................... 2264
--visited Washington county, Ark., from Ozark county, Mo........ 1943
Risley, Bert, buried in Lige Friend graveyard....................... 1685
--son of Silas Risley.............................................. 1685
--wife's name Jane (Sinkler) Risley............................. 926

Risley, Catherine, daughter of Mrs. Sally Anderson............. 539
--tells of two small boys dressed in bear skins
   drinking at same point on river with bears.............. 539, 540

Risley, Jim, escaped death when home in Ozark county, Mo.,
   was struck by lightning........................................ 2117
--son of Mich and Celia (Tabor) Risley.......................... 2117

Risley, Mary Ann, daughter of Mich and Celia (Tabor) Risley... 2117
--escaped death when home in Ozark county, Mo., was
   struck by lightning............................................. 2117

Risley, Mich, born in Ozark county, Mo., in 1852................... 926
--brother of Silas Risley.......................................... 901
--had experience with wolves while carrying gum
   containing honey bees home one night....................... 932, 933
--lived on Sam Pelham place in Ozark county, Mo.............. 2117
--married Celia Tabor.............................................. 1611, 2117
--saw fourteen wolves in Ozark county, Mo., when a
   boy................................................................. 901, 902
--son of Bert and Jane (Sinkler) Risley......................... 926
--tells deer stories.............................................. 927, 928, 929
--tells panther story.............................................. 929, 930

Risley, Oliver, as a wolf hunter in Marion county, Ark........ 806, 807
--killed strange colored deer in Marion county, Ark........ 665

Risley, Rachel Elizabeth, daughter of Mich and Celia (Tabor)
   Risley.......................................................... 2118
--knocked down by lightning in Ozark county, Mo............... 2118

Risley, Silas, born in Ozark county, Mo., in 1847.................. 926
--had experience carrying a gum containing honey
   bees home on horseback......................................... 932, 933
--had experience with wolves..................................... 930, 931, 932, 933
--relates deer stories............................................ 926, 927
--saw enormous snake one day in 1856 in Ozark county,
   Mo............................................................... 1446, 1447
--son of Bert and Jane (Sinkler) Risley......................... 926
--tells of trapping turkeys..................................... 927

Risley, Silas, Sr., brother of Ben Risley......................... 1685
--buried in Lige Friend graveyard................................ 1685
--first settler on land known now as the Sandfield
   on west bank of Little North Fork, Ozark county, Mo. 1685
--pioneer of Ozark county, Mo, emigrating from
   North Carolina there when his son Bert was only
   two years old.................................................... 926
--pioneer on Little North Fork where Ben Fulkerson
   later lived...................................................... 1011
--wife's name Betsy................................................. 1685

Roark, Bill, hunted deer with Rufus Haskins in 1843........... 1251

Roberts, Andrew, early settler of Arkansas...................... 209, 210
Roberts, Bob Matthew, attended school on Little Beaver creek in Douglas county, Mo., taught by Thomas Witty. 1883
--son of Toll Roberts. 1883

Roberts, Brown C., first representative of Marion county, Ark. 1633
--lived in what is now Searcy county, Ark., in 1834. 2284
--went bear hunting with "Flatty" Jones and John Mankins. 2285

Roberts, Decalb, had narrow escape from Federals. 147, 148, 149

Roberts, Harvey, attended school on Little Beaver creek in Douglas county, Mo., taught by Thomas Witty. 1883
--son of Toll Roberts. 1883

Roberts, Jake, attended school on Little Beaver creek in Douglas county, Mo., taught by Thomas Witty. 1883
--son of Toll Roberts. 1883

Roberts, Joe, killed large buck that had been devouring his garden in Oregon county, Mo. 1270

Roberts, John (Jack), as a bear hunter. 551, 552
--father-in-law of Joseph H. Magness. 551

Roberts, John, built first mill in Greene county, Mo. 2047, 2109, 2203
--killed by Judge Yancy in Springfield, Mo.; after he had tantalized the Judge to exasperation. 2203
--tried to kill Tom Horn by stabbing him but the knife struck a loose half dollar in the man's vest pocket, thus saving his life. 2109

Roberts, John, early settler of Arkansas. 209

Roberts, John W. 1481

Roberts, Mrs. Millie, buried in Bresky Knob graveyard, St. Clair county, Mo. 1667
--grandmother of H. J. (Dick) Drake. 1667

Roberts, Mrs. Sally, helped bury Billy Burton. 312
--wife of John Roberts. 312

Roberts, Wash, attended school on Little Beaver creek in Douglas county, Mo., taught by Thomas Witty. 1883
--son of Toll Roberts. 1883

Robertson, A. G., taught school in Greene county, Mo., in early day. 1605

Robertson, Dave, early settler of Marion county, Ark. 1804

Robertson, Isaac, had his hat taken by soldiers when he was a little boy during Civil War. 52

Robertson, Jim, killed panther in Madison county, Ark. 1173, 1174
--uncle of Marion Woods. 1173
Robertson, Vincen, early settler of Marion county, Ark. 1804

Robins, Abe, second settler on land in Keeve township, Marion county, Ark., finally owned by Tom Terry 2225

Robinson, Alexander, attended school in Pulaski county, Mo., taught by a Mr. Hatley 1899

Robinson, Anthony, attended school in Greene county, Mo., taught by A. G. Robertson 1605

Robinson, Ezekiel, attended school in Pulaski county, Mo., taught by Solomon Young 1899

--brother of William Robinson 112

--helped protect two paroled Confederate soldiers from being cowardly shot 112, 113

--son of Pleasant and Rhoda (McNeely) Robinson 1899

Robinson, Isaac Balaam, attended school in Pulaski county, Mo., taught by a Mr. Hatley 1899

Robinson, James, buried in the Robinson graveyard 1898

--father of Pleasant Robinson 1898

--pioneer of Pulaski county, Mo. 1898

Robinson, Pleasant, buried in the Robinson graveyard on the James Robinson farm 1898

--deer hunter and killed panther 1068, 1069

--killed three deer with same bullet 674

--married Miss Rhoda McNeely 674, 1068

--pioneer of Roubidoux creek, Pulaski county, Mo. 674, 1068, 1898

Robinson, Mrs. Rhoda, first married Pleasant Robinson, then Patrick Moore 286

--mistrated by guerrillas 286, 287

Robinson, Susan, attended school in Pulaski county, Mo., taught by Solomon Young 1899

--daughter of Pleasant and Rhoda (McNeely) Robinson 1899

Robinson, William F., attended school in Pulaski county, Mo., taught by Solomon Young and one taught by a Mr. Hatley 1898, 1899

--born in Pulaski county, Mo., in 1846 286, 1068, 1898

--came in contact with guerrillas 286, 287

--Federal soldier 103

--gives story of a little girl watching a flock of sheep on the site of an old Indian fort stream with bones in Pulaski county, Mo., being attacked by an enraged ram, and as she lay on the ground guarded by the old ram she almost expected the ghost of an Indian to raise up and scalp her 2195, 2196, 2197, 2198

--pioneer of Pulaski county, Mo. 674, 1898

--protected two paroled Confederate soldiers from being brutally shot 110, 111, 112, 113

cont.
Robinson, William F., cont.
--relates story of a Confederate soldier cowardly
mURDERING A Union citizen. ........................................ 103, 104
--sent from Fayetteville to Springfield, Mo., for
supplies during war. .................................................. 110
--son of Pleasant and Rhoda Robinson................. 674, 1068, 1898
--tells of his father killing deer and of a panther
carrying off one deer and his father killing the
panther. ............................................................. 1068, 1069
--tells story of his father killing three deer with
same bullet. ............................................................ 674

Rock, Elizabeth (Bethy), buried on Deardorff farm three miles
from Jericho in Cedar county, Mo. ............................... 1881
--daughter of Jacob Rock. ......................................... 1881
--married David Deardorff. ....................................... 1881

Rogers, Almeda, daughter of Joe Rogers.......................... 1955
--married C. A. (Christopher) Hager in Tennessee....... 1955

Rogers, Wood, early settler of Texas county, Mo. .............. 1766
--owned sawmill on Gasconade river. ........................... 1766

Roland, James, came to Carroll county, Ark., from Tennessee
in 1843. ............................................................. 1481
--saw eagle attack and kill a deer. ............................. 1481, 1482

Rooks, Thomas, gives account of his grandfather settling in
Grundy county, Mo., in an early day, and his
father being humiliated by being defeated in a
fight with a stranger and moving to Boone county,
Ark., and after a time his father and mother
getting homesick for Grundy county and returning
to their former home, to find that a letter they
had written had taken six months to arrive at its
destination. ......................................................... 1797, 1798, 1799

Rooshic, Henry, killed panther in Franklin county, Mo., when
twelve years old. ..................................................... 997, 998
--son of Lewis Rooshic. ............................................. 997

Root, Jerry, born in Holt county, Mo., in 1846. ....... 78
--member of 14th Kansas Cavalry, Company H.............. 78
--son of Crittenden and Phebe Ann (Baldwin) Root............. 78
--tells of sad scene of a wife and mother discovering
the dead bodies of her husband and four sons on
the battlefield. .................................................. 78, 79

Roper, John, early resident of Marion county, Ark. .......... 1811

Rose, Gin, lived on Big creek in Searcy county, Ark., in 1855... 21

Rose, James A., born in McMinn county, Tenn., in 1850...... 836
--settled in Newton county, Ark. ................................ 836
--son of Martin and Nancy (Long) Rose......................... 836
--wolf hunter—when eleven years old, or in 1861,
pulled seven wolf whelps out of small cave. 836, 837, 838

Rose, John, owned mill on Greasy creek in pioneer days........ 99
Rose, Lee, resident of Greene county, Mo., in 1849............... 1953

Rose, Martin, buried at St. James, Phelps county, Mo. .......... 836
--Confederate soldier............................................... 836
--pioneer of Newton county, Ark.................................. 836

Rose, Mrs. Mary, buried in cemetery between Western Grove and
Duggers Mill, in Missouri........................................... 836
--wife of Allin Rose.................................................. 836

Rose, Reuben, resident of Greene county, Mo., in 1849.......... 1953

Roselle, James B. (Jim), killed monster turtle just below
Bradley's ferry............................................................ 2277
--place in Marion county, Ark., once called George
Fritts place and once occupied by J. C. Turnbo................. 426, 1088, 1504, 1666, 2277, 9* 

Rosenberg, Dick, present at wedding of S. C. Turnbo and Mary
Matilda Holt............................................................... 963

Ross, Alex, early settler along Richland creek, Madison county,
Ark................................................................. 1640

Ross, Dee, brother of John C. Ross................................... 982

Ross, Mrs. Dora, came to Newton county, Ark., with parents in
1853 when five years old.............................................. 1045
--daughter of Billy James............................................ 586, 1045, 1099
--frightened by panther which would spring in front
of her and glare at her, but finally left and
killed a sheep............................................................ 1046, 1047, 1048, 1049
--resident of Boone county, Ark., at one time.................... 1099
--resident of Harrison, Ark........................................... 1045
--sister of Cyrus A. James........................................... 1045
--tells bear story.......................................................... 586, 587, 588
--tells of man killing young panther with blow of
clenched hand............................................................ 1099, 1100
--wife of John C. Ross................................................. 1045

Ross, John, fought in battle of Elkhorn but not wounded........ 33*, 34*

Ross, John, tells of Bryants Lick in Carroll county, Ark.......... 701

Ross, John, tells of panther getting killed while about to
spring on a boy in Carroll county, Ark............................. 1173

Ross, John C., pioneer of Carroll county, Ark........................ 982
--resident of Boone county, Ark..................................... 1057
--tells of Bill Yocum killing deer in early day.................... 701
--tells of panther making a remarkable leap when pur-
sued by dogs............................................................ 982, 983
--tells of two small children meeting panther and boy,
bravely shooting it.................................................. 1058, 1059, 1060
--tells story of Bird Edmonson killing panther.................... 1121, 1122

Row, Abraham Lincoln, born in 1861................................. 274
--son of Jacob Johnson Row........................................... 274
Row, Benjamin Franklin Winter, born in 1856.
--son of Jacob Johnson Row.

Row, Jacob Johnson, born in 1826.
--born in Harrison county, Ind.
--killed by guerrillas 198, 274, 275, 276, 277, 278, 279.
--moved to Boone county, Ind.
--Northern sympathizer.
--settled in St. Clair county, Mo., near Chalk Level in 1857.
--wife's name Julia Ann (Winter) Row.

Row, Jacob Johnson, born in 1859.
--son of Jacob Johnson Row.

Row, John David, born in 1851.
--gives story as told by Thomas Hanks.
--gives story as told by his cousin George W. Barnes of some Indians hiding some gold and silver in the vicinity of Bee creek.
--gives story of his father going to Kansas, then starting to return home but never getting there, supposedly being killed by guerrillas, and of his family's movings in search of him; and of strange dream a sister had about her father.

Row, Mary Elizabeth, born in 1853.
--daughter of Jacob Johnson Row.
--had strange dreams.
--married Rowley H. Lewellen.

Row, Samuel Hamilton, born in 1850.
--son of Jacob Johnson Row.

Row, William Jesse, born in 1854.
--son of Jacob Johnson Row.

Rowden, Asa, early resident of Maries county, Mo.

Rowden, Bobby, built first mill on Rowdens creek, Maries county, Mo.

Rowlet, Mose, pioneer of Marion county, Ark.

Royalston, William, sold claim in Marion county, Ark., to John C. Rea in 1847.

Ruckman, Joe.

Rumley, James, went on panther hunt.

Runnels, Mart, early settler of Flippin Barrens.

Rush, Loranzo, early resident of where Harrison, Ark., now is.
--went on wolf hunt with Peter Baughman in 1850.
Russell, Agnes, lived near Springfield, Mo.  ........................................... 303
--married J. N. Booth................................................................. 303

Russell, Dave, neighbor of Ben Hager who went on big camp hunt but encountered swarm of rattlesnakes which which changed course ...................................................... 1454, 1455

Russell, David, went on camp hunt in Madison county, Ark., in 1857 .................................................. 1957, 1958

Russell, Hiram, met death at Alph Cook Cave in 1865 ................................................................. 11

Russell, Matthew D., sold land in Cedar county, Mo., to Dave Deardorff .................................................. 1881

Russell, Miles, early resident on Big North Fork, Mo. ................................................................. 265
--wife's name Malinda................................................................. 265

Russell, William, lived near Rockbridge, Mo., in early day .................................................. 264

Ruth, George............................................................................. 774

Rutherford, William, resident near Prairie Grove, Ark., when battle was fought there ..................... 1894

Sad incidents, miscellaneous ...................................................... 1965 to 2015

Sale, Wm. F., volunteer aid of General J. C. Tappan .................................................. 362*

Sallee, Adeline, daughter of Arranna Chastein (Chat) and Martha (Green) Sallee ............................................. 1809

Sallee, Arranna Chastein (Chat), buried in nation graveyard at Springfield, Mo. ..................... 1809
--died at Cassville in Barry county .................................................. 1809
--father of Captain J. H. Sallee .................................................. 1368
--Methodist preacher ................................................................. 1809
--officiated at wedding of Martha Smith and Bill Riddle in 1859 ..................................................... 1347
--played joke on Noah Mahon by causing him to shoot at dead bear .................................................. 1368, 1369
--resident of Schuler county, Ill., Greene county, Mo., and Douglas county, Mo. ..................... 1807
--settled in Ozark county, Mo. ...................................................... 1808
--wife's name Martha (Green) Sallee .................................................. 1807

Sallee, "Chat," see Arranna Chastein (Chat) Sallee.

Sallee, Henderson, brother of Levi Sallee.................................................. 283
--killed by guerrillas although just a boy at time of war .................................................. 283, 284
--son of Arranna Chastein (Chat) and Martha (Green) Sallee .................................................. 1809

Sallee, James H. (Captain), born in Madison county, Ark., in 1833 .................................................. 1807
--commanded Company B 16th Missouri Regiment of Cavalry, Union .................................................. 1809

cont.
Sallee, James H. (Captain), cont.
--gives account of boy disappearing.......................... 200
--gives account of playing prank on sleepy school
  teacher on Little North Fork in Ozark county, Mo.,
  in early day............................................... 1887, 1888
--gives story of a man living in a large hollow
  sycamore tree in what is now Douglas county, Mo.... 2292
--gives story of some men killing Henry Tabor by
  mistake during war times, thinking him another who
  they thought had betrayed them.......................... 2114
--in command of a company of mounted men who passed
  through Ozark county, Mo..................................... 146, 147
--lived with his parents in Schuler county, Ill.,
  Greene county, Mo., and Douglas county, Mo........... 1807
--Methodist preacher in Ozark and Taney counties, Mo.,
  and Marion county, Ark., beginning to preach in
  1851.......................................................... 961, 1809
--preached first sermon on Shoal creek at residence
  of John Jones.............................................. 1619
--pursued by wolves in Ozark county, Mo................... 796
--settled with parents in Ozark county, Mo............... 1808
--son of Arranna Chastein (Chat) and Martha (Green)
  Sallee...................................................... 961, 1807
--tells of seeing daring solitary horseman................
--tells of William Cowan daringly climbing tree to
  get to honey in Ozark county, Mo......................... 1501

Sallee, Leven Thomas, killed at battle of Pearidge in Federal
army............................................................ 1809
--son of Arranna Chastein (Chat) and Martha (Green)
  Sallee...................................................... 1809

Sallee, Levi, brother of Captain James H. Sallee......... 283, 961
--early resident of Ozark county, Mo....................... 283
--had amusing experience with wolf, climbing a tree
  to escape it and falling out of tree and frighten-
  ing the wolf away......................................... 962
--saw guerrillas kill his brother.......................... 283, 284
--saw twenty-five buck deer together one day in
  Ozark county, Mo........................................... 676
--son of Arranna Chastein (Chat) and Martha (Green)
  Sallee...................................................... 961, 1809

Sallee, Martha (Green), buried in graveyard on the Ed Welch
farm in Ozark county, Mo................................... 1809
--wife of Arranna Chastein (Chat) Sallee................. 1809

Sallee, Mary, daughter of Arranna Chastein (Chat) and Martha
(Green) Sallee............................................. 1809
--married Ben Clark.......................................... 1809

Sallee, Moriah, daughter of Arranna Chastein (Chat) and Martha
(Green) Sallee............................................... 1809

Sallee, Ollie Ann, daughter of Arranna Chastein (Chat) and
  Martha (Green) Sallee..................................... 1809
--saw guerrillas kill her brother.......................... 284
--sister of Levi Sallee...................................... 284
Sallee, Rebecca, daughter of Arranna Chastein (Chat) and Martha (Green) Sallee......................... 1809

Sallee, Richard L., had amusing experience with wolf, climbing a tree which his brother had climbed and his brother falling out of tree and frightening the wolf away........................................... 962
  --son of Arranna Chastein (Chat) and Martha (Green) Sallee.......................... 962, 1809

Sallee, Steven, son of Arranna Chastein (Chat) and Martha (Green) Sallee.................. 1809

Salt Ball, in Ozark county, Mo.................................................. 394
  --where it got its name.................................................. 394

Saltpeter Cave Bluff, capture of powder works there.................................. 137, 138, 139

Sams, A. W. (Wood), born in Clay county, Ky., in 1851............................... 633
  --pioneer of Newton county, Ark......................................... 633
  --saw two bucks with horns locked........................................ 633, 634

Sanders, Doctor, resident of Huntsville, Ark., in 1851............................... 1956

Sanders, Allin, came to Ozark county, Mo., in 1841....................... 1615, 1834
  --deer hunter......................................................... 1834
  --early resident on Lick creek....................................... 799, 1701
  --father of Hiram Sanders.............................................. 1615
  --wife's name Annie................................................... 1615

Sanders, George, pioneer settler along Richland creek......................... 1639
  --wife's name Rhoda.................................................... 1639

Sanders, Henry, attended school on Lick creek taught by Charley Goodly.................. 1835
  --dragged home deer his father killed.................................. 1834
  --found where a panther had slain a deer................................ 984
  --married Rhoda Rice in 1853.......................................... 1834
  --son of Allin Sanders................................................ 799, 1834
  --tells incident of wolves killing horse near Gainesville, Mo.......... 799, 800
  --tells of killing of John Fisher by war party........................ 1540

Sanders, Jane, daughter of Tom Sanders........................................... 263
  --married George Jenkins.............................................. 263

Sanders, Joe, killed, together with others, four bears in one cave..................... 397, 398
  --pioneer of Marion county, Ark....................................... 397

Sanders, John, bear hunter..................................................... 400
  --pioneer of Ozark county, Mo.......................................... 400

Sanders, Mrs. Mary, born in Wright county, Mo., in 1837...................... 1614
  --daughter of Isaac and Prudie Medlock.................................. 1614
  --widow of Hiram Sanders................................................ 1614

Sanders, Newt, attended school taught by John Wright in 1864
  in Madison county, Ark.................................................. 1614
  --son of George and Rhoda Sanders...................................
Sanders, Ozan, attended school taught by John Wright in 1864 in Madison county, Ark. .......................... 1640
--son of George and Rhoda Sanders .......................... 1640

Sanders, Pat, resident of Huntsville, Ark., in 1851 ................. 1956

Sanders, Mrs. Rhoda, gives story of eagle, capturing pig and of remarkable escape of pig ....................... 1479, 1480

Sanders, Sam, captured by guerrillas but released .................. 266

Sanders, Sarah Ann, daughter of John Sanders ....................... 1615
--married Thomas Guifford .................................. 1615

Sanders, Steve, bear hunter .................................. 400, 401
--early resident of Ozark county, Mo. ......................... 400, 1614
--had homestead near Gainesville, Mo. ....................... 1701
--wife's name Annie ......................................... 1615

Sanders, Tully, owned wild elk for a pet ......................... 486
--reprimanded by Colonel Shaler for touching flag when visiting 27th Arkansas Regiment's camp in Boston Mountains .................................................. 139*
--resident of Forsyth, Mo. .................................. 139*

Sanders, W. L., plowed up skeletons and graves of two Indians in Marion county, Ark. ......................... 2039, 2040
--son of Allin and Elizabeth (Tucker) Sanders ............... 2039

Sanders, Wash, attended school taught by John Wright in 1864 in Madison county, Ark. .......................... 1640
--son of George and Rhoda Sanders .......................... 1640

Satterfield, Jesse, early resident on Lick creek .................. 1701
--first interment in graveyard five or six miles below Gainesville, Mo., near mouth of Possum walk. 1701

Sawyer, Tom, resident of Greene county, Mo., in 1855 .......... 1548
--wife's name Peggy ........................................ 1548

Scaff, Brit, shot panther near Sylvia, Marion county, Ark. 1008, 1009

Schnavel, Colonel John ........................................ 110*
--Confederate officer ........................................ 1652
--had charge of battalion that camped with the 27th Arkansas .................................................. 97*, 98*
--well liked by men in army .................................. 104*

Schofield, Billy, place in Ozark county, Mo., on which a Mr. Spears taught school at one time .................... 1896

Schofield, Mrs. Laura, resident of Ozark county, Mo. ............ 2015

School, type of in early day .................................. 1605, 1653, 1853

Schools, miscellaneous ....................................... 1881 to 1915

Scisney, Josephine, daughter of Mrs. Tempy Scisney ............. 1427
Scottney, Mrs. Tempy, killed rattlesnake that was charming rabbit.......................... 1427
Scott, Billy, early resident of Maries county, Mo. ............................................. 1574
---wife's name Betty........................................... 1574
Scott, Captain John, Confederate soldier......................................................... 782
---killed near Boonville, Mo., while on Price's raid in 1864.................................. 782
Scott, Lin, resident of Marion county, Ark., where Buffalo City now is in 1852............... 1651
Scott, Mrs. Polly Ann, married Abe Perkins.............................................. 782
---widow of Captain John Scott........................................... 782
Scott, Tom.......................................................... 1385
---proprietor of hotel in Buffalo City, Ark., in 1862........................................ 63*
Scribner, Binkley, deer hunter with John Mosely in Taney county, Mo......................... 1322
---son of Bucky Scribner........................................... 1397
Scribner, Bucky, resident of Christian county, Mo., in 1857................................... 1268
---resident of Christian and Taney counties, Mo........................................ 1397
Scribner, Curt, son of Bucky Scribner.......................................................... 1397
Scribner, Jane, daughter of Bucky Scribner.................................................. 1397
---married Joe Davis in Franklin county, Mo............................................. 1397
---was good shot with rifle, killing a deer and a wolf................................ 1397, 1398
Scribner, Red, son of Bucky Scribner.......................................................... 1397
Scribner, Zach, son of Bucky Scribner.......................................................... 1397
Scribner, Zack, killed by guerrillas............................................................. 218
Scroggins, Isaac, belonged to Company I 27th Arkansas...................................... 264*
Sears, Jim, as a deer hunter in Taney county, Mo., in 1849 741, 742
Sears, Alex.......................................................... 774
Seaton, Mrs., died at roadside surrounded by her four children, Alex, Bill, George, and Sarah, in Boone county, Ark., in 1867........................................ 1980
Sevier, Lieutenant A. H.......................................................... 359*
Sewell, Mrs. Mary Ann, daughter of Nathan Young........................................... 247
Shackelford, Gabe, merchant of Springfield, Mo., in 1855..................................... 1548
Shackelford, William, merchant of Springfield, Mo., in 1855................................ 1548
Shackles, Enoch, came in contact with guerrillas............................................ 271
Shackles, Sarah, came in contact with guerrillas............................................ 271
Shafer, A., merchant in Protem, Mo., in 1872.................. 1618

Shafer, Abe, married Adelaide Cole.............................. 851

Shafer, John, gives sad story of his father shooting his son
Simon, mistaking him for a turkey, when living
on Bull creek in Christian county, Mo........ 1987, 1988
--son of Abraham Shafer................................. 1987

Shafer, John, resident on land in Keesee township, Marion
county, Ark., owned afterward by Tom Terry........ 2225

Shafer, Simon, killed by his own father who mistook him for a
turkey.................................................... 1987, 1988
--son of Abraham Shafer.................................. 1987

Shafer, will, had place on Shoal creek in Taney county, Mo.... 2204

Shafer, William, son of Abraham Shafer......................... 1987

Shaffer, see Shafer.

Shaler, Colonel J. R................................. 135*,
--attempted to have some men court-martialed. 32, 33, 34
--criticized by men...................... 139*, 140*, 381*
--given rank of major and inspector of the army with
his office at Camden, Ark.................. 380*
--had Jeff Arnold shot for desertion 89*, 90*, 91*, 92*, 93*
--had men cheer report Confederates had gained a
victory at Perryville, Ky., which was learned to
be a false report................................. 120*
--had men detailed to guard his personal safety
although a heavy rain was falling........ 197*, 198*
--hatred manifested against by men........ 116*
--his entry into camp as commander of 27th Arkansas

--his men helped themselves to his and other officers' horses' feed...... 86*, 87*
--informed General Hindman it would be murder to take
the 27th Arkansas into the battle of Prairie Grove
without arms to defend themselves........ 152*
--said to have been advantageous to General Price
in his raid into Missouri............... 380*
--superseded in command of 27th Arkansas by Major
Beal Gaither in 1863 while in camp at Camp Bragg... 306*
--threatened his men for desertion........ 269*, 270*
--tried to court-martial and have Jim Hitchcock
shot but failed through efforts of Judge Byers. 99*, 100*
--tried to get S. C. Turnbo shot for supposedly
going to sleep while on duty............. 61, 62, 63
--witnessed James Monroe's execution........ 110*

Shales, Jacob, present at fight between a wolf caught in a pen
trap and five dogs, in Sharp county, Ark., in 1858. 955
--wife's name Lena................................ 955

Sham battle between a group of boys in war days, near Yell-
ville, Ark............................... 95, 94
Shanks, John, killed large deer near Little North Fork.

Shannon, David, lived where Forsyth, Mo., now is in 1837.

Shannon, Doctor John, early settler and first doctor in Taney county, Mo.

Sharp, Joe, had land in Greene county, Mo., on which part of Confederate troops camped at time of Battle of Wilson creek.

Sharp, Joel, pioneer of Marion county, Ark.

Shaver, Charley, lived at Evening Shade, Sharp county, Ark., in 1851.

Shaver, Colonel Robert G. (Bob), accused of taking a watch from a prisoner captured.

—became commander of brigade constituting of the 27th Arkansas, Shaver's 22nd and Colonel White's Missouri regiment.

—commanded his and Gaither's consolidated regiments at battle of Jenkins Ferry.

—commanded 22nd Arkansas.

—consulted his men's choice of surrendering at Little Rock or Shreveport.

—given charge of regiment consisting of consolidated 27th Arkansas and Shaver's 22nd Arkansas.

—had two deserters executed January 9, 1863.

—joined his regiment with 27th Arkansas Regiment at Smithville, Lawrence county, Ark.

—quarreled with General McBride.

Shaver, Wesley, brother of Colonel R. G. (Bob) Shaver.

—first merchant of Evening Shade (then called Hook-run).

Shawneetown, Ark., now Yellville, Ark.

—occupied by Indians.

Shelby's brigade, General Joe, passed Camp Bragg in January, 1864.

Shell Knob, named after Henry Shell, on north side of white river.

Shelton, Bill, married Mary Nave, daughter of Jake and Sally Nave.

Shelton, Jim, wolf hunter in 1848 in Marion county, Ark.

Shelton, Jimmie, pioneer of Marion county, Ark.

Shepherd, Colonel Henry, officer in Company B 72nd Missouri Infantry, Union.
Shepherd, Mary, daughter of Riley and Johanna (Smith) Shepherd. 2175
--married Aaron Frederick. 2175

Shepherd, Riley, buried in cemetery at Fort Gibson, I. T., in 1904. 2175
--wife's name Johanna (Smith) Shepherd. 2175

Sherman, Mira, daughter of woman found dead in 1903 after some men had been accused of murdering her and who were saved from hanging only by the timely discovery of the dead woman's body. 1659
--married Wesley Wilson. 1659

Sherrod, Bud, lived near Hercules, Taney county, Mo., in 1906. 1662

Shewes, Jim, had farm on which Buck Jones was killed. 1542

Shields, E. J. (Jackson), as a hunter--killed a bear so large it had to be pulled out of cave by oxen. 511, 512, 513
--born in Perry county, Ohio, in 1829. 511
--pioneer of Taney county, Mo. 511

"Shin plasters," name for money put out in small denominations by speculators in exchange for Confederate bills. 57*

Shipman, John R., attended school taught by Calvin Johnson. 1786
--born in Christian county, Mo., in 1843. 1785
--broke rough land with heavy plow and yokes of oxen in Christian county, Mo. 1787
--gives reminiscences of Finley creek, Christian county, Mo. 1784, 1785
--son of Nathaniel Shipman. 1785

Shipman, Nathaniel, settled on Finley creek, Christian county, Mo., in 1820. 1785

Shoal creek, has its source in Taney county, Mo., and enters White river just over the line in Boone county, Ark. 1618

Shoat, Darius, grandfather of Hugh B. Hand. 1606
--settled in Marion county, Ark., in 1852. 1606

Shoemach, Boles, early settler along Richland creek in Madison county, Ark. 1640

Shookman, George, played joke on boasting hunter. 2260, 2261

Short Mountain, in Marion county, Ark., scenery around. 558, 559

Shoup, Dave, attended school on Crooked creek above Yellville, Ark., taught by Jim Rawlins. 1652

Shoup, Mary, attended school on Crooked creek above Yellville, Ark., taught by Jim Rawlins. 1652

Shriver, Matthew, lived on Lick creek in Ozark county, Mo., in 1841. 1834
Sights, John, (Sykes), tortured by guerrillas.......................... 219
Sights, John, Federal soldier........................................... 219
  --son of John Sights............................................. 219
Sights, Katie, daughter of John Sights.................................. 219
Sights, Richard, Federal soldier..................................... 219
  --son of John Sights............................................. 219
Sigiel, Frantz, Federal officer....................................... 1949
Silzie, Harry, Federal soldier........................................ 43
  --helped Ben Hager bury some Southern victims of the
  Civil War.......................................................... 43
Sims, Jim, resident of Stone county, Mo., in early day.............. 1348
Sims, John, killed by Federals while he was crossing river with
  friends to round up some hogs.................................... 141, 142
Sims, Lige, killed by war party and buried in Taney county, Mo., 1568
  --wife's name Nitha, daughter of Anderson Moore.................. 1569
Sims, Matthew, emigrated to Greene county, Mo., in early day...... 201
  --wife's name Lucinda............................................ 201
Sims, Peter, wounded by Federals while crossing river with
  friends to round up some hogs.................................... 141, 142
Simmons, Dedric, attended school in Ozark county, Mo., taught
  by a Mr. Sears.................................................... 1915
  --visited Isaac Mahon's home in Ozark county, Mo.,
  while a member of Wm. C. Mitchell's 14th Arkansas
  Infantry in 1861.................................................. 2168
Simmons, George, as a deer hunter...................................... 720
  --born near Forsyth, Mo., in 1848.................................. 720
  --died near Peel, Ark., in 1903, and buried there................. 720
  --knew where leather was guerrillas stole from Turnbo
  family............................................................ 317
  --married Margarette Anderson.................................... 720
  --son of James Simmons.......................................... 720
Simmons, James (Jim), died at Lead Hill, Ark., in 1858 720, 1558, 1559
  --married Catherine (Katie) Hove................................. 720, 1558
  --pioneer of Taney county, Mo.................................... 720
Simpson, Joe, Methodist preacher...................................... 1956
  --resident of Madison county, Ark., in 1851....................... 1956
Simpson, John, resident of Huntsville, Ark., in 1851................ 1956
Sinclair, Martin, killed Cimeron Everette in Everette and King
  fight in Yellville, Ark., in 1848................................ 2156
Singer, Billy, early resident on left hand prong of Crooked
  creek in Boone county, Ark........................................ 1657
  --wife's name Martha............................................. 1657
Sisney, Steve, mistook a yellow dog for a panther and fled 999, 1000
---resident of Barry county, Mo., at one time......... 999

Sisney, John, born in 1784.............................. 1581
---died in 1880 and buried in Sisney graveyard on
  Cooleys Spring creek.................................. 1581
---pioneer of Ozark county, Mo.......................... 1581
---wife's name Matilda.................................. 1581

Sisney, W. J. (Bill), died in 1903........................ 1581
---son of John Sisney.................................. 1581

Sizemore, Jim, Federal soldier.......................... 259
---resident of Madison county, Ark...................... 259
---shot at guerrillas stealing coverlets, thus saving
  them................................................. 259, 260, 261

Skaggs, Henry, bear hunter.............................. 1255, 1256

Skinner, Jim, lived above mouth of Sister creek during war... 122

Skunks, thousands seen in one group by Billy Lawrence in
  Taney county, Mo., in 1866.............................. 2403, 2404

Sliger, Sam, constructed a dummy with several others and
  fooled people into thinking a man had been hanged
  in their midst...................................... 2221, 2222, 2223
---resident of Bryants Fork in early day............... 698
---resident of Johnstown, Bates county, Mo., in 1860... 2221

Small, Doctor........................................ 143*, 147*

Smart, Billy, early settler of Arkansas................ 209

Smart, Louisa Jane, died in Tulsa, Okla., in 1895........ 1605
---married David Garoutte at Billings, Mo., in 1868... 1605

Smith, Ambrose, pioneer of Jacks Fork, Howell county, Mo.... 328

Smith, Amos, helped build schoolhouse at mouth of Otter creek
  in Ozark county, Mo.................................. 1724

Smith, Asa G., pioneer of Stone county, Mo................ 2120
---visited Springfield, Mo., in 1845, and was insulted
  by young smart aloc at boarding-house table and
  took revenge on him by overturning table and knock-
  ing him down..................................... 2120, 2121, 2122

Smith, Berry, taught school in Sinful Bend in Maries county,
  Mo., in 1850........................................ 1575

Smith, Bill, as a deer hunter in Pulaski county, Mo......... 657
---hauled three hundred sacks of salt from St. Louis
  to Forsyth, Mo., in 1842............................ 1726
---lived on Gasconade river............................. 658

Smith, Carter, lived on West Sugar Loaf creek in Boone county,
  Ark................................................. 44
---son of Ira J. Smith................................ 44
---would meet in Alph Cook Cave......................... 44
Smith, Charley, Jr., attended school on Big creek in Taney county, Mo., taught by William Adair.......................... 1910
--son of Charley Smith, Sr........................................ 1910

Smith, Charley, died of yellow fever at Gerard station in Louisiana in 1863 while member of 27th Arkansas 1078,275*

Smith, Charley, had mill on Big creek in Ozark county, Mo. 1560, 1655
--killed catamount which attacked him.......................... 1560, 1561
--lived on Pate Duggins place in Arkansas.......................... 202
--maker of whisky................................................. 1560
--man of great strength........................................... 1560
--owned mill on Shoal creek...................................... 771
--sold claim in Ozark county, Mo., to Martin Johnson........ 1635
--survived flood which members of his family were drowned in while on way to California in 1857............... 1561
--visited by Pie Snow on Big creek in Ozark county, Mo., in 1852.................................................. 1715

Smith, Daniel, early resident of Laclede county, Mo.................. 1617

Smith, Dave, helped build schoolhouse at mouth of Upper Turkey creek in Ozark county, Mo........................................... 1724

Smith, Dollie, attended school on Osage creek in Webster county, Mo., taught by Mrs. Victoria Maupin......................... 1656

Smith, General E. Kirby............................................ 328*, 335*
--made speech to 27th Arkansas and brigade while in camp near Marshall, Texas.................................................. 406*, 407*
--ordered every available man forward to Camden to undertake to drive Steele back to Little Rock in April, 1864.................................................. 328*
--superseded General Holmes..................................... 303*
--tried to maneuver to draw part of General Steele's forces out of Camden April 25 but failed........ 330*, 331*

Smith, F. M. (Pheine), place, at Pontiac, Mo., which H. E. (Ed) Upton occupied until 1897 and after that by Sam Martin.......................... 1654
--place, on which George Pryor lived in Marion county, Ark.................................................. 1645
--place, previously occupied by Moses Lantz in vicinity of Little North Fork......................................... 1622

Smith, Fielden, early resident on Shoal creek.......................... 1619
--lived on what is now Bill Tacket place......................... 44*
--member of 14th Arkansas, Confederate.......................... 1619, 44*

Smith, Gum, as a deer hunter...................................... 778, 779
--born in Floyd county, Ind., in 1845................................ 2215
--farm, now called, where Josiah Bone once lived................ 1050
--farm, on Elbow creek in Taney county, Mo........................ 1420
--killed a mule and a mare by mistake one day in Taney county, Mo., thinking them deer, but honestly went to owner and paid him $150 for the loss.................. 2215, 2216, 2217
--pioneer of Taney county, Mo.................................... 778
--preacher who came to Taney county, Mo., and settled a few years on Cedar creek and later purchased all Josiah Bone land on Elbow creek...........
Smith, Harve, helped kill monster turtle in White river just inside Ozark county, Mo.  2276

Smith, Henry, became lost while playing with other children one day in 1868 in Taney county, Mo., and his remains were discovered three months later by Christopher Henderson.  2011, 2012, 2013, 2014
--buried in Isaac Brown graveyard on Beaver creek.  2014
--son of Miles and Sally Smith.  2011

Smith, Hue, pioneer of Taney county, Mo.  1347
--resident on Shoal creek before Civil War.  1619

Smith, Hugh, had place known now as George Owen farm.  1752
--son-in-law of Sam Bing.  1704

Smith, Jack, early settler on Big North Fork, Mo.  265
--son-in-law of Isaac Workman.  265

Smith, Jack, lived in Arkansas in early times.  202
--son-in-law of Flemond Clark.  202

Smith, Jake, Union soldier present when one soldier and some refugees almost drowned in White river.  2099

Smith, Jim, sheriff of Benton county, Mo., in 1836.  1601

Smith, Captain Joe, an old man, was threatened to be killed.  22

Smith, John, Indians proposed to reveal whereabouts of cave to.  526

Smith, John, pioneer of Oregon county, Mo.  328

Smith, John I., with John Ingram caught eleven coons one day.  1215

Smith, Martha, daughter of Hue Smith, of Taney county, Mo.  1347
--married Bill Riddle.  1347

Smith, Milton, taught school near Big North Fork, Mo.  266

Smith, Ponder, buried at the mouth of Bratton's Spring creek.  1972
--died after exposure from lying out one winter night in 1839 after having become intoxicated after worry-
ing over the loss of his son.  1970, 1971
--one of his boys trampled to death by a horse.  1968, 1969
--served in army of Napoleon Bonaparte.  1968
--settled in Ozark county, Mo., in 1830.  1010, 1968
--"Smith's Bald Hill" named after.  1972
--watched panther until Paton Keezee could arrive to shoot it.  1010
--wife's name Sally.  1968

Smith, Sarah, daughter of Charley Smith, Sr.  1561, 1910
--married Wes Baker.  1561, 1910

Smith, Reeves, taught school on Little North Fork in Ozark county, Mo., and was a very indolent fellow.  1887, 1888
Smith, Solomon, helped flay a 'possum alive in Franklin county, Mo. ........................................... 2270

Smith, Susan, daughter of Charley Smith .......................................................... 1561
--married Hartwell Tabor .......................................................... 1561

Smith, Wesley, resident of Greene county, Mo., in 1855 ........................................... 1548
--wife's name Sarah .......................................................... 1548

Smith, William, early settler of Arkansas .......................................................... 209

Snake, see reptile.

Snapp, Harrison (Hack), foreman of men employed to cut channel through Elbow Shoals.......................................................... 1819
--pioneer of Taney county, Mo. .......................................................... 1674, 1819
--present at meeting to organize a school district in Taney county, Mo., in 1850 .......................................................... 1909

Snapp, Peter, early settler of Taney county, Mo .......................................................... 2059

Sneed, Charley, married Jane Coker, daughter of Buck Coker, in 1824 ...................... 1021, 1597
--pioneer of Osage creek in Carroll county, Ark. .......................................................... 1022, 1829, 24*

Sneed, William (Bill), resident near Prairie Grove, Ark., when battle was fought there .......................................................... 1894

Snellgrove, Henry, member of Company F, 27th Arkansas .......................................................... 293*

Snelson, Bill, son of John and Elizabeth Snelson .......................................................... 466*

Snelson, Elizabeth, daughter of John and Elizabeth Snelson .......................................................... 466*

Snelson, Houston, son of John and Elizabeth Snelson .......................................................... 466*

Snelson, Jess, son of John and Elizabeth Snelson .......................................................... 466*

Snelson, John, resident of Turkey creek at close of war .......................................................... 466*
--wife's name Elizabeth .......................................................... 466*

Snelson, Mat, son of John and Elizabeth Snelson .......................................................... 466*

Snelson, Nancy, daughter of John and Elizabeth Snelson .......................................................... 466*

Snelson, Newt, son of John and Elizabeth Snelson .......................................................... 466*

Snelson, Sam, son of John and Elizabeth Snelson .......................................................... 466*

Snodgrass, Tom, attacked by panther which had killed a colt, in 1865, but killed panther with his fists .......................................................... 1115, 1116
--early resident of Boone county, Ark. .......................................................... 1904
--resident of Taney county, Mo., at one time .......................................................... 1115

Snow, Fie, annoyed by wolves to such an extent while on a camp hunt one night in Ozark county, Mo., in 1844, that he returned home .......................................................... 1263, 1264
--came to Ozark county, Mo., in 1833 .......................................................... 1265

cont.
Snow, Fie, cont.
---Confederate soldier in Company F, 22nd Arkansas... 40
---gives story of men flaying a wolf alive...... 2266, 2267
---step-son of Jimmie Forest...................... 795, 1263, 2266
---tells of execution of two deserters.............. 40, 41, 42
---tells of Jimmie Forest setting a trap in 1834 and
a wolf losing a toe in the trap and for years
after rendering destruction to domesticated animals
until a large reward was offered for the capture of
the wolf, and Bill Lord finally succeeding in shoot-
ing it in 1857........................................ 1264, 1265
---tells of panther killing a sow and covering it
with leaves and of exciting time Jimmie Forest and
his dogs had killing it......................... 1265, 1266, 1267
---tells of traveling by foot in 1852 and attending
a corn shucking.............................. 1715, 1716, 1717
---tells of two wolves and two dogs strung out in
single file pursuing each other in Ozark county, Mo.
.................................................. 847, 848
---tells of wolves killing dogs in Ozark county, Mo.. 795

Snow, Isaac, hunter in Buffalo hills and had experience with
panthers............................................... 1111, 1112

Snow, Philander, tells story of young panther attacking thir-
ten year old boy and the boy killing it....... 1116, 1117

Sogranne, Peter, confiscated knapsacks of Federal prisoners
of war.................................................. 375*
---had quarrel with Doctor Duncan at Camp Sumpter 391*, 392*
---remarked, "Men, I want you to shoot hell out of
them," to detail of men who were to shoot two
deserters............................................. 378*

Sooten, Charley, buried in graveyard at Shiloh church-house... 1602
---early settler of Benton county, Mo............... 1601
---killed by war party................................ 1601

South, Sammy, father of Jerry South......................... 1804
---lived at mouth of Big North Fork after Civil War.. 1804

Southworth, Nelson, settled on Shoal creek...................... 1282

Spain, Duke, early resident on left hand prong of Crooked
creek in Boone county, Ark.......................... 1687
---wife's name Betsy............................... 1687

Spain, Sarah, buried in graveyard at Mangum, dying in Greer
county, Okla........................................ 1630
---married Andrew J. Turnbo........................ 1630

Spears, Henry, early resident of Missouri...................... 265

Spencer, Tom, as a bear hunter in Taney county, Mo........... 588, 589

Spies, discovering dead bodies of Federal soldiers supposed to
be....................................................... 170
---execution of Lemars and William Marsh as............ 117

Spradlin, John, married Josephine Mullanax.................... 1840, 1841
Springfield, Mo., attack of by General Marmaduke's Confederate forces ........................................ 273
--at time of opening of land office in 1837 ...... 1695, 1696
--early resident of ........................................ 1604
--very small in early day .................................. 515

Spy, by name of Cole, treacherously killed two guards and dangerously wounded another, but finally captured and hanged ................................................... 95, 96, 97, 98

Squirrel, charmed by rattlesnake ............... 1425, 1426, 1427, 1428, 1448
--white squirrel seen by Edward Upton, Jr. ............... 545

Squirrels, miscellaneous .......................... 1222 to 1226
--plentiful in Texas county, Mo., in early day .......... 1739

Stacy, Bill, see William (Bill) Stacy.

Stacy, Campbell, worked for Allin Trimble in early day ............ 659

Stacy, Doctor Silas S., born in Jackson county, Tenn., in 1828 .. 1588
--came with his parents to Greene county, Mo., in 1832 1588
--gives account of settlers fleeing to hollow or ravine when frightened by Indians passing through the country and the children getting stung by nettles .................................................. 2047, 2048
--lived in Isabella, Ozark county, Mo., in 1868, 1869, and 1870 .. 1588
--son of William (Bill) Stacy .......................... 1588, 2047

Stacy, William (Bill), came from Jackson county, Tenn., to Greene county, Mo., in 1832 .......................... 2047
--camped few days on Swan creek above its mouth in 1834 .................................................. 1676
--early resident of Greene county, Mo .......................... 2047
--father of Doctor Silas S. Stacy ............. 1786
--left Greene county and moved to head of Swan creek just over the line in Taney county, Mo., in 1835 ... 1589, 1676
--pioneer of Christian county, Mo ........................................ 1786

Stafford, William, attended school in Yellville, Ark., in 1853 taught by Major Tate .................. 1607

Stagg's, Felix, early resident of Marion county, Ark .................. 1607

Stallcup, Charley, early resident of Marion county, Ark ........... 269
--killed in Mountain Meadow Massacre .................. 269, 270
--said to have been with George Coker when he went to kill Jake Hare .................. 270
--wife's name Winnie Wood .......................... 269

Stallings, Sarah, attended school at Lead Hill, Ark., taught by man by name of Rumsey .................. 1580
--sister of Tom Stallings ................................ 1580
Stallings, Tom, attended school at Lead Hill, Ark., taught by
man by name of Rousey............................................. 1560
--had experience with wolves on East Sugar Loaf
creek.............................................................. 1940, 1941
--paroled at Port Hudson where he was captured by
Federals.......................................................... 272*

Stamps, Jim, member of 27th Arkansas.................................. 303*

Stamps, Lewis, member of 27th Arkansas who was brought into camp
October 5, 1863, not expected to live, but who re-
covered.......................................................... 302*, 303*

Standfield, Jim, see Jim Stanfield.

Stanfield, Jim, early settler of Ozark county, Mo.......................... 821
--first clerk of the court in Ozark county, Mo.................. 1763
--helped build schoolhouse at mouth of Otter creek
in Ozark county, Mo............................................. 1724
--hunter............................................................ 821
--settled Bob Gilland place and sold to Herrod Holt..... 1622
--taught school at mouth of Otter creek......................... 1724

Starkey, John, attended school in St. Clair county, Mo................ 1668
--son of Jimmie Starkey......................................... 1668

Starky, Mrs. Nancy, early settler of Arkansas.......................... 209

States, Lucinda, attended school in Sinful Bend in Maries
county, Mo., in 1850............................................ 1575

States, Mary Ann, attended school in Sinful Bend in Maries
county, Mo., in 1850............................................ 1575

States, Richard, attended school in Sinful Bend in Maries
county, Mo., in 1850............................................ 1575

St. Clair county, Mo., guerrillas in................................ 200

Steele, David, son of William and Margarette Steele.................. 1587

Steele, General Fred, evacuated Camden, Ark., April 26, 1864,
destroying all war material he could not safely
carry with him..................................................... 333*, 334*
--had possession of Camden, Ark., in April, 1864............ 328*
--marching his forces from Little Rock to meet Banks'
forces at Shreveport should the latter gain a victory
over the Confederate forces in April, 1864................... 325*
--surrounded in April, 1864, on three sides by
Confederates, the side left open being the road
leading toward Little Rock which was to be guarded
by General James F. Fagan's cavalry........................... 329*
--too skillful to be drawn into any traps and Con-
federates failed to draw any of his forces out of
Camden April 25, 1864........................................... 330*, 331*

Steele, John D., brother of William Steele......................... 1587
--reputed to have been poisoned.................................. 1587
Steele, Mary Jane, buried four miles north of Ozark, Ark. 1587
   --daughter of William Steele. 1587
   --married Thomas McWilliam. 1586

Steele, Samuel, buried four miles north of Ozark, Franklin county, Ark. 1587
   --son of William and Margarette Steele. 1587

Steele, William, first settler on land where Ozark, Franklin county, Ark., now stands. 1587
   --lived to be 103 years old. 1587
   --served in Confederate army awhile. 1587
   --wife's name Margarette. 1587

Steele, William, son of William and Margarette Steele. 1587

Steelman, Tom, hunter of Shannon county, Mo. 1493
   --saw eagle killing deer. 1493, 1494

Stein, Colonel A. E., commanded 10th Missouri Regiment under General M. M. Parsons. 223*

Stephens, Curt, pioneer of Izard county, Ark. 80
   --slave-holder. 80

Stephens, Frank, place, just below Isaac Copelin place. 13*

Stephens, Henry, hunted in Christian county, Mo., with Ira J. Cook and saw rattlesnake eating a squirrel. 1269
   --sold land in Marion county, Ark., to John Bates in 1852. 1129

Stevens, Bill, son of James and Mary Ann Stevens. 271

Stevens, Clara, daughter of James and Mary Ann Stevens. 271

Stevens, Frank, gives account of guerrillas killing four men. 243
   --gives incident of guerrillas tearing up some children's fractional money. 271, 272
   --son of James and Mary Ann Stevens. 271

Stevens, Rhoda, daughter of James and Mary Ann Stevens. 271

Stevenson, John A., member of Colonel Phelp's 2nd Arkansas Cav. 2291
   --saw the freak child that was apparently half human and half snake mentioned by S. C. Turnbo. 2291

Stevenson, Captain Thomas, of Company H, 14th Arkansas Cavalry. 78

Steward, Alex, boarded with John Cardwell and Marion Ellison. 892
   --died in Taney county, Mo. 894
   --frightened off his claim on east side of Elbow creek, land now owned by Ben Westmoreland, by wolves 892, 893, 894
   --went to school in 1860. 1314

Steward, George, apprehended by J. S. Griffin's father when he happened to stop at a settler's house for milk and discovered the settler to be Stewards. 1876, 1877
   --killed John Brown in Meigs county, Tenn.
Steward, Jack, deer hunter.................................................. 729
    --kicked down by wounded buck.................................. 729, 730
    --pioneer of Webster county, Mo.................................. 729

Steward, Sarah, went to school in 1860.................................. 1314

Steward, Warren, early settler of Greene county, Mo.................... 1992
    --his wife burned to death by falling into fire.................. 1992, 1993

Stiffler, Albert, bought farm from Joe Mendinghall who bought
    from Dave Walker who bought from Joseph Burkett
    where Harrison, Ark., now is...................................... 1585

Stinnette, Ben, had freak pig in 1871.................................. 1652

Stinnette, Dave, as a bear hunter...................................... 534, 535
    --buried in Yellville, Ark........................................ 533
    --came to White river in 1810.................................... 533
    --father-in-law of David G. Tutt................................. 1651
    --father of I. C. Stinnette...................................... 1651
    --married Elizabeth, daughter of Bill Wood....................... 533
    --pioneer near Yellville, Ark.................................... 28, 506, 533, 131
    --slave-holder.................................................... 1963

Stinnette, Elizabeth, married Jess Wickersham........................... 1591
    --sister of Ice Stinnette........................................ 1591

Stinnette, I. C. (Ice), helped cover the remains of Tom Jobe........... 163
    --pioneer of Marion county, Ark.................................. 533
    --sheriff of Marion county, Ark., in 1850........................ 1648
    --son of Dave Stinnette.......................................... 533

Stinnette, Leathy, married David R. Tutt................................ 1591
    --sister of Ice and Elizabeth Stinnette.......................... 1591

Stone, Ambrose Yancy, born in Alabama.................................. 1574
    --buried in Union Hill cemetery on Gasconade river in
        Maries county.................................................. 1574
    --married Sidney Jones in Tennessee................................. 1574
    --settled in Maries county, Mo., in 1830.......................... 1574

Stone, Bailey, pioneer of Carroll county, Ark........................... 982
    --son-in-law of Bruce Boyd........................................ 982

Stone, Billy, drowned and buried in Ozark county, Mo.................... 285

Stone, Flemmion, disappeared............................................ 2009
    --son of Tommy Stone............................................... 2009
    --was of unsound mind.............................................. 2009

Stone, John, born in Wales in 1755.................................... 1575
    --died in Maries county, Mo., in 1851.............................. 1575

Stone, John, helped establish school near Igo, Ozark county,
    Mo., in early day................................................. 1609
    --son of Billy Stone............................................... 1609

Stone, Mrs. John, her baby robbed of its wrap by guerrillas............ 226
Stone, Mrs. Linetta, born in 1840. 1613
---married in 1866 to W. F. Stone. 1613
---tells of her grandfather, William Myers, living
to be one hundred and six years old when he died in
Greene county, Tenn. 1613

Stone, Ned, shot a deer in a peculiar manner, the rifle ball
striking the deer's back bone near root of tail
and following the crest of the back bone, cutting
through the hide to the deer's neck and breaking
the neck bone. 1372, 1373

Stone, Ruben Gilmore, early resident of Maries county, Mo. 1575
---raised cattle in Maries county, Mo., in early day. 1852
---uncle of W. P. Stone. 1852
---wife's name Celia. 1575

Stone, Sam, helped establish school near Igo, Ozark county,
Mo., in early day. 1809
---son of Billy Stone. 1809

Stone, Sammy, born in McCann county, Tenn., in 1831. 863
---gives peculiar incident of a rifle ball striking
a deer's back bone near root of tail and following
the crest of the back bone, cutting through the hide
to the deer's neck and breaking the neck bone 1372, 1373
---resident of Ozark county, Mo. 863, 1372, 1420
---son of William and Martha (Filpat) Stone. 863, 1372
---tells of panther killing a sow and covering it
with leaves and of exciting time Jimmie Forest and
his dogs had killing it. 1265, 1266, 1267
---tells of taking wolves out of a cave. 864
---was struck at by diamond rattlesnake eight feet
long in Fulton county, Ark., when hunting. 1420, 1421

Stone, Sarah, daughter of Jack Stone. 2256

Stone, Steven K., early resident of Fayetteville, Ark. 2141

Stone, Tommy, had son of unsound mind who disappeared. 2009
---pioneer of Ozark county, Mo. 2009

Stone, W. P., born and reared in Maries county, Mo. 1851
---gives reminiscences of early day. 1851, 1852

Stone, William, buried in Christian county, Mo. 863
---wife's name Martha (Filpat) Stone. 863

Stone, William, deer hunter in Ozark county, Mo. 1373

Stone, William, son of Tommy Stone. 2009

Stone, William F., born in Maries county, Mo., in 1842. 1574
---gives account of preparing flax for use in early
day. 1856, 1857
---gives reminiscences and praises his mother, who
died when he was only six years old. 2180, 2191
---member of Company B (or F), 10th Missouri (Confed-
erate) Infantry. 157, 179, 1574

cont.
Stone, William F., cont.
--pioneer settler of Maries county, Mo. 179
--pursued by Federals. 179, 180, 181
--resident of Taney county, Mo., at one time. 1856
--saw sad scene of mother holding badly wounded baby. 157, 158
--son of Ambrose Yancy and Sidney (Jones) Stone. 1574
--was at battle of Pleasant Hill, in Louisiana, in 1864. 157

Stover, Ward, present at meeting to organize a school district in Taney county, Mo., in 1850. 1909

Strand, B., helped bury men who died of yellow fever in July, 1863. 275*
--went to battle ground after battle of Jenkins Ferry to see if all wounded men had been picked up. 356*

Strange, Jim, died of yellow fever at Gerard Station in Louisiana in 1863 while member of 27th Arkansas. 1078, 275*

Strickland, Betty, daughter of Joe and Mary Ann Strickland. 480*

Strickland, Joan, daughter of Joe and Mary Ann Strickland. 480*

Strickland, Joe, employed S. C. Turnbo during year of 1866. 480*
--married rich man's daughter against her father's wishes but went to California where he accumulated a good sum of gold and returned to Arkansas where he lived happily, his wife's brothers and sisters being friendly to his family although his wife's father had never softened. 480*, 481*, 482*
--wife's name Mary Ann. 480*

Strickland, John, hid with his family in Paw Paw Cave in 1840 in Washington county, Ark., on Indian scare 2044, 2045, 2046
--son of Joe and Mary Ann Strickland. 480*

Strickler, John, taught first school in first church-house built in Prairie Grove, Ark., in 1841. 1894

Stringer, T. P., lawyer acting in Shannon county, Mo., in early day. 1750, 1751

Stroud, B., member of 27th Arkansas. 1078

Stroud, Bill, was at deer lick with Billy Boff when wolves invaded scene and frightened hunters. 939, 940

Stroud, Buck, sergeant in Union army. 2099

Sturman, Thomas, buried in cemetery at Friendship Church-house, eight miles from Morristown. 1547
--died in Jefferson county, Tenn., in 1847. 1547
--wife's name Hannah (Edwards) Sturman. 1547

Sturman, William, gives story of war days. 311
--resident of Taney county, Mo. 311
Sturman, W. M. (William), in fight at Springfield when General Marmaduke attacked it in 1863. 1548, 1549
---born in Jefferson county, Tenn., in 1833. 1547
---married Jane Thornfield. 1547
---member of Company E 72nd Missouri Infantry, Union. 1548
---settled in Greene county, Mo., in 1855. 1547
---son of Thomas and Hannah (Edwards) Sturman. 1547

Sugar Loaf creek, West, in Boone county, Ark. 10

Suggs, Charley, resident on Buffalo Fork of White river in 1837. 580

Sullivan, Bob, land. 1088

Sullivan, Robert, resident of Taney county, Mo. 775
---tells of deer that was hard to kill. 775

Summers, Calvin, postmaster of Sylvia, Marion county, Ark., in early eighties. 1007

Sundays, Eliza, daughter of Martin Sundays. 1836
---married Samuel Pruitt. 1836

Sutton, Jim, had experience with lightning when it killed two men in his store one night in 1843 and killed three in a nearby blacksmith shop in Fayetteville, Ark. 2142
---merchant in Fayetteville, Ark., in early day. 1641, 2123, 2141

Sutton, John, as a hunter. 585, 586
---killed buffalo in Marion county, Ark., in 1842. 1302
---went on deer hunt in early fifties in Boone county, Ark. 1369, 1370

Sutton, Seneca, merchant of Fayetteville, Ark., in early day. 1641, 2141

Swartz, Sam, went from Harrison, Ark., to Omaha, to establish restaurant. 1465

Swearingin, Bill, discovered where a dead man had been dragged from road in war times. 35, 36
---member of Company C, 24th Missouri Infantry, Union. 35

Sweeney, General, Federal officer who made attack on Forsyth, Mo., with command of 1000 men and few pieces of cannon. 114, 115

Swinger, Jake, first settler at mouth of Upper Turkey creek. 1622

Tabor, Arch, bear hunter. 403
---children: Hartwell, Isaac, Carroll, Jerry, John, Celia, Malinda, Polly, Betsy, and Matilda. 1611
---found where a panther had slain a deer and killed two panthers. 974
---had exciting time killing bear. 1364, 1365, 1366
---helped capture Rufus White's murderer in 1856. 2129
---married Betsy Morris. 1411
---pioneer of Taney county, Mo. 974, 1611, 1887. 157

cont.
Tabor, Arch, cont.
- son of James Tabor, Sr. 403, 974
- Union defender. 16*
- went on panther chase. 1100

Tabor, Artemissa, daughter of Isaac and Matilda (Morris) Tabor. 1611
- married Isaac Herrean. 1611

Tabor, Becca, daughter of Jim and Betsy (Friend) Tabor. 1611

Tabor, Bennette, born in Hill county, Texas, in 1845. 862
- buried in cemetery at Lutie. 2276
- buried in cemetery opposite Little North Fork. 862
- died in 1897. 862
- helped kill a monster turtle in White river just inside Ozark county, Mo. 2276
- pioneer of Ozark county, Mo. 862
- pursued by wolves. 862, 863
- son of John Tabor. 862

Tabor, Betsy or Betsy, daughter of Isaac and Matilda (Morris) Tabor. 1611
- married Tilman Ledbetter. 1611
- second husband John Friend. 1611

Tabor, Betsy, daughter of Arch and Betsy (Morris) Tabor. 1611

Tabor, Bob, preacher. 1611
- son of Isaac and Matilda (Morris) Tabor. 1611

Tabor, Bob, son of Henry and Ruthy (Pershears) Tabor. 1612

Tabor, Carroll, son of Arch and Betsy (Morris) Tabor. 1611

Tabor, Celia, daughter of Arch and Elizabeth Tabor. 1100, 1395, 1611
- married Bill Clark. 1100, 1395, 1611

Tabor, Celia, daughter of Jim and Betsy (Friend) Tabor. 1611, 2117
- married Mich Risley. 1611, 2117

Tabor, Celia, daughter of John and Susan (Youngblood) Tabor. 1611
- married a man of the name of Rogers, who went crazy. 1611

Tabor, Dillwood, son of Jim and Betsy (Friend) Tabor. 1611

Tabor, "Doc," as a deer hunter. 652
- son of John Tabor. 652

Tabor, Dollie, daughter of Isaac and Matilda (Morris) Tabor. 1611
- married Tom Wells. 1611

Tabor, Ede, daughter of Henry and Ruthy (Pershears) Tabor. 1612
- married Mart Herrean. 1612

Tabor, Egu Tom, resident on Big creek in Taney county, Mo. 16*
- Union defender. 16*

Tabor, Elias, attended school on Big creek in Taney county, Mo., taught by William Adair. 1910
- preacher. 1611
- son of Tom Tabor. 1611
Tabor, Elijah, buried in what was once known as Askins land on East Sugar Loaf creek. 1637
--came to mouth of Big North Fork on white river in 1836. 1637
--lived on East Sugar Loaf creek in early day. 435, 473
--postmaster at post-office established on what is now Derry Berry land on Sugar Loaf creek in early fifties. 1935
--wife's name Sarah (Green) Tabor. 1637

Tabor, Eliza, daughter of Henry and Ruthy (Pershers) Tabor. 1612
--married Pinkney Herreen. 1612

Tabor, Hartwell, married Susan Smith, daughter of Charley Smith. 1561, 1611
--son of Arch and Betsy (Morris) Tabor. 1561, 1611

Tabor, Henry, chased family of bears. 435, 436, 437
--children: John, Henry, Bob, Jim, Nancy, Susan, Phoebe, Ed, Minerva, and Eliza. 1611, 1612
--lived on the John Copelin place in Marion county, Ark., where he gave a dance one night. 2256
--lived on what is now Jim Ewing place in 1848 on Shoal creek. 1619
--married Ruthy Pershears. 1611
--settled in Carroll county, Ark., in 1833. 435, 1016, 1892
--settled in Stone county, Mo., in 1835. 1016
--settled in Taney county, Mo., after living in Carroll county, Ark. 435

Tabor, Henry, killed during war. 1611, 1612
--killed during war by mistake, the murderers thinking him a man who had betrayed them. 2114
--son of Henry and Ruthy (Pershers) Tabor. 1611, 2114

Tabor, Henry, went on wolf hunt where Bradleys Ferry is now 965, 966

Tabor, Isaac, attacked by wounded buck and saved only by timely aid of a dog. 1284, 1285
--born in Jackson county, Ill., in 1835. 1282
--children: Bob, John, Dollie, Betsy or Betsy, and Artemissa. 1611
--discovered rattlesnake killed by deer on Big creek. 1282
--frightened by appearance of panther when hunting with his father when a boy. 1286, 1287
--helped kill bear that was shot five times before being killed. 1285
--helped kill four young panthers. 1286
--killed four bucks from behind one tree. 1283, 1284
--killed two deer at one shot. 1283
--killed white deer containing madstone. 1282, 1283
--land, once occupied by Esquire Tom Tabor. 1119
--married Matilda Morris. 1611
--pioneer of Taney county, Mo. 901, 16"
--saw approximately fifty deer in a group. 1283
--son of Arch and Betsy (Morris) Tabor. 1611, 1282
--tells of seeing twelve wolves in a group. 901
--Union defender. 16"
--went on panther chase. 1100
Tabor, James, Jr., born in Macoupin county, Ill., in 1821.  
--buried in cemetery at Rutie.  
--died on Big creek in 1895.  
--pioneer of Taney county, Mo.  
--son of James Tabor, Sr.  
--tells story of slaying very large bear in 1844.  
--Union man.  

Tabor, James, Sr., settled in Taney county, Mo., in 1835.  

Tabor, Jemima, daughter of Jim and Betsy (Friend) Tabor.  

Tabor, Jerry, son of Arch and Betsy (Morris) Tabor.  

Tabor, Jim.  

Tabor, Jim, attended school on Big creek in Taney county, Mo., taught by William Adair.  
--son of Tom Tabor.  

Tabor, Jim, children:  
John, Dillwood, Russell, Jim, Becca,  
Jemima, and Celia.  
--married Betsy Friend.  

Tabor, Jim, died in Texas.  
--son of Isaac and Matilda (Morris) Tabor.  

Tabor, Jim, present at log rolling given by Sam Bevins.  

Tabor, Jim, son of Henry and Ruthy (Pershears) Tabor.  

Tabor, Jim, son of Jim and Betsy (Friend) Tabor.  

Tabor, Jimmie, died in 1895.  
--married daughter of Jimmie Friend.  
--settled in Taney county, Mo., in 1835.  
--tells of a hunter's fight with a wounded buck and being saved by his wife.  

Tabor, Jimmie, father of Arch Tabor.  

Tabor, Jimmie, killed white deer in Taney county, Mo.  

Tabor, Jimmie, killing of bear on Breshy creek in 1844 mentioned.  

Tabor, Jimmie, pioneer of Taney county, Mo.  
--son of James Tabor.  
--tells of his brother, Arch Tabor, finding where a panther had slain a deer and killing two panthers.  

Tabor, John, as a deer hunter.  

Tabor, John, attacked by panther one night when eleven years old in Stone county, Mo.  
--chased family of bears.  
--died in Ozark county, Mo., in 1905.  
--saw beautiful sight of twenty deer playing together in Carroll county, Ark.  
--son of Henry Tabor.
Tabor, John, bear hunted in 1854, and with others killed five bears in one cave, in Marion county, Ark. .................. 406

Tabor, John, bear hunter ........................................ 403
--son of James Tabor, Sr. ...................................... 403

Tabor, John, brother of Isaac Tabor ................................ 901
--saw twelve wolves in a group in Taney county, Mo. ........ 901
--son of Arch and Betsy (Morris) Tabor ......................... 1611

Tabor, John, built first log cabin in Flippin Barrens ........ 802
--set out first orchard in Marion county, Ark., in 1833 .......... 802

Tabor, John, children: Tom, Patience, Polly, Celia, Martha,
and Lucinda .................................................. 1611
--married Susan Youngblood ................................... 1611

Tabor, John, died during Civil War ............................. 1611
--son of Isaac and Matilda (Morris) Tabor ....................... 1611

Tabor, John, had exciting time killing a bear on Big creek .... 1364, 1365, 1366
--killing of bear on Breshy creek in 1844 mentioned .. 1364

Tabor, John, lived on Big creek ................................ 1748
--visited Dubuque with Mart Herrean ....................... 1748, 1749

Tabor, John, pioneer of Marion county, Ark ..................... 1584

Tabor, John, place .............................................. 229*

Tabor, John, preacher .......................................... 1611
--son of Henry and Ruthy (Pershears) Tabor .................... 1611

Tabor, John, resident of Taney county, Mo., in 1841 ........... 1867

Tabor, John, son of Jim and Betsy (Friend) Tabor ............... 1611

Tabor, John, son of Johnny Tabor ................................ 1461

Tabor, John H., as a bear hunter ............................. 436, 439, 440, 472, 473, 474
--as a deer hunter in 1837 ................................ 700
--bee hunter .............................................. 1375, 1376
--born in Rutherford county, N. C., in 1809 .................. 1637
--bought claim in Marion county, Ark., in 1836 ............. 438
--came with his parents to mouth of Big North Fork
on White river in 1826 .................................... 438, 1637
--describes Indian green corn dance ......................... 2034, 2035
--died in Marion county, Ark. ................................ 438
--died near Powell, Ark., in 1902 ............................. 2034
--had encounter with wounded buck, besides killing
another buck .................................................. 1376, 1377
--had experiences with panthers .............................. 1378, 1379, 1380
--killed four deer and wounded another in same locality 1377
--killed wolves in Marion county, Ark .................... 884, 885
--married Betsy Magness, daughter of Jimmie Magness ..... 1638, 1757
--moved into a small hut that had been vacated by an
Indian in Shawnee town, Ark., the day of the
meteoric shower of 1833 .................................... 1638, 1757

cont.
Tabor, John H., cont.
--pioneer of Marion county, Ark.
--recalled shooting of John P. Houston 1638
--saw meteoric shower 2073, 2074, 2075
--settled on Crooked creek, two miles below Powell, Marion county, Ark., in 1836 1375, 1427, 1637
--son of Elijah and Sarah (Green) Tabor 473, 1637

Tabor, John O., as a bear hunter was very brave and was wounded by a bear in a fight, in Howell county, Mo. 556, 557
--killed by Pleasant Thomas Green in 1856 556
--married Mary Green, sister of Pleasant Thomas Green 555

Tabor, Lizzie, daughter of Tom Tabor 1611

Tabor, Lucinda, daughter of John and Susan (Youngblood) Tabor 1611

Tabor, Malinda, daughter of Arch and Betsy (Morris) Tabor 1611

Tabor, Martha, daughter of John and Susan (Youngblood) Tabor 1611

Tabor, Mrs. Mary, daughter of Noah Cooley 1018
--had narrow escape from enormous bull snake which was crawling toward her when she was a child, near Kirbyville, Mo. 1461, 1462
--tells of three panthers entering yard of her mother's cabin in Taney county, Mo., and one panther reaching through chink of cabin and pulling child off chair 1018, 1019

Tabor, Matilda, daughter of Arch and Betsy (Morris) Tabor 1611

Tabor, Minerva, daughter of Henry and Ruthy (Pershears) Tabor 1612
--married Cage Duggins 1612

Tabor, Nancy, daughter of Henry and Ruthy (Pershears) Tabor 1612
--married Hiram Bias 1612

Tabor, Patience or Patient, attended school on Big creek in Taney county, Mo., taught by William Adair 1910
--daughter of John and Susan (Youngblood) Tabor 1611, 1910
--married Green Hampton 1611

Tabor, Phoebe, daughter of Henry and Ruthy (Pershears) Tabor 1612, 2256
--married Paton Keesee, Jr. 1612, 2256

Tabor, Pleasant, son of Tom Tabor 1611

Tabor, Polly, daughter of Arch and Betsy (Morris) Tabor 1611

Tabor, Polly, daughter of Jimmie Tabor 1145
--married John Herrean 1145

Tabor, Polly, daughter of John and Susan (Youngblood) Tabor 1611

Tabor, Russell, built a mill in Taney county, Mo. 1867
--son of Jim and Betsy (Friend) Tabor 1611
Tabor, Smith, as a deer hunter in 1837. 700
---brother of John H. Tabor. 700, 1378, 2073
---pioneer of Marion county, Ark. 700
---saw meteoric shower of 1835 at Shawneetown, Ark. 2073, 2074, 2075
---went deer hunting and aroused from slumber by screams of panther. 1378

Tabor, Susan, daughter of Henry and Ruthy (Pershears) Tabor. 1612
---married Simon Herrean. 1612

Tabor, Tilda, killed turkey. 1395, 1396
---wife of Isaac Tabor. 1395

Tabor, Esquire Tom, annoyed by panther one night when sleeping out near Forsyth, Mo. 1074
---located in 1835 on right hand prong of Big creek. 1119
---met panther which was in weak and starved condition. 1119, 1120

Tabor, Tom, children: Jim, Elias, Pleas, and Lizzie. 1611

Tabor, Tom, resident of Taney county, Mo., in 1841. 1867

Tabor, Tom, son of John and Susan (Youngblood) Tabor. 1611

Tabor, William, pursued by wolves. 862, 863
---son of John Tabor. 862

Tacket, Bill, place, formerly occupied by Feilden Smith. 44*

Tackette, Milam, recalled Mountain Meadow Massacre. 269

Tackette, W. H. (Bill), born in 1856. 269
---lived near Protem, Mo., in early day. 269
---married Viney Harris. 269
---survivor of Mountain Meadow Massacre. 269

Taffer, Oliver, as a bear hunter--foot crushed by bear, on Buffalo Fork of White river. 561

Talbert, "Wat," buried in Connelley graveyard five miles north of Mountain Home, Ark. 1670

Talkington, Ned, hid with his family in Paw Paw Cave in 1840 on Indian scare, in Washington county, Ark. 2044, 2045, 2046
---wounded panther which was finally killed with aid of dogs. 2045, 2046

Tally, Grief, with his wife, "Aunt Betsy," buried in cemetery at Wesley Chapel three miles west of Mountain Home. 1670

Taney county, Mo., first school taught in 1842 at Walnut Shade. 1907

Tannihill, Alphered, buried in cemetery at Protem, Mo. 1373
---wife's name Nancy (Dalton) Tannihill. 1373
Tannihill, Jesse, as a deer hunter...................... 697
--born in Morgan county, Ill., in 1836.................. 1373
--gives funny incident of hunter killing his first
deer killing the deer instantly with a shot, but
desiring to be sure of its not escaping, cutting
its throat and tying it to a tree.................. 1373, 1374
--pioneer of Ozark county, Mo...................... 697
--son of Alphered and Nancy (Dalton) Tannihill......... 1373

Tannihill, Magruder, early resident of Greene county, Mo..... 1604
--wife's name Tressie................................ 1604

Tannihill, Newt, brother of Jesse Tannihill................ 1373
--went deer hunting................................. 1373

Tannihill, Saphira, attended school in Greene county, Mo.,
taught by A. G. Robertson........................... 1605

Tappan, Captain Amos, member of J. G. Tappan's staff........ 362*

Tappan, General John C.............................. 274*, 275*, 335*, 368*, 389*
--advised men to be good citizens on their return
  home from war...................................... 417*
--allowed men to get drunk.......................... 277*, 278*, 279*
--became angry when he received a dispatch saying his
  men had mutinied but apologized to his men when
  General Price explained to him the men had been
  orderly and had merely been having some fun........
  .................................................................. 309*, 310*, 311*, 312*, 313*
--cried when his soldiers told him good-by after the
  surrender.............................................. 428*
--formed skirmish line on the Saline river and a
  reserve force of seventy-five men, but General
  Churchill changed the plans by leaving a reserve
  of three hundred under the command of Colonel H. L.
  Grinstead and a skirmish force of four hundred and
  fifty under General Tappan and seconded by Colonels
  Shaver and Hardy................................. 340*, 341*
--his brigade consisted of Grinstead's regiment,
  Dawson's and Portlock's consolidated regiments,
  commanded by Lieutenant-Colonel Hardy, and Shaver's
  and Gaither's consolidated regiments, commanded by
  Colonel R. G. Shaver............................... 360*
--liked by his men.................................... 233*, 270*, 271*
--official report of concerning the battle of Jen-
  kins Ferry............................................. 359*, 360*, 361*, 362*
--polite to his men.................................... 349*
--received command of brigade formerly commanded by
  Colonel R. G. Shaver April 10, 1863.............. 221*
--spoke kindly to men telling them of Lee's surrender 398*

Tate, Ben F., see Benjamin T. Tate.

Tate, Benjamin T., gives account of Captain Gus Ray's company
being left behind on guard duty at the battle of
Prairie Grove after the rest of the army had re-
treated................................. 157*, 158*, 159*
  cont.
Tate, Benjamin T., cont.
--gives account of hardships the men endured who were detailed to stay with the wagon-train to help get it through the mud and mire January 13, 1863... 207*, 208*, 209*
--gives account of treatment he received on his return home from war from men, one man refusing to give him food without pay, saying he had fought against his Union, while another Union sympathizer treated him kindly, giving him and his horse food 418*, 419*, 420*
--remembers Colonel Shaver's speaking harshly to condemned deserter 183*

Tate, Jack, killed during war 264

Tatum, David, preached in Greene county, Mo., in early day 1605

Tatum, Luke, had experience with wolves on East Sugar Loaf creek 1940, 1941
--tells of strange colored deer being killed in Elk Valley, a tributary of Finley creek 665, 666

Taylor, Dave, early settler on Big creek in Taney county, Mo. 1867

Taylor, General Dick, Confederate 317*

Taylor, George, early resident of Marion county, Ark., living on land later occupied by Allin Newton 1607

Taylor, James R., had farm once owned by John Collis in Baxter county, Ark. 1670

Taylor, Martha Ann, buried in graveyard at mouth of Brattons Spring creek 161
--daughter of William Taylor 161
--died near Pontiac, Mo., in 1889 161
--married Wm. Mahon in Dallas county 161
--moved to Dallas county, Mo., in war times 161
--saw dead men lying in ditch in Yellville, Ark., during war 161

Taylor, Captain Sam S 393*
--Confederate 308*
--heroically picked up flag where it had fallen in mud when the color bearer was shot down and carried it through heavy fire at Jenkins Ferry 343*, 344*
--leading singer at revival meetings in Camden, Ark., in 1864 384*

Teaf, Henry, son of Nimrod Teaf 885
--wolf hunter 885, 886, 887

Teaf, Jim, son of Nimrod Teaf 885
--wolf hunter 885, 886, 887

Teaf, Joe, son of Nimrod Teaf 885
--wolf hunter 885, 886, 887

Teaf, Nim, son of Nimrod Teaf 885
--wolf hunter 885, 886, 887
Tceaf, Nimrod, his children protected from a panther by three fierce dogs.................. 1004
--killed panther............................. 1004
--married Nancy Magness.............. 1757
--pioneer of Marion county, Ark........ 1004, 1584
--saw meteoric shower of 1833 at Shawneetown, Ark........ 2073, 2074, 2075

Teague, Bill, saw two bucks engaged in combat in Taney county, Mo.......................... 733, 734, 735
--went hunting with John Mosely........... 1322

Teague, John, deer hunter near Protem, Mo., in winter of 1842-43............................ 1024

Teague, Susan, lived with the Allin Trimble family...................... 28*

Terrapin, picked up for pet by Andrew J. Turnbo when a boy............. 1413

Terry, Charles, killed in war......................... 497
--son of John Terry, Sr........................... 497

Terry, Clark, son of John Terry, Sr.................. 497

Terry, Dora, son of Tom Terry....................... 194

Terry, Easter, daughter of John Terry, Sr........ 497
--died in 1841................................. 497

Terry, Elisha, as a bear hunter.................. 499, 500
--son of John Terry, Sr........................ 497

Terry, Mrs. Elizabeth, see Nancy Elizabeth Holt and Mrs. Elizabeth Clark.
--buried in Protem, Mo............................ 197
--died in Taney county, Mo., in 1907............. 197
--first married Wilshire Magness, then Tom Terry, then Henry Clark........ 194, 197
--saved property from guerrillas and put them to flight........... 194, 195, 196, 197

Tceaf, Henry, went deer hunting and aroused from slumber by screams of panther....... 1378

Terry, Hester Ann, daughter of John Terry, Sr.................. 497
--died in 1841................................. 498

Terry, Joe, son of Tom Terry...................... 194

Terry, John, Jr., arrived in Polk county, Mo., when two months old.......................... 497
--born in Indiana in 1831........................ 497
--brother of Loranzo D. Terry................ 2005
--brother of Thomas Terry.................... 1509
--brothers and sisters Elisha, Thomas, Loranzo (Ran),
  Clark, Charles, Richard, Matilda, Easter, Mary,
  and Hester Ann............................... 497
--gives account of a bear chase and smoking the bear to death in a cave.............. 499, 500

cont.
Terry, John, Jr., cont.
--helped revive woman and infant almost drowned in White river. 2005, 2006
--located in Marion county, Ark., in 1838. 497
--married Sally Nave, daughter of Abe Nave, and after her death married Mary Nave, also daughter of Abe Nave. 500
--son of John Terry, Sr. 499
--Terry's Fork named for, in Marion county, Ark., in 1861. 385
--went bee hunting in Marion county, Ark., in 1861. 1509

Terry, John, Sr., first settler on Asa Yocum place, in Marion county, Ark. 194

Terry, Lorenzo D. (Ran), as a bear hunter. 481, 482, 483, 484, 499, 500
--confined as a prisoner in jail in Yellville, Ark. 48, 49
--early settler of Marion county, Ark. 367
--farm, now owned by Hon. J. C. Floyd. 367
--rescued woman and infant about to drown in White river. 2005, 2006
--son of John Terry, Sr. 194, 497
--supposed to have been murdered during war. 367, 497
--Terry's Fork, in Marion county, Ark., named for. 385

Terry, Mary, attended school in Marion county, Ark., taught by Miss Fannie Chihainey. 1703
--daughter of Tom Terry. 194, 1703

Terry, Mary, daughter of John Terry, Sr. 497

Terry, Matilda, daughter of John Terry, Sr. 497

Terry, "Ran," see Lorenzo D. (Ran) Terry.

Terry, Richard, brother of Thomas Terry. 1509
--son of John Terry, Sr. 497
--went bee hunting in Marion county, Ark., in 1861. 1509

Terry, Thomas (Tom), announced his engagement to Anna Magness by saying to his fiancee's parents, "You need not get surprised if I tell you there is going to be a wedding on white river in the near future. I and your daughter Annie have made it up to be spliced together, and I guess we will marry." 2258
--as a bear hunter. 488, 499, 500
--brother of John and Lorenzo D. Terry. 2006
--his second wife, Mrs. Elizabeth Magness, whose maiden name was Nancy Elizabeth Holt, married Henry Clark after his death. 197
--killed in war. 497
--married Mrs. Elizabeth Magness, widow of Wilshire Magness, in 1860, after his first wife, Anna Magness, sister of Wilshire Magness, died. 194
--owned lead mine in Marion county, Ark., in early day. 480
--son of John Terry, Sr. 194, 497
--Terry's Fork named for, in Marion county, Ark. 385
--went bee hunting in Marion county, Ark., in 1861. 1509, 1510, 1511
Terry, Tom, attended school in Marion county, Ark., taught by Miss Fannie Chihainey. 1703
--born in Cedar creek township in Marion county, Ark. 2225
--married Emma Graham. 2225
--occupied land in Keesee township, Marion county, Ark., first occupied by Levi Donathan, then Abe Robins, Ed Melic, Bill Treadway, and John Shaffer. 2225
--played trick on young man visiting his girl friend by fixing up a dummy and making the man think the girl's father was going to shoot him. 2225, 2226, 2227
--son of Tom and Elizabeth (Holt) Terry. 194, 1703, 2225

Teverball, Jess, lived on Lick creek in Ozark county, Mo., in 1841. 1834

Teverball, Joe, place in Ozark county, Mo., on which John Hathcock was buried in 1874. 1947
--place, on Big North Fork. 1725

Thieves, miscellaneous. 1861 to 1877

Thomas, Mr., once sheriff of Carroll county, Ark. 592
--wounded by bear. 592, 593, 594

Thomas, Bill, brother of Jim Thomas. 240

Thomas, Jack, pioneer of Oregon county, Mo. 328

Thomas, James A. (Jim), born in Greene county, Mo., in 1853 107, 1662
--early resident of Greene county, Mo. 240, 1992
--first attended school taught by Mrs. Leslie near Springfield, Mo. 1663
--gives account of death of Mrs. Warren Steward who burned to death. 1992, 1993
--gives incident of his father's experience with guerrillas. 240, 241, 242
--gives story of Federals attacking band of guerrillas in a black-jack thicket near Springfield, Mo. 107, 108, 109
--resident of Taney county, Mo. 1662
--son of W. A. (Woodman) Thomas. 1662, 1992

Thomas, Jim, lived at Brown Branch on Beaver creek during Civil War. 37
--told story told to him of a man's narrow escapes during Civil War. 37

Thomas, W. A. (Woodman), buried in graveyard on old state road ten miles east of Springfield. 1662
--settled in Greene county, Mo., in 1840. 1662

Thomas, Zempsey, early resident of Boone county, Ark. 1853

Thompson, Lieutenant-Colonel, Confederate. 362*
--conspicuous on the battlefield of Jenkins Ferry. 363*

Thomas, Gideon, resident of Yellville, Ark., in 1850. 1647
--worked in blacksmith shop in Yellville in 1851. 1591
Thompson, Henry, first settler at Bear creek springs in Boone county, Ark. 1853
Thompson, Sanders, buried in Tommy Norris graveyard. 1345
Thompson, William, early resident on Lick creek. 1701
Thornburg, Joe, bear hunter. 1255, 1256
Thornton, Mrs. Sarah E., daughter of John Lane. 904, 1084
--frightened by sight of wolves. 905
--resident of Boone county, Ark. 1084
--resident of Marion county, Ark. 904
--tells of panther pursuing a woman. 1084
Thurman, Bob, lived near the mouth of Beaver creek. 1907
Thurman, "Chris," member of 27th Arkansas. 77*
Thurman, Dee, son of William Thurman. 1216
--turkey hunter. 1216
Thurman, Elisha, present at meeting to organize a school district in Taney county, Mo., in 1850. 1909
Thurman, G. W., as a bear hunter. 489, 490
--frightened by a coon while calling a turkey. 1216
--gives account of organizing a school district in Taney county, Mo., in 1850. 1908, 1909
--killed large blacksnake in Taney county, Mo., in 1850. 1444
--killed unusually large eagle while on way to Taney county, Mo. 1489
--pioneer of Taney county, Mo. 1216
--son of William Thurman. 1216
--tells of helping dissect a centipede in Taney county, Mo., in 1859. 1440, 1441
Thurman, Granville, brother of G. W. Thurman. 1444
Thurman, Jane, daughter of Uncle Bob Thurman. 1444
Thurman, Martha, daughter of Uncle Bob Thurman. 1444
Thurman, Sarah Ann, daughter of Daniel Thurman. 1314
--married Lafayette Ellison. 1314
Thurman, Tom, son of Uncle Bob Thurman. 1444
Thurman, Willie, brother of G. W. Thurman. 1444
Tibbs, Mrs. Ann E., daughter of Zachariah and Sarah (Battoe) Cudd 630
--settled in Dallas county, Mo., when six years old. 630
--tells of father seeing skeletons of bucks with horns locked. 631
Tillie, Billie, lived on Big creek in Searcy county, Ark., in 1855 21
Tittsworth, Malissa, wife of Sanders Tittsworth. 230*
Tittsworth, Sanders, died at Little Rock. 230*
--member of 27th Arkansas. 230*
--wife's name Malissa. 230*

Todd, Tom, ruined his ax opposite the landing at Bradleys ferry by absent-mindedly hitting a rock with it thinking the rock a log. 2219

Tolbert, Bazzeel, early settler of Fulton county, Ark. 506
Tolbert, Cinnamon, early settler of Fulton county, Ark. 506
Tolbert, Frederick, early settler of Fulton county, Ark. 506
Tolbert, John, killed by Jim Hall ten miles east of Yellville, Ark. 2286
--son of Cameron Tolbert. 2286
Tolbert, John, married Mary Catherine Estes and Captain A. S. (Bud) Wood at Yellville, Ark., in 1851. 1634
Tolbert, Simean, had experience of panther attempting to leap on him when he was riding horseback in Baxter county, Ark. 1075

Tolbert, Walter ("Wat"), early settler of Fulton county, Ark. 506
Tolbert's ferry, established near Yellville, Ark., about 1831. 567

Toney, Buck, see L. M. (Buck) Toney.
Toney, Dealing, brother of Buck (L. M.) Toney. 81
Toney, Fannie, sister of Buck (L. M.) Toney. 81
Toney, Jim, brother of Buck (L. M.) Toney. 81
Toney, John, brother of Buck (L. M.) Toney. 81
Toney, Captain L. D., belonged to 1st Arkansas Union troops, Colonel Bundy's Regiment. 83
--buried in Howell county, Mo. 82
--father of Buck Toney. 82

Toney, L. M. (Buck), born in North Alabama in 1849. 80
--came to Izard county, Ark., in 1854. 80
--son of Captain L. D. Toney, of Yellville, Ark. 80
--tells of suffering during war. 80, 81, 82

Toney, Martha, sister of Buck (L. M.) Toney. 81

Trammel, Captain Alex, commander of Company E 10th Missouri Confederate Infantry. 1576

Trammel, Dennis, buried in Davidson graveyard five miles above Powell in 1836. 1544
--early settler of Boone county, Ark., on what is now Eli Young farm. 1544
Trammel, George W., born in Boone county, Ark., in 1835. 1544
--died in Parker county, Texas, in 1902. 1544
--grandson of Mrs. Eli Young. 1545
--killed catamount and made pair of shoes for his wife out of its hide. 1191
--pioneer of Boone county, Ark. 352, 744, 1191, 1544
--son of Dennis Trammel. 1544
--tells bear story. 352, 353, 354, 355
--tells of experience Michael Young had with wounded buck. 744, 745

Trammel, Jarret, wolf hunter. 837, 838

Tratter, Bob, took children hurt in runaway to Lead Hill, Ark., in 1880. 2094

Travis, H. R., at one time captain of the 1st Arkansas Cavalry Regiment, Union. 266

Travis, William, killed in Alamo at Austin, Texas, in 1836. 1657

Treadway, Ben, brother of Wm. J. Treadway. 1194
--discovered catamount and went to get his grandfather to shoot it. 1194, 1195

Treadway, Bill, fourth settler on land in Keesee township, Marion county, Ark., finally owned by Tom Terry. 2225

Treadway, Bill, lived on West Sugar Loaf in Boone county, Ark. 10
--would meet in the Alph Cook Cave. 10

Treadway, John, killed catamount in Muggins Hollow. 1194

Treadway, Mrs. Sally, sister of S. C. Turnbo. 316
--tells of experience with guerrillas... 316, 317, 318

Treadway, Wm. J., discovered catamount and watched it while his brother went to get his grandfather to shoot it
--resident of Peal, Ark. 1194, 1195

Treat, Berry, brother of Steve Treat. 1174
--lived on Buffalo. 1174
--professed to have a voracious appetite. 2280
--resident of Marion county, Ark. 2279

Treat, Berry, lived on Big creek in Searcy county, Ark., in 1855. 21

Treat, Billy, came to Marion county, Ark., from Indiana. 2279
--was reputed to have great strength and a voracious appetite. 2279

Treat, Doc, killed by Alph Burns. 1648

Treat, John, resident of Marion county, Ark. 2279
--was reputed to have a voracious appetite. 2280
Treat, "Mun," gives account of destruction of Saltpeter powder works........................................... 138, 139
--Southern man making powder at Saltpeter powder works when it was destroyed.......................... 138

Treat, Steve, killed panther when it was in act of springing upon him after he had been "blating" for deer 1174, 1175, 1176
--moved to Marion county, Ark., from Madison county,
 Ark................................................................. 1174
--pioneer of Madison county, Ark.......................... 1174
--ravenous eater............................................... 1174
--settled in Marion county, Ark., from Indiana........ 2279
--was reputed to have held up a forty-gallon barrel full of liquor by the chimes and to have drunk out of the bung-hole.......................................................... 2279

Trimble, Allin....................................................... 460*
--as a bear hunter.............................................. 561, 562, 563
--as a deer hunter.............................................. 659, 660
--born June 15, 1815.......................................... 427, 660, 1257
--bought improvement in Buck Bottom from Jeff Baise who had it from Cage Hogan who had it from Bill Howard............................................................... 1678
--buried in Trimble graveyard................................ 661
--died in 1889.................................................... 661, 2034
--farm, in Franklin township, Marion county, Ark....... 1222
--first wife's name Elizabeth (Nave) Trimble............ 661
--found his wounded mare in time to save her life by extracting bullet which Elijah Barnes had shot by mistake, thinking her a deer.............................................. 2214
--gives incident of Indians tying a boisterous Indian who had drunk too much whisky and dumping him under a tree to get sober........................................ 2035, 2036
--gives story of himself and man by name of Masters having experience with bees while robbing a bee tree in 1852.................. 1504, 1505, 1506, 1507, 1508
--gives story of his father being bitten by a bear......................................................... 427, 428, 429
--had miraculous escape from drowning when canoe containing himself and three sons capsized one night in 1857 in Marion county, Ark........ 2090, 2091, 2092
--hid in Asa Yocum's barn with others from Federals who were supposed to be invading settlement..... 47*, 48*
--hid in Bright cabin with others from Federals who were supposed to be in vicinity........................................ 52*
--hid with others in barn while two men stood picket duty to watch for Federals and was demoralized at firing of a shot.................................................... 45*, 46*
--killed his first deer on Shoal creek in 1825, when he was ten years old.............................. 1618
--killed panther when a boy................................... 1246
--lived with his grandfather Buck Goker at time of rise in White river in 1824............................ 2052
--owned land in Keeseville township, Marion county, Ark, which had been owned by Jesse Yocum, a Mr. Masters, Jesse Journigan, and a Mr. McCary, and which was later owned by George Fritts, Sr., and J. C. Turnbo 1668 cont.
Trimble, Allin, cont.
--pursued panther which he met on road but horse, being frightened, dashed between trees and broke gun-stock off at trigger. .......................... 1076
--residence ........................................... 481
--resident of Marion county, Ark. .................... 1076
--second wife widow of Tom Brown, formerly Sally Coker. ........................................... 1594, 1960, 28*
--settled in Marion county, Ark., in 1842. ............ 659
--son of William and Sally (Coker) Trimble. ........... 427, 1245, 1596, 2031, 2052
--spring named for in Marion county, Ark. ............. 172
--surrounded by wolves while camping one night to avoid enemy in Marion county, Ark. ..................... 882, 883
--tells of bear killing bear. .......................... 1257, 1258
--tells of seeing two wolves killing steer near head of Long Bottom creek in 1857. ..................... 879
--visited Indian village at night with his Uncle Jess Yocum who gambled with the Indians. .......... 2031

Trimble, Bill, attended school in Buck Bottom in 1856 taught by Martin Johnson. .................. 1679
--born in Boone county, Ark., in 1839. ................. 419
--enlisted in Wm. C. Mitchell's company. ............... 16*—
gives biography of Coker family 1593, 1594, 1595, 1596, 1597
--lived on Peter Hoodenpile place at one time .......... 1228
--resident of Marion county, Ark., at beginning of Civil War. ..................................... 9*
--returned home from army on a visit. .................... 24*
--son of Allin Trimble. ................................ 419, 1076, 1593, 1679, 9*

Trimble, Billy, wife's name Sally. .................... 1245

Trimble, Bob, apprehended woman who had stolen William Woods' mare. ............................. 2153
--one of oldest settlers on Crooked creek. ............ 2152

Trimble, Bob, commanded company of men in Colonel Mitchell's 14th
Arkansas (Confederate) Regiment. ....................... 2152
--had grocery at Dubuque in what is now Boone county,
Ark. ...................................................... 1746
--incident of a row over a game of crack-a-blow occurring in his grocery in Dubuque given. ........ 1748, 1749
--married Mary Ann Coker. ............................ 1594
--son of Bob Trimble, Sr. ............................... 2152

Trimble, Dicy, daughter of William and Sally (Coker) Trimble .... 1596
--died in 1861 and buried in graveyard at mouth of Spring creek on Little North Fork. .................. 1558
--first husband Jim Wood. ................................ 1596
--second husband John Nave. ................................ 1558, 1596
--sister of Allin Trimble. ................................ 1558

Trimble, Jane, daughter of Allin Trimble. ............... 28*

Trimble, Jane, daughter of Billy and Sally Trimble. .... 1246
--married Abe Nave. .................................... 1246
--pursued by a bear when a girl. ......................... 1246
Trimble, Joe

---as a deer hunter........................................................................................................ 82*
---attended school in Buck Bottom in 1856 taught by
  Martin Johnson........................................................................................................... 560
---attended school in Marion county, Ark., taught by
  Leander Wells in 1854.............................................................................................. 1679
---buried in the Allin Trimble graveyard................................................................... 82*
---died in 1876............................................................................................................. 316*
---enlisted in Captain Fred Woods' company......................................................... 58*
---had wild flight through the woods one night in May,
  1862, when he had gone out with S. C. Turnbo to learn
  news of the Federals and heard horses' hoofs 52*, 53*, 54*
---hid in Asa Yocum's barn with others from Federals
  who were supposed to be invading settlement............................................... 47*, 48*
---joined General Joe Shelby's brigade.................................................................... 315*
---left 27th Arkansas when in winter quarters at Little
  Rock in 1863............................................................................................................. 315*
---made decision to go into Confederate army.................................................. 32*
---married Betsy Anderson....................................................................................... 316*
---one of detail sent to capture Union men in vicinity.

........................................................................................................................................ 85*, 84*, 85*
---owned what was formerly Tom Brown place in Franklin
  township, Marion county, Ark................................................................................... 2031
---saw forty-five deer in one group in vicinity of
  Short Mountain......................................................................................................... 560
---son of Allin Trimble 1078, 1679, 1886, 28*, 52*, 316*, 461*
---stood picket duty to watch for Federals when a shot
  was fired accidentally which demoralized sleeping
  men who thought the Federals were coming.................................................. 45*, 46*
---visited by his sister, Mrs. Sarah Lantz, while in
  camp at Yellville, Ark., October 28, 1862............................................................ 128*
---welcomed S. C. Turnbo into Captain Fred Woods' company.......................... 67*
---went to Keesee Mills with Joe Trimble............................................................ 30*, 31*
---went to "South Foot" Woods' Mill with S. C. Turnbo 29*, 30*

Trimble, John (Jack), farm, first occupied by Charles Coker,
then probably occupied by Tom Patterson, then by
Elic Brown................................................................................................................. 559
---had miraculous escape from drowning when canoe con- 
  taining his father and two brothers capsized one
  night in 1857 in Marion county, Ark. ................................................................. 2090, 2091, 2092
---place...................................................................................................................... 2105
---son of Allin Trimble............................................................................................. 2090, 28*, 461*
---was with William Trimble when turkey flew one
  hundred yards after head was shot off............................................................... 1467

Trimble, Lucinda, attended school in Buck Bottom in 1856 taught
by Martin Johnson.................................................................................................... 1679
---attended school in Marion county, Ark., taught by
  Leander Wells in 1854......................................................................................... 1886
---daughter of Allin Trimble.................................................................................. 1570, 1679, 1886, 28*
---engaged to marry Harve Anderson and was grief-
  stricken at his death.............................................................................................. 1570
---married John Walker............................................................................................ 1570

Trimble, Lucinda, see Lucinda Trimble.
Trimble, Malissa, attacked by panther in 1867 but saw it in time to dodge and escape death. 1158
--daughter of Allin Trimble. 1158, 28*
--lived with her parents in Marion county, Ark., in 1867. 1158
--married Reed Keesee, son of Elias Keesee. 1159

Trimble, Mary, attended school in Buck Bottom in 1856 taught by Martin Johnson. 1679
--attended school in Marion county, Ark., taught by Leander Wells in 1854. 1886
--born in Franklin township, Marion county, Ark., in 1846. 1579
--daughter of Allin Trimble. 1579, 1867, 1886, 28*
--died at Harrison, Ark., in 1906. 1579
--first husband Yellville Bill Coker. 1579
--second husband James King. 1579

Trimble, Mary Jane, buried in graveyard at mouth of Brattons Spring creek. 1559, 1596
--daughter of William and Sally (Coker) Trimble. 1596
--married Abe Hove. 1558, 1596
--sister of Allin Trimble. 1558

Trimble, Milton, see Milton (Milt) Trimble.

Trimble, Milton (Milt), attended school in Marion county, Ark., taught by Leander Wells in 1854. 1886
--had miraculous escape from drowning when canoe containing his father and two brothers capsized one night in 1857 in Marion county, Ark. 2090, 2091, 2092
--lived on Asa Yocum farm in Marion county, Ark., in early day. 620
--son of Allin Trimble. 620, 1076, 1886, 2090, 28*, 461*

Trimble, Mrs. Sally, see Sally Coker, daughter of Buck Coker.
--widow of Billy Trimble, married Mike Yocum. 1245

Trimble, Sarah, daughter of Allin Trimble. 10*
--married "Crate" Hogan, and when he died, married Jeff Lance. 10*

Trimble, William, as a bear hunter—in 1816 was bitten by bear. 427, 428, 429
--children: Dicy, Mary Jane, and Allin. 1596
--killed in 1817 on White river. 427
--lived on George Fritts place in Marion county, Ark., that J. C. Turnbo later owned. 2031
--married Sally Coker, daughter of Buck Coker. 427, 1596
--settled in Marion county, Ark., in 1814. 426, 567, 659, 1596

Trimble, William, attended school in Marion county, Ark., taught by Leander Wells in 1854. 1885
--belonged to 14th Arkansas but transferred to General W. L. Cabell's cavalry. 132* cont.
Trimble, William, cont.
--gives account of miraculous escape from drowning when canoe containing his father and two brothers capsize one night in 1857 in Marion county, Ark....
\[2090, 2091, 2092\]
--pioneer of Marion county, Ark........................................ 620
--saw fourteen deer enter lane near home when living on Asa Yocum farm......................................................... 620
--son of Allin Trimble 561, 620, 1467, 1885, 1999, 2090, 461*
--tells bear story of his father and Ned Coker pursuing a bear and the bear would climb a hill, then roll down it, looking like a snowball........ 561, 562, 563
--tells panther story.......................................................... 561
--was with Sam Johnson swimming horses across the river at the time of Johnson's drowning... 1999, 2000, 2001

Tripp, Billy, as a bear hunter.............................................. 494
--pioneer of Denton county, Mo........................................... 493

Tripp, Christopher, as a bear hunter..................................... 494
--nephew of Billy Tripp....................................................... 494

Tripp, Thomas, pioneer of Christian county, Mo....................... 635
--saw two bucks, one dead, with horns locked in 1856.. 635

Tripp, Wash, as a bear hunter................................................ 494
--brother of Billy Tripp....................................................... 494

Trusty, George, escaped drowning in overflow of 1894................. 1936
--son of William and Liddie Trusty...................................... 1936

Trusty, Homer, drowned in overflow of 1894.............................. 1936, 1937
--son of William and Liddie Trusty...................................... 1936

Trusty, Lester, drowned in overflow of 1894............................. 1936, 1937
--son of William and Liddie Trusty...................................... 1936

Trusty, Mrs. Liddie, drowned in overflow of 1894...................... 1936, 1937
--wife of William Trusty.................................................... 1936

Trusty, Voner, daughter of William and Liddie Trusty................. 1936
--escaped drowning in overflow of 1894................................ 1936

Trusty, William, rented mill from Brice Milum in Boone county,
Ark., in 1894......................................................................... 1936

Tucker, Betsy, place, once John Tabor's place.......................... 802

Tucker, Nancy, daughter of Steve and Patsy (Barber) Tucker........ 1823

Tucker, Perry, in charge of men at Saltpeter powder works when it was destroyed......................................................... 158

Tucker, Polly Ann, daughter of Steve and Patsy (Barber) Tucker... 1824
--married Jess Hasket.......................................................... 1824
Tucker, Steve, lived on Crooked creek below Yellville, Ark., awhile. 1026, 1027
settled in Marion county, Ark., on Fallen Ash creek in 1842. 1823, 1824
wife's name Patsy (Barber) Tucker. 1823

Tunsil, Ed, proprietor of small steamboat plying White river from Mississippi river to the Buffalo Shoals. 1652

Turkey, calling a. 1216
--flew seventy-five yards with its head shot off. 1353
--flew some distance straight up with its heart practically shot out. 1353
--gobbler that weighed thirty-two pounds gross. 947
--large one weighing forty pounds. 511
--wounded turkey flew into tree and got tangled in branches. 1305

Turkeys, buzzards mistaken for. 1372
--eight turkeys killed and one wounded with three shots. 1402, 1403
--flocks of came so close to house one could stand in doorway and shoot one before they got away. 1269
--frightened by eagle. 1407
--large flocks of. 1299
--miscellaneous. 1464 to 1476
--plentifulness of. 407, 438, 527, 946, 947, 1806
--settlers would destroy eggs, thinking turkeys a nuisance. 1300
--seven killed out of a flock. 513
--six killed by hunter who shot once into flock in Taney county, Mo. 1355
--their wings gummed so bad with honey dew they could not fly, in 1832. 448
--trapped eleven grown ones at one time near Theodosia. 927
--twenty-seven seen one day by S. C. Turmo. 1249
--two fought until weak and feeble. 1352
--two killed at one shot. 1352

Turley, Asa, early resident on Lick creek. 1701

Turley, Ben, early resident on Lick creek. 1701

Turley, Charles ("Wid"), born on Brattons Spring creek in Ozark county, Mo., in 1848. 1098
--frightened by two panthers. 1098
--son of "Dine" Turley. 1098

Turley, "Dine," buried in graveyard at mouth of Brattons Spring creek. 1098
--pioneer of Ozark county, Mo. 1098
--settled Jack Ellison farm. 1098

Turley, Jake, Jr., attended school on Lick creek taught by Charles Gooldy. 1835
--son of Jake Turley, Sr. 1835

Turley, Mack, attended school on Lick creek taught by Charles Gooldy. 1835
--son of Jake Turley, Sr. 1835
Turley, MacDonald, died at Gainesville, Mo., in 1905. 845
  --hunter in Baxter county, Ark. 902
  --saw wolves. 902
  --son of Jacob Turley. 1155
  --tells of dog being pursued by two wolves. 845, 846
  --tells story as told by William Bridges of seeing
    a panther attack and kill a deer. 1155, 1156, 1157

Turley, Polly, attended school on Lick creek taught by Charles
  Goodly. 1835
  --daughter of Jake Turley, Sr. 1614, 1835
  --married Boles Van Meter. 1614

Turley, "Wid," killed large buck with big set of horns. 714
  --pioneer of Ozark county, Mo. 714

Turman, John B. C., officer of 1st Arkansas Cavalry, Union. 266

Turnbo, Andrew J. (Andy), attended school in Marion county, Ark.,
  taught by Miss Fannie Chihaimey. 1702
  --born in Keesee township, Marion county, Ark., in 1863 1413
  --had experience with guerrillas as a baby. 317
  --was afraid his pet terrapin would scare when his
    father shot a squirrel. 1413

Turnbo, Andrew J., died in Tarrant county, Texas, in 1887, and
  buried in graveyard at the White Chapel. 1630
  --son of James and Felica (Coffee) Turnbo. 1629
  --wife's name Sarah Spain. 1630

Turnbo, Bubby, see Lafayette L. (Bubby) Turnbo.

Turnbo, Eliza, born in 1824. 1704
  --buried in Riddle graveyard. 1704
  --died in 1868. 1704
  --wife of J. C. Turnbo. 1704

Turnbo, Elizabeth, daughter of James and Felica (Coffee) Turnbo. 1629

Turnbo, Gracie (Cricket) Elmira, daughter of J. C. and Eliza
  (Onestatt) Turnbo. 1705, 9*, 472*
  --frightened by panther in 1866 just west of Riddle
    graveyard. 1705, 1706
  --had experience with guerrillas. 322
  --married Isaac Nave in 1875. 1706
  --sister of J. C. Turnbo. 322

Turnbo, Gracie M., daughter of James and Felica (Coffee) Turnbo. 1629
  --died in Parker county, Texas, in 1890. 1630
  --married Martin Johnson. 1640, 1630
  --sister of J. C. Turnbo. 1540

Turnbo, Mrs. Huldah, born in Ozark county, Mo., in 1846. 1566
  --buried in cemetery at Pontiac, Mo., in 1907. 1566
  --daughter of Sam and Hattie (Keesee) Johnson. 1566
  --first husband's name Andrew Herd. 1566
  --gives sad incident of Andy Bevins and his wife
    dying one day an hour apart. 1566, 1567
  --second husband's name J. N. (Newt) Turnbo. 1566
Turnbo, James, born in Virginia in 1781. ................................. 1629
--died in 1827 ................................................................. 1629
--his people were Pennsylvania Dutch and settled in Pennsylvania years before Revolutionary War. .................... 1629
--married Felicia Coffee in 1787 in Tennessee .................... 1629
--settled in Maury county, Tenn., where Nathan, Mary, James C., Margarette, Andrew J., Gracie M., Elizabeth, William Claiborne, and Nancy A., were born ... 1629

Turnbo, James Coffee, became ill while in army and returned home, and received some venison from a friend who was a Union sympathizer, which caused considerable gossip ................................................................. 16*, 17*
--belonged to Colonel Tom Freeman's regiment and in fight near Augusta on White River April 1, 1864 .... 396*
--born and reared on Sugar creek, Maury county, Tenn., in 1820 ................................................................. 451, 1629, 1704
--bought merchandise off the steamboat "Mary Patterson" in April, 1861, which merchandise had a ready sale ................................................................. 13*, 14*
--buried in Riddle graveyard ............................................. 1704
--camped one night in Marion county, Ark., with J. N. (Newt) Turnbo and R. M. (Rufe) Jones to avoid the enemy, the third year of war, and encountered wolves ................................................................. 832
--died June 14, 1870 ................................................................. 1664, 1704
--elected lieutenant in 14th Arkansas Regiment ... 118, 16*
--employed Leander Wells to teach school in Marion county, Ark., in 1854 ................................................................. 1885
--father of S. C. Turnbo ................................................................. 118
--frightened by bear ................................................................. 413, 414, 415
--had experience with sorghum seed ..................................... 1838, 1839
--had interview with panther one night in 1865 while hiding out from enemy in Marion county, Ark. 1001, 1002
--had narrow escapes in battle of Elkhorn ................................ 33*
--harvested crop in Taney county, Mo., in 1855 .................... 1745
--headed one side of contestants to rid country of obnoxious birds and beasts ................................................................. 1742
--helped capture man who murdered Rufus White ............................................. 2129
--hid in Asa Yocum's barn with others from Federals who were supposed to be invading settlement .... 47*, 48*
--hid provisions in bluff to be kept hidden while war was on ................................................................. 41*
--his cattle stolen by guerrillas ........................................... 39*
--killed catamount that had killed turkey ................................ 1473
--lived in Marion county, Ark., from September 6, 1859, until his death, June 14, 1870 ................. 426, 1664
--lived on left bank of White river in what is now Keesee township, Marion county, Ark., on George Fritts farm, buying farm in 1859 426, 1003, 1664, 2031, 7*
--moved from Beaver creek to Elbow creek in 1849 ....
--moved from mouth of Elbow creek to farm opposite the Panther Bottom in 1853 ................................................................. 1486
--owned farm, known as Bill Dial place after being owned by Sam Magness, and now known as Baxter Brown farm, in Taney county, Mo., buying it from Cage Hogan for $525 (page 2058), and living there from 1853 to 1859 ......................... 1005, 1006, 1540, 1742 cont.
Turnbo, James Coffee, cont.
--pursued by panther when driving an ox-wagon while living on north bank of White river, on what is now Jim Roselle farm.......................... 1088, 1089
--returned to home in Marion county, Ark., after close of war.......................... 473*
--set out fruit trees in 1861 when living in Keesee township, Marion county, Ark.................. 1718, 1719
--Son of James and Felica (Coffee) Turnbo.................. 1629
--Southern sympathizer.......................... 851
--surrendered to Federals to gain protection from robbers and marauders who stole everything he possessed at his home in Marion county, Ark., and moved to Ozark county, Mo, where he was treated well by the Federals, except at times when a band would molest him or his family, and one man later confessed he had been hired to kill him but did not have the heart to do so.......................... 1474, 466*, 467*, 468*, 469*, 470*, 471*, 472*
--surrounded by wolves while camping one night to avoid enemy in Marion county, Ark.................. 882, 883
--used hatter shop built by Jimmie and Hugh Jones for a blacksmith shop in Taney county, Mo.................. 2138
--visited by bear one night while in camp.................. 452
--visited his son, S. C. Turnbo, at Camp Bragg August 26, 1862........................................ 105*
--when twenty years old, with two other men, went to Memphis on foot where they embarked on a steamboat for Little Rock, Ark., and a few days later went to Ozark, Ark., by steamboat, then walked to Carrollton, Carroll county, Ark.................. 450
--worked for Dr. A. S. Layton in pineries near Forsyth, Mo........................................ 413, 451
--worked for Sam Nelson in Taney county, Mo., in 1840........................................ 450
--wife's name Eliza (Onstatt) Turnbo.................. 7*

Turnbo, Mrs. J. C., see Eliza Onstatt.
--died on George Fritts, Sr., farm in Marion county, Ark., January 15, 1868.......................... 1664

Turnbo, James D., pursued by centipede twelve inches long..... 1442

Turnbo, Jefferson Newton (Newt)........................................ 464*
--attended school in Marion county, Ark., taught by Leander Wells in 1854.......................... 1885
--attended school taught by William (Sears) Evans........................................ 1552
--belonged to Colonel Tom Freeman's regiment and in fight near Augusta on White river April 1, 1864.......................... 396*
--brother of S. C. Turnbo.......................... 322
--camped one night in Marion county, Ark., with his father and R. M. (Rufe) Jones to avoid the enemy the third year of war and encountered wolves.......................... 832
--died and buried in cemetery opposite Panther Bottom in Ozark county, Mo., in February, 1858.......................... 1572
--fled from men he thought to be Federals only to be followed by two pups which yelped and kept right at his heels.......................... 472
--gives story of eagle killing turkey in 1859.. 1473, 1474 cont.
Turnbo, Jefferson Newton (Newt), cont.
--gives story of seeing fox catch turkey... 1474, 1475
--had experience with guerrillas...................... 322
--hid in Aza Yocum's barn with others from Federals
who were supposed to be invading settlement... 47*, 48*
--played in hollows surrounding Hester schoolhouse
in 1859............................................ 771
--saw panther and killed rattlesnake one day in
1860............................................... 1003
--son of J. C. Turnbo.................................. 1855
--son of J. C. and Eliza (Onstatt) Turnbo......... 832, 9*
--surrendered to Federals to gain protection........ 467*
--tells of being surrounded by wolves while camping
one night in Marion county, Ark...................... 882, 883
--wife's name Huldah Johnson.......................... 1872

Turnbo, Jim........................................... 472*
--attended school in Marion county, Ark., taught by
Miss Fannie Chihaineys............................... 1702
--son of J. C. and Eliza (Onstatt) Turnbo.......... 9*

Turnbo, Lafayette L. (Bobby).......................... 464*, 468*
--attended school in Marion county, Ark., taught by
Leander Wells in 1854................................ 1885
--attended school taught by William (Sears) Evens.. 1552
--brother of S. C. Turnbo............................. 322
--born in 1848........................................ 1704
--died in Marion county, Ark., January 25, 1868...
..................................................... 1664, 1704
--had experience with guerrillas..................... 322
--had miraculous escape when going to mill on East
Sugar Loaf creek in an ox wagon and the wagon box
turned over, trapping him and another small boy
under it, and the wagon tongue happening to dis-
join, thus saving them from being dragged to their
death.................................................. 2105, 2106
--played in hollows surrounding Hester schoolhouse
in 1859............................................. 771
--saw eagle that had killed turkey in 1859... 1473, 1474
--saw fox capture turkey in Ozark county, Mo., in
1865.................................................. 1474
--son of J. C. and Eliza (Onstatt) Turnbo.. 1704, 1885, 9*

Turnbo, Lizzie, attended school in Marion county, Ark.,
taught by Miss Fannie Chihaineys....................... 1702
--buried in graveyard at mouth of Brattons Spring
creek.................................................. 1702
--died near Gainesville, Mo., in 1899.................. 1702
--married H. E. (Ed) Upton in 1886.................... 1702

Turnbo, Margarette, daughter of James and Felica (Coffee)
Turnbo.................................................. 1629

Turnbo, Margarette Felicia............................ 470*, 472*
--attended school taught by William (Sears) Evens.. 1552
--daughter of J. C. and Eliza Turnbo............... 1705, 9*
--frightened by panther in 1866 just west of
Riddle graveyard.................................... 1705, 1706
--had experience with guerrillas..................... 317
--helped bury Lige Sims............................... 1568
--married Rufus M. Jones................................ 1705
Turnbo, Mary, born in Maury county, Tenn., in 1826. 1629
--daughter of James and Felica (Coffee) Turnbo. 1629

Turnbo, Mary Lucy, born in 1855. 1704
--buried in Riddle graveyard. 1704
--daughter of J. C. and Eliza (Onstott) Turnbo 1664, 1704, 9*
--died in April, 1869, being burned to death on what
   is now Jim Roselle farm. 1664, 1704
--had experience with guerrillas. 317, 322
--sister of S. C. Turnbo. 322

Turnbo, Mrs. Mary M., mother's maiden name Elizabeth Hamblin... 1721
--niece of Vincent Hamblin, Jim Jones and Franky
   Jones. 1721
--possessed letter written by Vincent Hamblin to his
   sister Elizabeth February 19, 1845. 1721, 1722
--wife of S. C. Turnbo. 1721

Turnbo, Nancy A., daughter of James and Felica (Coffee) Turnbo. 1629
--died in Maury county, Tenn., in 1900. 1650
--married John Bailey. 1650

Turnbo, Newton Jefferson, see Jefferson Newton (Newt) Turnbo.

--accompanied his father home from army when his
   father became ill with cramp colic. 23*
--arrested falsely for going to sleep on guard duty 63, 101*
--arrived at Shreveport, La., from hospital at
   Jefferson, Texas, April 13, 1864, and went to a hos-
   pital for shelter but received no food, and next day
   found shelter with a number of other stragglers until
   the troops arrived in town on the 16th when he joined
   his regiment. 325*, 326*, 327*
--as a guard of a bridge in Little Rock in August,
   1863. 283*, 284*, 285*
--as a guard of the prison in Little Rock in August,
   1863. 287*
--at Camp Bragg. 95*, 96*, 97*, 98*
--attempted to pass armed officers against orders to
   get into Huntsville to obtain whisky before it was
   confiscated. 22*
--attended celebration of Fourth of July at Forsyth,
   Mo., in 1848. 1832, 1833
--attended his first school at mouth of Beaver creek
   taught by Bill Wheeler in 1849. 1907
--attended school at mouth of Beaver creek in 1860. 1908
--attended school in Buck Bottom in 1856 taught by
   Martin Johnson. 1678
--attended school in Marion county, Ark., taught by
   Leander Wells in 1854. 1885
--became over-heated in 1907 and his life was no
   doubt saved by the timely aid of a boy pouring
   water on his head. 2308, 2309
--became over-heated on rapid retreat in swamps of
   Louisiana in June, 1863. 265*
--befriended by several officers when accused of having gone to sleep while on guard duty. 
--carried cotton to Jesse Hudson's gin when a boy. 
--chased two of his father's hogs that had escaped through the war and gone wild. 
--comments on burying of dead of Hindman's division the winter of 1863. 
--conversed pleasantly with a Federal prisoner while acting as guard to the annoyance of a Confederate officer who observed him. 
--disobeyed orders and got himself something to eat. 
--enjoyed himself while in camp at Camden, Ark., reading considerably. 
--explained to owner of slaves who was very angry and armed with a shot-gun to shoot the "incarnate fiend" who had been telling his negroes they were free according to the President of the United States. 
--felt sad at giving up defense of the South at end of war but deemed it wiser to be cheerful and be glad the war was over. 
--given name "Glabe". 
--gives account of revival meeting at Camden, Ark., in 1864. 
--gives eulogy on education. 
--gives incident of man riding to his residence in Marion county, Ark., astride a muly cow. 
--gives story of a freak child born that appeared to be half human and half snake. 
--guarded a crazy man in Hindman's division. 
--had chill from being drenched with rain when on march from Camp Bragg to Shreveport, La., and received permission to lag behind, when he went into a cotton gin and covered himself with seed cotton until he became warm again. 
--had experience on steamboat going to Pine Bluff January 18, 1863, when he and six other men went down into the hull of the boat to get warm, declaring if "anything happened" to the boat they would not try to escape but just die and be out of the misery they were suffering, but when the boat ran into some object, they each one fell over each other trying to get out of the hull. 
--had narrow escape from drowning when he got fastened under a log when diving from an old keel boat while in camp at Camden, Ark. 
--had narrow escapes in battle at Jenkins Ferry, one of which times he was knocked down by a ball striking his wet blanket and thought he was killed for awhile, when he discovered he was all right and fled through mud as fast as he could, losing his hat and a shoe on the way. 
--had narrow escape when a tree suddenly fell a few feet from where he was resting while in Camp Sumpter. 

cont.
had wild flight through the woods one night in May, 1862, when he had gone out with Joe Trimble to learn news of the Federals and heard horses' hoofs...

---helped bury men who died of yellow fever. 1078, 275
---helped kill a hog against military orders while in camp at Camden, Ark. 369
---hid his percussion caps he had carried home from war for fear he might meet an irregular band of Federals who might plunder his knapsack. 460
---his arrival into camp on Livingstone creek on the opposite side of White river from Mount Olive in Izard county, Ark., June 28, 1862. 66*, 67*
---in camp at Camp Bragg. 101*, 102*, 103*, 104*, 105*
---in camp at Camp Livingstone. 78*, 79*, 80*
---in the army.

86* to 88*, 111* to 123*, 124* to 129*, 134* to 153*, 172* to 176*, 188* to 196*, 213* to 215*, 219* to 222*, 254* to 262*, 273* to 281*, 308* to 315*, 318* to 319*, 328* to 339*, 372* to 376*, 423*, 434*, 348* to 355*, 365* to 367*, 380* to 382*, 389* to 398*, 415* to 417*

---left for home on the steamboat Colonel Chapin at Shreveport, La., June 9, 1865, after the surrender.

---left home for army June 26, 1862, after bidding friends and landmarks good-by, and lay down in the open that night to sleep but the howling of wolves kept him awake. 61*, 62*, 63*
---left hospital at Jefferson, Texas, April 15, 1864, for Shreveport, La., by steamboat. 323*, 324*
---letters from. 2294 to 2395
---lived on Elbow creek from 1849 to 1853. 814
---lived on Elbow Shoals in Taney county, Mo., from 1849 to 1853. 1815
---made decision to go into Confederate army. 32*
---married Mary Matilda Holt, daughter of Feilden and Elizabeth (Hamblin) Holt, on Sugar Loaf Prairie, on what is known as Prairie Bill Coker place, now Bill Pumphrey place, in 1869. 963
---obtained doctor who treated Peter Hoodenpile when wounded by guerrillas, thus saving his life. 256, 257
---obtained thirty-day furlough while in camp near Marshall, Texas, to visit a friend in Jefferson, Texas, but the friend could not be located and after spending the night with a fine old Southern family he returned to camp and gave his furlough to another young man. 412*, 413*, 414*
---one of detail sent to capture Union men in vicinity. 83*, 84*, 85*
---one of twenty-five men who marched to the quartermaster's department in Marshall, Texas, to search for alleged smuggled clothing after news of Lee's surrender. 399*, 400*, 401*, 402*, 403*
---one of twenty-five men who voluntarily overpowered four men who were appropriating four wagons of ammunition after the news of Lee's surrender to sell to citizens. 399*
Turnbo, S. C. ("Clabe"). cont.
--on his way back home in December, 1866, after hav-
ing worked a year for Joe Strickland.... 483*, 484*, 485*
--on his way back home in December, 1866, after hav-
ing worked a year for Joe Strickland, built a raft
with the aid of an ex-federal soldier who was also
wanting to cross a stream, but the raft was a fail-
ure, and the two men separated, and farther up the
river some men put him across in a canoe 486*, 487*, 488*
--on his way back home in December, 1866, after
having worked a year for Joe Strickland, continued to
meet kind people, and his last stop before reaching
home was at the home of Mr. Omstead Hutson who
was fatally ill and desirous of some dried apples,
which he procured the next morning after his return
to the home of his parents, December 13, 1866......

--------------------------------------------------------------------- 489*, 490*, 491*
--on his way from hospital at Little Rock to Camden,
reaching there May 26, 1865...... 243*, 244*, 245*, 246*
--on his way from hospital at Little Rock to Camden,
where the food was too poor to eat 239*, 240*, 241*, 242*
--on picket duty.................................. 71*
--on the march.................................... 68*, 69*, 70*
--on way home on steamboat Colonel Chapin, some of
the men left the boat, thinking their lives in dan-
ger from the crew wanting to drown them, but he
stayed with the boat, saying if the boat sank he
had just as good a chance to swim to shore as the
crew had........................................ 429*, 430*, 431*, 432*
--on way home on steamboat Colonel Chapin, stopped
at several ports, getting to Montgomery Point June
18, 1865.................. 433*, 434*, 435*
--on way home on steamboat Colonel Chapin, was very
glad to see White river, his home river...... 437*, 438*
--on way home on steamboat Colonel Chapin, was with
boat to Paroquet Bluff where he started to his
home with small group after bidding good-bye to the
other men who were going to their respective homes
from there........................................ 439*, 440*
--picked up small copy of the New Testament in
Camden, Ark., in September, 1864, which he kept as
a souvenir......................................... 381*
--played in hollows surrounding Heeter schoolhouse
in 1859............................................ 771
--present at home of Bob Magness the night of Rufus
White's murder in 1856............................ 2129
--quotes a letter he had written home commenting on
conditions in his division in 1863..... 227*, 228*, 229*
--received confession of John Williams who had
killed a man by mistake.............................. 1983
--remembers Sugar Loaf Knob in Boone county, Ark., in
1859............................................ 1938
--returned to army in February, 1862, after a fur-
lough, and stayed all night with Colonel Wm. C.
Mitchell........................................... 24*
--saw deer, turkeys, catamounts, and a rattlesnake
one day in 1855 in Taney county, Mo......... 1248, 1249
--saw rattlesnake six feet long with fourteen rattles 1420
cont.
Turnbo, S. C. ("Clabe"), cont.
--sent to hospital at Jefferson, Texas, by wagon and steamboat, from Camp Windy April 3, 1864................. 321*, 322*, 323*

--sent to hospital at Monroe, La., from Delhi, where he had better care until he was well enough to leave hospital and was sent to a convalescent camp in the river bottom a half mile above Monroe................. 269*, 270*, 271*, 272*

--sent to Saint Johns College hospital May 18, 1863, when troops left Camp Texas for Camden.................... 236*

--spoiled ten bushels of apples by putting them away for winter in the wrong way.................. 23*, 24*

--spoke to dummy, thinking it a woman, in store in Vicksburg, when on way home from war, which embarrassed him to the extent he went back to boat and stayed there until the regiment left town.............. 434*

--started ahead of troops to Delhi as he was ill with swamp fever and could walk only very slowly.................. 265*, 267*, 268*

--started to capture a horse-thief but his bravery vanished and he returned home............................ 40*

--started to Texas January 23, 1866, from his home in Taney county, Mo., having become lonesome there because so many men had been slain in the war and having no way to make money as every one was too poor from the war to employ him, and he went on foot, stopping at residents along the way and treated kindly, until he reached home of Joe Strickland, when he decided to return home instead of going on to Texas..... 477*, 478*, 479*, 480*, 481*, 482*

--stood guard to watch for enemy at Asa Yocum's barn when Federals were reported to be invading settlement.................. 47*, 48*

--suffered with sore feet.......................... 174*, 175*

--sworn into the Confederate army at Yellville, Ark., June 19, 1862........................................ 58*, 59*, 60*

tells of executions while in camp at Camden, Ark... 377*, 378*, 379*

tells of wolves attacking his parents' sheep in Taney county, Mo........................................ 863

--treated kindly by Federal soldiers after the surrender at Shreveport, La.............. 425*, 426*, 427*

--tried to calm fears of the old and feeble man, Charles Coker, who was hiding in the thicket from the Federals he had heard were coming to kill everybody.................. 49*, 50*

--visited by his father at Yellville, Ark., October 27, 1862........................................ 127*, 128*

--visited by his father August 26, 1862.............. 105*

--visited Forsyth, Mo., in October, 1861, which had been depredated by the enemy and was almost deserted.............. 26*, 27*

--visited friends in Shelby's brigade when camped near Camp Bragg........................................ 315*

--visited his father while in the army and traveled many miles, stopping at homes for shelter........ 19*, 20* cont.
Turnbo, S. C. ("Clabe"), cont.

--visited his uncle, Mat Laughlin, to find whether or not he was safe, but right after he left his uncle was captured by Federals. .......... 42*, 43*, 44*

--visited Sisney graveyard in Ozark county, Mo., in 1906. ........................................ 1581

--visited spot in 1869 where Joe Allin's bones had become disinterred and reburied them. ........ 2206

--walking home from war after leaving steamboat at Paroquet Bluff, encountered kind and unkind people. ........................................ 442*, 443*, 444*, 445*

--walking home from war after leaving steamboat at Paroquet Bluff, fared rather well on plenty of milk and some bread from residents along the way, drinking a half-gallon of milk at one home and on the woman's offer of more milk, declined, feeling "just like a pus-gutted pig" and spending a night at the home of a man who had been a captain of his regiment. .......... 446*, 447*, 448*, 449*

--walking home from war after leaving steamboat at Paroquet Bluff, met more kind people. ...... 450*, 451*, 452*

--walking home from war after leaving steamboat at Paroquet Bluff, observed unmistakable evidence of the hardships among the survivors of the war. ........ 454*, 455*, 456*, 457*, 458*, 459*

--walking home from war after leaving steamboat at Paroquet Bluff, paid a visit to his home place and found two nearly starved women and some children occupying it subsisting on apples out of the orchard and having only a pile of straw for a bed, his parents having gone to Ozark county, Mo., after swearing allegiance to the Federal government. .......... 460*, 461*, 462*

--walking home from war after leaving steamboat at Paroquet Bluff, visited his aunt, Mrs. Elmina Magness, in Taney county, Mo., feeling it prudent to wait awhile before going to his parents in Ozark county, Mo., because of the irregulars still making the country unsafe. .......... 463*, 464*

--walking home from war after leaving steamboat at Paroquet Bluff, visited his parents in Ozark county, Mo., accompanied by his aunt, Mrs. Elmina Magness, and Mrs. Wilse Brown (465*, 466*) and in October, 1865, helped his parents and family move back to their old home. .......... 473*

--wanted to keep official papers burned after Lee's surrender but denied the privilege. .......... 417*

--was writing his diary of events occurring in the 27th Arkansas when Colonel Shaver spoke to him and he asked him if he had any suggestions to make useful in keeping the record and Colonel Shaver said, "None, only be sure to stick to facts." .......... 393*

--went to Jimmie Jones' Mill but fell in company with a party of Confederate irregulars and while with them some Federals took his shelled corn he had left at the mill. .......... 34*, 35*, 36*, 37*

--went to Keesee Mills with Joe Trimble. .......... 30*, 31* cont.
Turnbo, S. C. ("Glade") cont.
--went to "South Foot" Woods' mill with Joe Trimble.......................... 29*, 30*
--went to Yellville, Ark., for medicine for his father and was so exhausted from loss of sleep in waiting on his father that he fell off his horse and didn't awaken until morning........ 16*, 17*
--withstood terrible raking fire when advancing with Colonel Grinstead's reserve to support the skirmish line at Jenkins Ferry............ 342*, 343*, 344*
--witnessed execution of James Monroe........... 109*, 110*
--witnessed execution of Jeff Arnold for desertion.... 89*, 90*, 91*, 92*, 93*, 94*
--witnessed execution of two men for desertion January 9, 1863.................. 181*, 182*, 183*
--went to battle ground after battle of Jenkins Ferry to see if all wounded men had been picked up and found one badly wounded man who had not been found and discovered that uniforms, boots and hats had been stolen from some of the dead......... 356*, 357*, 358*

Turnbo, Sally, daughter of J. C. and Eliza(Onstatt) Turnbo.............. 9*

Turnbo, William Claiborne, buried in Turnbo graveyard five miles south of Mt. Pleasant, Maury county, Tenn.... 1631
--married Jane Mathis in Maury county, Tenn.............. 1631
--moved with his wife to Powhatan, Ark.................. 1631
--son of James and Felicia (Coffee) Turnbo........... 1629
--worked in mines in California and returned to Tennessee, then walked all way to Taney county, Mo., to visit his brother James C. Turnbo............. 1630

Turnbull, Margarette, attended school in Pulaski county, Mo., taught by a Mr. Hatley..................... 1899

Turner, Clamp, brother of Jake Turner.................. 1867
--early resident on left hand prong of Crooked creek in Boone county, Ark.............. 1687

Turner, Jake, early resident on left hand prong of Crooked creek in Boone county, Ark................... 1687

Turner, Jerry, born in Boone county, Ark., in 1849........... 1853
--gives reminiscences of early settlers.. 1853, 1854, 1855
--son of Bradley and Mary (Harris) Turner............ 1853

Turpin, Jim, born in Sharp county, Ark.............. 301
--withstood torture by guerrillas for sake of benefactor, and later lived at Ash Grove, Mo... 301, 302

Turtles, see reptiles.

Tutt, Dave (not Little Dave Tutt), resident of Shawneetown, now Yellville, Ark., in 1837................. 1811

Tutt, Dave ("Little"), killed at Springfield, Mo.............. 75*
--member of 27th Arkansas.................. 75*
Tutt, David G., early resident of Marion county, Ark. 1651
--sold improvement to Henderson Fee. 1651
--son-in-law of Dave Stinnett. 1691, 1651
--wife's name Elizabeth (Leathy) Stinnett. 1691, 1651

Tutt, David R., see David G. Tutt.

Tutt, Davis Carey, involved in quarrel with Everettes in Marion county, Ark. 2154

Tutt, Hamp, early settler of Marion county, Ark. 1649
--resident of Shawneetown, now Yellville, Ark., in 1837. 1811

Tutt, Hansford, had dealings with the Everettes which was beginning of a long feud in Marion county, Ark. 2154
--was waylaid and shot one year after Everette and King fight. 2157

Tutt, Jefferson, involved in quarrel with Everettes in Marion county, Ark. 2154

Tutt, Jeffrey, father of Hamp Tutt. 1633
--grandfather of Dave Tutt who was killed at Springfield, Mo. 1633
--pioneer of Shawneetown, Ark. 1633

Tutt, Mrs. Nancy, early resident of Yellville, Ark. 1691
--widow of Hansford Tutt. 1691

TWENTY-SEVENTH ARKANSAS REGIMENT

Twenty-Seventh Arkansas Regiment.
--advanced in line of battle through woods near Buena Vista April 26, 1864, toward where they had heard some firing, only to discover the firing had been done by some Indian soldiers belonging to the command shooting some fat hogs to obtain pork for breakfast. 332*
--amusements of members of while in camp at Camden, Ark., dancing in an abandoned house, bathing, and playing marbles. 368*, 369*, 370*, 371*
--arrived at Arkadelphia October 3, 1863, on the retreat from Little Rock. 302*, 303*, 304* cont.
Twenty-Seventh Arkansas Regiment, cont.

---arrived at Camp Bragg in Independence county, Ark.,
July 28, 1862.......................... 96*

---arrived at Pine Bluff amid hardships January 15, 1863, only to learn the enemy was not coming to Pine Bluff, and returned to Little Rock to the penitentiary January 19, 1863.................. 213*, 214*, 215*

---assigned to post duty in Little Rock in August, 1863.......................... 282*, 283*

---attached to General Hindman's division at the mouth of Mulberry river November 7, 1862.............. 145*

---band of played "Dixie" when passing through town which invoked much cheering and waving of handkerchiefs by citizens.......................... 113*

---brigade consisting of 27th Arkansas, Grinstead's South Arkansas 33rd, and 22nd changed commandship from Colonel R. G. Shaver to General John C. Tappan........ 221*

---brigade including changed by substituting Colonel M. L. Grinstead's South Arkansas 33rd for Colonel White's Missouri Regiment.......................... 146*

---brigade including 27th Arkansas joined by Dawson's and Portlock's consolidated regiments with Lieutenant-Colonel Hardy as commander when Shaver's 22nd and 27th Arkansas joined at Camp Windy.................. 320*

---brigade organized consisting of 27th Arkansas under Colonel Shaler, 22nd Arkansas under Colonel Shaver, and Colonel White's Missouri Regiment, the brigade commanded by Colonel "Bob" R. G. Shaver.................. 119*

---broke camp at Camp Bragg September 11, 1862, and marched to Camp Shaver near Pocahontas.................. 111*, 112*, 113*, 114*, 115*

---broke camp at Camp Livingstone July 17, 1862, and went to Burroughsville, now Marshall, Searcy county, Ark., and camped............... 86*, 87*, 88*

---broke camp near Burroughsville, Searcy county, Ark., July 25, 1862, and went into camp at Camp Bragg near Batesville, Independence county, Ark........ 95*, 96*, 97*

---buried Colonel Alexander E. Steen and Colonel Chappel at Fort Smith, Ark., December 14, 1862........ 154*

---camped at Carrollton, Ark., October 31, 1862........ 133*

---camped a week near Yellville, Ark., in 1862........ 169

---cheered by people when marching through town........ 249*, 250*

---cheered by people when marching through towns........ 237*

---Christmas, 1862, with.......................... 156*

---citizens conscripted into but deserted.................. 104*

---Colonel White's Regiment attached to.................. 114*

---commander of Colonel J. R. Shaler.................. 81*, 82*

---command of held by Colonel R. G. Shaver replaced by Brigadier-General John C. Tappan April 10, 1863................. 221*

---command of supplanted by Major Beal Gaither in place of Colonel Shaler and Captain Riggs for lieutenant-colonel in place of A. J. McGinnis.................. 306*

---companies of numbered about 125 men each in July, 1862 96*

---consolidated with Arkansas Regiment under Colonel Adams December 17, 1862, at Camp Mazzard........... 155*

---consolidated with Shaver's 23rd Arkansas at Camp Windy 320*

---cow got among sleeping members of, causing much excitement.......................... 276*, 277*

cont.
Twenty-Seventh Arkansas Regiment, cont.

--crossing the Arkansas river on steamboats January 1st and 2nd, 1863............................. 177*, 178*

--crossing the Boston Mountains November 3rd and 4th, 1862........................................... 158*, 159*

--deserters from June 3, 1863......................................................... 248*

--desertion in.............................................................. 227*

--did picket duty April 22, 1864, while in camp ten miles from Camden, Ark.......................... 329*

--dissolved partnership with the Texans near the 22nd of July, 1863...................................................... 273*

--drilling members of......................................................... 102*, 103*

--established camp near Marshall, Texas, April 8, 1865 397*

--established winter quarters two miles south of Little Rock January 22, 1863..................... 220*

--evacuated Little Rock in September, 1863, marching slowly, being very disheartened........... 295, 296

--evacuated penitentiary near Little Rock January 22, 1863.................................................. 219*

--fare of............................................................... 191*, 192*, 193*, 175*, 204*, 210*

--followed Steele's troops April 29 and 30 in rain and with little sleep, when firing was heard at Jenkins Ferry on the Saline river.......................... 338*, 339*

--followed Steele's troops from Camden, Ark., to two miles beyond Princeton, marching rapidly, April 28 and 29, 1864.......................................................... 335*, 336*, 337*

--forty members of had mumps.................................................. 149*

--fought through battle of Pleasant Hill April 9, 1864 328*

--fun among members of......................................................... 234*, 332*, 391*

--guns of in poor condition.................................................. 145*

--hardships of............................................................... 226*, 227*

--heard news of General "Stonewall" Jackson's death June 2, 1863, at Camden, Ark.................. 246*


--in camp at Camden, Ark....................................................... 368*, 369*, 370*, 371*

--in camp at Camden, Ark., incidents occurring between prisoners of war and members of 372*, 373*, 374*, 375*, 376*

--in camp at Camden, Ark., man whipped severely for inciting negroes to riot......................................................... 381*, 382*

--in camp at Camden, Ark., members of waited anxiously any news of Price's raid into Missouri........... 387*, 388*

--in camp at Camden, Ark., witnessed execution of several men................................................................. 377*, 378*, 379*

--in camp at Camp Bragg.......................... 101*, 102*, 103*, 104*, 105*

--in camp at Camp Livingstone.......................... 78*, 79*

--in camp at Camp Mazzard.......................... 150*

--in camp at Camp Shaver............................. 116*, 117*, 118*

--in camp at Camp Sumpter, had sufficient to eat by many of soldiers spending their pay for meat............. 390*

--in camp in heavily timbered bottom in July, 1863.............................................................. 273*, 274*, 275*

--in camp near Marshall, Texas, members of destroyed ammunition in arsenal at Marshall after Lee's surrender................................................................. 416*
Twenty-Seventh Arkansas Regiment, cont.

--in camp near Marshall, Texas, members of enjoyed full rations after Lee's surrender. .................. 416*

--in camp on Livingstone creek on the opposite side of White river from Mount Olive in Izard county, Ark. ... 66*

--incidents occurring among members of after the news of Lee's surrender while in camp near Marshall, Texas. .................. 399*, 400*, 401*, 402*, 403*

--incidents occurring in .................. 74*, 75*, 76*, 77*

--included with command sent to draw part of General Steele's forces out of Camden April 25, 1864, but failing. .................. 330*, 331*

--in line ready for battle .................. 72*, 73*, 74*, 75*

--joined by another Arkansas regiment under the command of Colonel Robert G. Shaver. .................. 113*

--joined by Colonel H. L. Grinstead's 27th Arkansas. .................. 146*

--left Camden, Ark., in November of 1864 a little behind the remainder of the brigade. .................. 389*

--left Camp Bragg in March, 1864, bound for Shreveport, La., where it was to be combined with the Missouri and Arkansas forces with General Dick Taylor's army and strike a blow to the Federals if they attempted to move into Texas. .................. 317*

--left Camp Mazzard December 27, 1862, and camped between there and Van Buren. .................. 156*

--left Camp Sumpter in March, 1865, with destination of Shreveport, La. .................. 393*

--left camp to occupy Camden, Ark., after General Steele's evacuation April 26, 1864. .................. 333*, 334*

--left Camp Windy for Marshall, Texas, April 1, 1865. .................. 396*

--left Carrollton, Ark., November 1, 1862. .................. 135*

--left Marshall, Texas, on the cars for Greenwood, La., June 6, 1865, on way to Shreveport to surrender. .................. 423*

--left Monroe, La., June 11, 1863, for Delhi, La., by train. .................. 254*, 255*

--left winter quarters at Little Rock May 12, 1863. .................. 230*

--marched from Camp Bragg to a camp called "Windy Hill" five miles from Shreveport on the main road leading to Marshall, Texas, in March, 1864. .................. 318*, 319*

--marched from Greenwood, La., to Shreveport, La., June 7, 1865, to surrender. .................. 424*

--marched from Shreveport, La., to ten miles of Camden, Ark., from April 16 to April 22, 1864. .................. 328*, 329*

--marched into Louisiana again about May 16, 1864, drinking slough water on the trip. .................. 366*, 367*

--marched through Shreveport, La., with its brigade April 16, 1864, on way to Northwest Louisiana. .................. 326*, 327*

--marched to near Princeton, Ark., May 3, 1864. .................. 365*, 366*

--member of accidentally shot himself through hand, which had to be amputated without chloroform as there was none. .................. 143*

--members from detailed to stay with the wagon-train to help get it through the mud and mire January 13, 1863, suffered great hardships. .................. 207*, 208*, 209*

--members of allowed furloughs. .................. 236*, 237*

--members of amused themselves snowballing each other at Camp Sumpter. .................. 391*
Twenty-Seventh Arkansas Regiment, cont.

members of amused themselves while in camp at Buena Vista April 26, 1864, anyway they could except playing cards, the cards having been thrown away........................................ 332*

members of bade their general good-by and left on steamboat Colonel Chapin for home June 9, 1865. 427*, 428*

members of consulted by Colonel Shaver as to their choice of surrendering at Little Rock or Shreveport, which they allowed Colonel Shaver to decide.... 421*, 422*

members of dismounted as infantry........................................ 98*

members of drew new guns December 17, 1862................................ 155*

members of exhausted from lack of food and sleep on retreat toward Little Rock........................................ 168*, 169*

members of given New Year's dinner, 1864, by the regimental officers........................................ 314*, 315*

members of got drunk when camped near distillery August 4, 1863........................................ 277*, 278*, 279*

members of heard speeches from Generals Simon B. Buckner and E. Kirby Smith while in camp near Marshall, Texas........................................ 406*, 407*

members of killed hogs against orders.... 368*, 369*, 370*

members of received new uniforms at Little Rock in May, 1863........................................ 232*

members of started Christmas celebration in Camp Bragg in 1863 ending by General Tappan losing his temper due to a dispatch saying his men had mutinied but apologizing when General Price explained to him the men had been orderly and merely having some fun.......... 308*, 309*, 310*, 311*, 312*, 313*

members of suffered for water........................................ 114*

members of suffered with sore feet................................. 174*, 175*

members of taught to salute by Colonel Shaler........ 117*

members of threw away decks of cards when preparing to go into battle........................................ 331*

members of took no part in mass meeting held to learn the men's sentiments toward continuing or not continuing the war, which meeting proved the soldiers were divided on their sentiments........ 404*, 405*

members of treated in friendly way by Federals after surrender while in camp together at Shreveport, La.............................. 425*, 427*, 432*

members of witnessed execution of Jeff Arnold............. 89*, 90*, 91*, 92*, 93*, 94*

on the march from banks of Mulberry river just out of the Boston Mountains to Hindman's headquarters on the bank of the Mulberry river one mile and a half from the mouth, November 5 to 7, 1862.... 142*, 143*

on the march from Camp Mazzard to "Log town" north of Van Buren, November 29 and 30, 1862... 151*, 152*

on the march from Camp Sumpter to Camp Windy, getting to the latter place about March 25, 1865 394*, 395*

on the march from Camp Texas to Camden from May 18 to May 25, 1863........................................ 235*, 236*, 237*, 238*

on the march from Carrollton, Ark., to the foot of the Boston Mountains................. 134*, 135*, 136*, 137*

on the march from Izard county, stopping the first night at the Antioch church-house, having only a small bit of corn bread for supper... 68*, 69*, 70*

cont.
Twenty-Seventh Arkansas Regiment, cont.
--- on the march from mouth of Mulberry river to Camp Mazzard from November 12th to 14th... 147*, 148*, 149* 
--- on the march from Yellville to Carrollton, Ark.... 
........................................ 150*, 151*, 152*, 153* 
--- on the march to Camp Sumpter from Camden, Ark., in November, 1864, had much trouble with wagons miring down in the bog and the weak teams had to be assisted......................... 389*, 390* 
--- on the march to Little Rock, arriving there August 23, 1863............................. 280*, 281* 
--- on the march toward Yellville, Ark., from Pocahontas to Middleton's Ferry at Big North Fork........... 118*, 119*, 120*, 121*, 122*, 123* 
--- on the retreat from Little Rock, going without supper and breakfast the first night and morning, and men deserting in groups............... 297*, 298*, 299* 
--- on the retreat toward Little Rock... 
........................................ 167*, 168*, 169*, 170*, 171* 
--- on the retreat toward Little Rock, December 29th to 31st.............................. 172*, 173*, 174*, 175*, 176* 
--- on the retreat toward Little Rock from January 1 to January 8, 1863.................... 177*, 178*, 179*, 180* 
--- on the retreat toward Little Rock from the bank of the Arkansas river opposite Spadra Bluff on January 1, 1863, to the Illinois Bayou January 8, 1863...................... 177*, 178*, 179*, 180* 
--- on the retreat toward Little Rock through mud and mire, from January 10th to 14th, 1863, through Conway county, Ark............................... 188*, 189*, 190*, 191*, 192*, 193*, 194*, 195*, 196* 
--- on the retreat toward Little Rock through mud and water, crossing on steamboats at Argenta to Little Rock January 14, 1863, and stopping that night near the state prison where the men suffered with cold and hunger................. 201*, 202*, 203*, 204* 
--- on way from Camden, Ark., to Monroe, La., taking boats at Washita City June 9, 1863, for Monroe...... 247*, 248*, 249*, 250*, 251*, 252* 
--- on way home on steamboat Colonel Chapin, food plentiful, being furnished by the Federal govern- ment, but the trip was a rather precarious one, the boat being none too safe and the river narrow, and some of the men left the boat... 429*, 430*, 431*, 432* 
--- on way home on steamboat Colonel Chapin, members of cheered when they entered White river, their home river........................................ 437*, 438* 
--- on way home on steamboat Colonel Chapin, stopped at several ports.......................... 433*, 434*, 435* 
--- on way home on steamboat Colonel Chapin, some of the men left boat at Grandglaize and remainder stayed with boat to Paroquet Bluff where they bade each other farewell and all separated into small groups and started to their respective homes... 439*, 440*, 441* 
--- ordered to Pine Bluff January 16, 1863, and January 17, 1863, left penitentiary and embarked on steam- boats........................................ 210*, 211*, 212* cont.
Twenty-Seventh Arkansas Regiment, cont.

- ordered to reinforce Colonel A. S. Dobbin who was trying to hold in check Federal forces who were trying to cross the river in September, 1863, and the Confederates were fired upon by the Federals but the balls went over and later in the day Federals and Confederates were in good view of each other but neither fired at the other. ..... 292*, 293*, 294*
- quarters of in Little Rock in August, 1863, fairly good. ........................................ 286*, 287*, 288*
- raised principally in Marion, Carroll, Madison, Searcy, Newton, Fulton and Lawrence counties. .... 113*
- reactions of men when going to surrender, some feeling sad and some feeling it a bitter dose, while others merely were glad the war was over. ..... 423*
- received discouraging news after July 4, 1863, that Vicksburg and Port Hudson had fallen and an unsuccessful attack made on Helena. ......................... 268*
- received news of Lee's surrender in camp near Marshall, Texas. ................................ 397*, 398*
- received orders in May, 1863, to start on the march for Louisiana to join General Walker's division of Texans. ........................................ 235*
- received orders to join General T. C. Hindman's division who were then camped on the Arkansas river 160 miles southwest of Yellville. ................ 188*
- reduced by sickness and desertion. ............... 270*
- returned to Camden, Ark., from Louisiana in June, 1864, and remained until November, 1864. .... 368*
- returned to Camp Mazzard from camp ground opposite Van Buren December 16, 1862. ........................ 154*
- returned to camp opposite Van Buren November 30, 1862, because of lack of arms to go into battle of Prairie Grove. ........................................ 152*
- sent from Delhi June 18, 1863, to attack a fort near the Mississippi river, but the cavalry captured the fort without the aid of the infantry. ..... 260*, 261*
- sent to reinforce General Henry McCullough's troops who were fighting the Federals across the Tensas river near the village of Richmond, La., June 15, 1863, and lay in wait behind the levee to check the enemy at the bridge across the Tensas river but the Texans appeared without the enemy and after burning the bridge the Confederates returned to Delhi. .......................... 257*, 258*, 259*
- sent to support guns detached for the purpose of disabling steamboats and ferry to delay Federals crossing the Arkansas river, December 28, 1862, and retreated toward Little Rock when Federals opened artillery fire on them....... 162*, 163*, 164*, 165*, 166*
- shelled on by the Federals in woods. ................. 262*
- sick members of put aboard steamboats and sent to Little Rock January 3, 1863. ...................... 178*
- sickness and death in ......................... 228*
- some members of charged regimental headquarters. 116*
- some statements concerning the doings of at the battle of Jenkins Ferry. .................. 2363, 2364, 2365 cont.
Twenty-Seventh Arkansas Regiment, cont.
--started on march from Camp Windy to Northwest Louisiana April 3, 1864.............................. 321*
--started on march to Little Rock August 3, 1863...... 276*
--suffered from insects, short rations and swampy land
at Delhi, La., in June, 1863......................... 255*, 256*
--surprised by enemy in swamps and retreated rapidly,
many of the men becoming over heated........... 265*, 264*, 265*
--surrendered to General Canby's forces at Shreveport,
La.................................................. 425*
--surrendered to the 8th Illinois Infantry (Union) in
Shreveport, La., in 1865............................ 2337
--teams of thin in flesh............................ 138*, 139*
--teams of weak and tottery on retreat toward Little
Rock................................................ 168*, 169*
--united with its brigade to Walker's division at
Delhi, La........................................... 255*
--vacated Camp Shaver October 11, 1862................ 118*
--wading White river at Tolbert's Ferry October 22,
1862.................................................. 125*, 126*
--wagons of rickety.................................. 140*
--went into camp at Camp Texas on the Arkadelphia
road near Little Rock May 12, 1863................ 230*, 231*
--went into camp at Yellville, Ark., October 22, 1862,
and left October 29, 1862......................... 125*, 126*, 127*, 128*
--went into winter quarters at Camp Bragg near where
the town of Prescott, Ark., now stands, about October
28, 1863............................................. 305*
--yellow fever among members of...................... 275*

TWENTY-SEVENTH ARKANSAS REGIMENT
INDEXED ACCORDING TO CONSEQUENTIAL PAGES

Twenty-Seventh Arkansas Regiment, consecutive pages.
--in camp on Livingstone creek on the opposite side
of White river from Mount Olive in Izard county, Ark. 66*
--on the march from Izard county, stopping the first
night at the Antioch church-house, having only a
small bit of corn bread for supper.................. 68*, 69*, 70*
--in line ready for battle.......................... 72*, 73*, 74*, 75*
--incidents occurring in............................ 74*, 75*, 76*, 77*
--in camp at Camp Livingstone...................... 78*, 79*
--commander of Colonel J. R. Shaler................ 81*, 82*
--broke camp at Camp Livinstone July 17, 1862, and
went to Burroughville, now Marshall, Searcy county,
Ark., and camped................................. 86*, 87*, 88*
--members of witnessed execution of Jeff Arnold......
.................................................... 89*, 90*, 91*, 92*, 93*, 94*
--broke camp near Burroughville, Searcy county, Ark.,
July 26, 1862, and went into camp at Camp Bragg
near Batesville, Independence county, Ark........ 95*, 96*, 97*
--arrived at Camp Bragg in Independence county, Ark.,
July 28, 1862.................................... 96*
--number of men in companies of numbering about 125
each in July, 1862................................. 96* cont.
Twenty-Seventh Arkansas Regiment, consecutive pages, cont.

--members of dismounted as infantry........................................ 98*
--in camp at Camp Bragg.............. 101*, 102*, 103*, 104*, 105*
--drilling members of...................... 102*, 103*
--citizens conscripted into but deserted................. 104*
--broke camp at Camp Bragg September 11, 1862, and
marched to Camp Shaver near Pocahontas.............. 111*, 112*, 113*, 114*, 115*

---joined by another Arkansas regiment under the
command of Colonel Robert G. Shaver.................. 113*
---raised principally in Marion, Carroll, Madison,
Searcy, Newton, Fulton, and Lawrence counties........ 113*
---band of played "Dixie" when passing through town
which invoked much cheering and waving of handker-
chiefs by citizens.................................................... 113*

---members of suffered for water......................... 114*
---Colonel White's Regiment attached to........... 114* 116*, 117*, 118*
---in camp at Camp Shaver...................... 116*, 117*, 118*
---some members of charged regimental headquarters.... 116*
---members of taught to salute by Colonel Shaler..... 117*
---vacated Camp Shaver October 11, 1862........... 118*
---brigade organized consisting of 27th Arkansas under
Colonel Shaler, 22nd Arkansas under Colonel Shaver,
and Colonel White's Missouri Regiment, the brigade
commanded by Colonel "Bob" R. G. Shaver.............. 119*

---on the march toward Yellville, Ark., from Pocahontas
to Middleton's Ferry at Big North Fork.............. 118*, 119*, 120*, 121*, 122*, 123*

---went into camp at Yellville, Ark., October 22, 1862,
and left October 29, 1862...................... 124*, 125*, 126*, 127*, 128*

---received orders to join General T. C. Hindman's
division who were then camped on the Arkansas river
160 miles southwest of Yellville...................... 128*

---wading White river at Tolbert's Ferry October 22, 1862

---on march from Yellville to Carrollton, Ark........... 125*, 126*

---campaed at Carrollton, Ark., October 31, 1862........ 126*

---on the march from Carrollton, Ark., to the foot of
the Boston Mountains.................... 125*, 126*, 127*, 128*

---left Carrollton, Ark., November 1, 1862............. 128*

---crossing the Boston Mountains November 3rd and 4th,
1862......................................................... 138*, 139*

---teams of thin in flesh......................... 138*, 139*

---wagons of rickety........................................ 140*

---on the march from the banks of Mulberry river just
out of the Boston Mountains to Hindman's head-
quartes on the bank of the Mulberry river one mile
and a half from the mouth, November 5th to 7th, 1862

---member of accidentally shoot himself through hand,
which had to be amputated without chloroform as there
was none........................... 142*, 143*

---attached to General Hindman's division at the mouth
of Mulberry river November 7, 1862................... 145*

---guns of in poor condition.............................. 145*

---brigade including changed by substituting Colonel
H. L. Grinstead's South Arkansas 33rd for Colonel
White's Missouri Regiment....................... 146*
Twenty-Seventh Arkansas Regiment, consecutive pages, cont.
--on the march from mouth of Mulberry river to Camp
Mazzard from November 12th to the 14th...147*, 148*, 149*
--forty members of bad mumps ................................. 149*
--in camp at Camp Mazzard ..................................... 150*
--on the march from Camp Mazzard to "Log town" north
of Van Buren, November 29th and 30th, 1862... 151*, 152*
--returned to camp opposite Van Buren November 30,
1862, because of lack of arms to go into battle of
Prairie Grove.................................................. 152*
--buried Colonel Alexander R. Steen and Colonel
Chappel at Fort Smith, Ark., December 14, 1862.... 154*
--returned to Camp Mazzard from camp ground opposite
Van Buren December 16, 1862................................ 154*
--consolidated with Arkansas Regiment, under Colonel
Adams December 17, 1862, at Camp Mazzard.............. 155*
--members of drew new guns December 17, 1862............ 155*
--Christmas, 1862, with........................................ 156*
--left Camp Mazzard December 27, 1862, and camped
between there and Van Buren................................. 156*
--sent to support guns detached for the purpose of
disabling steamboats and ferry to delay Federals
in crossing the Arkansas river December 28, 1862,
and retreated toward Little Rock when Federals
opened artillery fire on them 162*,163*, 164*, 165*, 166*
--on the retreat toward Little Rock............................ 167*/
--members of exhausted from lack of food and sleep
on retreat toward Little Rock................................. 168*, 169*
--teams of weak and tottery on retreat toward Little
Rock.......................... 168*, 169*
--on the retreat toward Little Rock December 29th to
31st.......................................................... 172*, 173*, 174*, 175*, 176*
--men of suffered with sore feet................................ 174*, 175*
--fare of poor................................................. 175*
--crossing the Arkansas river on steamboats January
1st and 2nd, 1863........................................... 177*, 178*
--on the retreat toward Little Rock from the bank of
the Arkansas river opposite Spadra Bluff on January
1, 1863, to the Illinois Bayou January 8, 1863 177*
--sick members of put aboard steamboats and sent to
Little Rock January 3, 1863.................................. 178*
--on the retreat toward Little Rock through mud and
mire, from January 10 to January 14, 1863, through
Conway county, Ark........................................... 188*, 189*, 190*, 191*, 192*, 193*, 194*, 195*, 196*
--fare of...................................................... 191*, 192*, 193*
--on the retreat toward Little Rock through mud and
water, crossing on steamboats at Argenta to Little
Rock January 14, 1863, and stopping that night near
the state prison where the men suffered with cold
and hunger...................................................... 201*, 202*, 203*, 204*
--fare of...................................................... 204*
--stationed in the penitentiary January 13, 1863, for
food and shelter........................................... 205*, 206*

cont.
Twenty-Seventh Arkansas Regiment, consecutive pages, cont.

men from detailed to stay with the wagon-train to help get it through the mud and mire January 13, 1863, suffered great hardships. 207*, 208*, 209*

ordered to Pine Bluff January 16, 1863, and January 17, 1863, left penitentiary and embarked on steamboats. 210*, 211*, 212*

fared of. 210*

arrived at Pine Bluff amid hardships January 18, 1863, only to learn the enemy was not coming to Pine Bluff, and returned to Little Rock to the penitentiary January 19, 1863. 213*, 214*, 215*

evacuated penitentiary near Little Rock January 22, 1863. 219*

established winter quarters two miles south of Little Rock January 22, 1863. 220*

command of held by Colonel R. G. Shaver replaced by Brigadier-General John C. Tappan April 10, 1863. 221*

brigade consisting of 27th Arkansas, Grinstead's South Arkansas 33rd, and 22nd changed commandship from Colonel R. G. Shaver to General John C. Tappan. 221*

hardships of. 226*, 227*

desertion in. 227*

sickness and death in. 228*

left winter quarters at Little Rock May 12, 1863. 230*

went into camp at Camp Texas on the Arkadelphia road near Little Rock May 12, 1863. 230*, 231*

members of received new uniforms at Little Rock in May, 1863. 232*

fun among members of. 234*

on march from Camp Texas to Camden from May 18 to May 25, 1863. 235*, 236*, 237*, 238*

heard news of General "Stonewall" Jackson's death June 2, 1863, at Camden, Ark. 246*

members of allowed furloughs. 236*, 237*

cheered by people when marching through towns. 237*

on way from Camden, Ark., to Monroe, La., taking boats at Washita City June 9, 1863, for Monroe. 247*, 248*, 249*, 250*, 251*, 252*

received orders in May, 1863, to start on the march for Louisiana to join General Walker's division of Texans. 235*

deserters from June 3, 1863. 248*

cheered by people when marching through town. 249*, 250*

left Monroe, La., June 11, 1863, for Delhi, La., by train. 254*, 255*

suffered from insects, short rations and swampy land at Delhi, La., in June, 1863. 255*, 256*

united with its brigade to Walker's division at Delhi, La. 255*

sent to reinforce General Henry McCullough's troops who were fighting the Federals across the Tensas river near the village of Richmond, La., June 15, 1863, and lay in wait behind the levee to check the enemy at the bridge across the Tensas river but the Texans appeared without the enemy and after burning the bridge the Confederates returned to Delhi. 257*, 258*, 259*
Twenty-Seventh Arkansas Regiment, consecutive pages, cont.

—sent from Delhi June 16, 1863, to attack a fort near the Mississippi river, but the cavalry captured the fort without the aid of the infantry. 260*, 261*
—shelled on by the Federals in woods. 262*
—surprised by enemy in swamps and retreated rapidly, many of the men becoming overheated. 263*, 264*, 265*
—received discouraging news after July 4, 1863, that Vicksburg and Port Hudson had fallen and an unsuccessful attack made on Helena. 266* 268*
—reduced by sickness and desertion. 270*
—dissolved partnership with the Texans near the 22nd of July, 1863. 273*
—in camp in a heavily timbered bottom in July, 1863. 274*, 275*, 277*

—yellow fever among members of. 275*
—started on march to Little Rock August 3, 1863. 276*
—cow got among sleeping members of, causing much excitement. 276*, 277*
—members of got drunk when camped near distillery August 4, 1863. 277*, 278*, 279*
—on the march to Little Rock, arriving there August 23, 1863. 280*, 281*
—assigned to post duty in Little Rock in August, 1863. 282*, 283*
—quarters of in Little Rock in August, 1863, fairly good. 286*, 287*, 288*
—ordered to reinforce Colonel A. S. Dobbin who was trying to hold in check Federal forces who were trying to cross the river in September, 1863, and the Confederates were fired upon by the Federals but the balls went over and later in the day Federals and Confederates were in good view of each other but neither fired at the other. 292*, 293*, 294*
—evacuated Little Rock in September, 1863, marching slowly, being very disheartened. 295*, 296*
—on the retreat from Little Rock, going without supper and breakfast the first night and morning, and men deserting in groups. 297*, 298*, 299*
—arrived at Arkadelphia October 3, 1863, on the retreat from Little Rock. 302*, 303*, 304*
—went into winter quarters at Camp Bragg near where the town of Prescott, Ark., now stands, about October 28, 1863. 305*
—command of superseded by Major Beal Gaither in place of Colonel Shaler and Captain Riggs for lieutenant-colonel in place of McGinnis (A. J.). 306*
—men of started Christmas celebration in Camp Bragg in 1863 ending by General Tappan losing his temper due to a dispatch saying his men had mutinied but apologizing when General Price explained to him the men had been orderly and merely having some fun. 309*, 310*, 311*, 312*, 313*
—members of given New Year's dinner, 1864, by the regimental officers. 314*, 315*
—left Camp Bragg in March, 1864, bound for Shreveport, La., where it was to be combined with the Missouri and Arkansas forces with General Dick Taylor's army and strike a blow to the Federals if they attempted to move into Texas. 317*
Twenty-Seventh Arkansas Regiment, consecutive pages, cont.
--marched from Camp Bragg to a camp called "Windy Hill" five miles from Shreveport on the main road leading to Marshall, Texas, in March, 1864. 318*, 319*
--consolidated with Shaver's 22nd Arkansas at Camp Windy. 320*
--brigade including 27th Arkansas joined by Dawson's and Portlock's consolidated regiments with Lieutenant- Colonel Hardy as commander when Shaver's 22nd and 27th Arkansas joined at Camp Windy. 320*
--started on march from Camp Windy to Northwest Louisiana April 3, 1864. 321*
--marched through Shreveport, La., with its brigade April 16, 1864, on way to Northwest Louisiana. 326*, 327*
--fought through the battle of Pleasant Hill April 9, 1864. 328*
--marched from Shreveport, La., to ten miles of Camden, Ark., from April 16 to April 22, 1864. 328*, 329*
--did picket duty April 22, 1864, while in camp ten miles from Camden, Ark. 329*
--included with command sent to draw part of General Steele's forces out of Camden April 25, 1864, but failing. 330*, 331*
--members of threw away decks of cards when preparing to go into battle. 331*
--members of amused themselves while in camp at Buena Vista April 26, 1864, anyway they could except playing cards, the cards having been thrown away. 332*
--advanced in line of battle through woods near Buena Vista April 26, 1864, toward where they had heard some firing, only to discover the firing had been done by some Indian soldiers belonging to the command shooting some fat hogs to obtain pork for breakfast. 332*
--left camp to occupy Camden, Ark., after General Steele's evacuation April 26, 1864. 333*, 334*
--followed Steele's troops from Camden, Ark., to two miles beyond Princeton, marching rapidly, April 28 and 29, 1864. 335*, 336*, 337*
--followed Steele's troops April 29 and 30 in rain and with little sleep, when firing was heard at Jenkins Ferry on the Saline river. 338*, 339*
--marched to near Princeton, Ark., May 3, 1864. 365*, 366*
--marched into Louisiana again about May 15, 1864, drinking slough water on the trip. 366*, 367*
--returned to Camden, Ark., from Louisiana in June, 1864, and remained until November, 1864. 368*
--members of killed hogs against orders... 368*, 369*, 370*
--amusements of members while in camp at Camden, Ark., dancing in an abandoned house, bathing, and playing marbles... 368*, 369*, 370*, 371*
--in camp at Camden, Ark. 368*, 369*, 370*, 371*
--in camp at Camden, Ark., incidents occurring between prisoners of war and members of 372*, 373*, 374*, 375*, cont. 376*
Twenty-Seventh Arkansas Regiment, consecutive pages, cont.
--in camp at Camden, Ark., witnessed execution of
several men................................. 377* , 378* , 379* 
--in camp at Camden, Ark., man whipped severely for
inciting negroes to riot................... 381* , 382* 
--in camp at Camden, Ark., duties not wearisome....... 380* 
--in camp at Camden, Ark., members of attended great
revival meeting where numbers were converted...... 383* , 384* 
--in camp at Camden, Ark., members of waited anxiously
any news of Price's raid into Missouri........ 387* , 388* 
--left Camden, Ark., November, 1864, a little behind
the remainder of the brigade.................. 389* 
--on the march to Camp Sumpter from Camden, Ark., in
November, 1864, had much trouble with wagons miring
down in the bog and the weak teams had to be as-
sisted........................................ 389* , 390* 
--in camp at Camp Sumpter, had sufficient to eat by
many of soldiers spending their pay for meat........ 390* 
--members of amused themselves snowballing each other
at Camp Sumpter............................... 391* 
--left Camp Sumpter in March, 1865, with destination
of Shreveport, La............................ 393* 
--on march from Camp Sumpter to Camp Windy, getting
to the latter place about March 25, 1865........ 394* , 395* 
--left Camp Windy for Marshall, Texas, April 1, 1865.. 396* 
--established camp near Marshall, Texas, April 8, 1865 397* 
--received news of Lee's surrender in camp near Mar-
shall, Texas.................................. 397* , 398* 
--incidents occurring among members of after the news
of Lee's surrender while in camp near Marshall,
Texas........................................ 399* , 400* , 401* , 402* , 403* 
--members of took no part in mass meeting held to
learn the men's sentiments toward continuing or not
continuing the war, which meeting proved the soldiers
were divided on their sentiments.................. 404* , 405* 
--members of heard speeches from Generals Simon B.
Buckner and E. Kirby Smith while in camp near
Marshall, Texas.............................. 406* , 407* 
--in camp near Marshall, Texas, members of destroyed
ammunition in arsenal at Marshall after Lee's sur-
render........................................ 416* 
--in camp near Marshall, Texas, members of enjoyed
full rations after Lee's surrender................ 416* 
--members of consulted by Colonel Shaver as to their
choice of surrendering at Little Rock or Shreveport,
which they allowed Colonel Shaver to decide...... 421* , 422* 
--left Marshall, Texas, on the cars for Greenwood,
La., June 6, 1865, on way to Shreveport to surrender 423* 
--marched from Greenwood, La., to Shreveport, La.,
June 7, 1865, to surrender...................... 424* 
--reactions of men when going to surrender, some feel-
ing sad and some feeling it a bitter dose, while
others were glad the war was over................ 423* 
--surrendered to General Canby's forces at Shreveport,
La.............................................. 425* 
--members of treated in friendly way by Federals after
surrender while in camp together at Shreveport, La..
............................................ 425* , 427* , 432* 
cont.
Twenty-Seventh Arkansas Regiment, consecutive pages, cont.
--members of bade their general good-by and left on steamboat Colonel Chapin for home June 9, 1865. 427*, 428*
--on way home on steamboat Colonel Chapin, food plenteous being furnished by the Federal Government, but the trip was a rather precarious one, the boat being none too safe and the river narrow, and some of the men left the boat. 429*, 430*, 431*, 432*
--on way home on steamboat Colonel Chapin, stopped at several ports. 433*, 434*, 435*
--on way home on steamboat Colonel Chapin, members of cheered when they entered White river, their home river. 437*, 438*
--on way home on steamboat Colonel Chapin, some of the men left boat at Grandglaise and remainder stayed with boat to Paroquet Bluff where they bade each other farewell and all separated into small groups and started to their respective homes. 439*, 440*, 441*

Tyler, Annie (McCollester), buried at Powell, Ark. 946

Tyler, Barbary, daughter of Joseph and Annie (McCollester) Tyler. 948
--present when rich bee tree was found. 948

Tyler, Daniel, present when rich bee tree was found. 948
--son of Joseph and Annie (McCollester) Tyler. 948

Tyler, Jim, escaped death by enemy during war by feigning death. 264

Tyler, John, killed during war. 264

Tyler, Joseph, killed at Jonesboro, Ark., during war and buried there. 946
--settled in Boone county, Ark., in 1851. 946
--wife's name Annie (McCollester) Tyler. 946

Tyler, Lewis, murdered, it was supposed, by Bill Dooley in Carroll county, Ark., in 1859. 2169, 2170, 2171, 2172

Tyler, Matilda, present when rich bee tree was found. 948
--wife of Thomas Tyler, son of Joseph and Annie (McCollester) Tyler. 948

Tyler, Mrs. Minerva, formerly Minerva Cook, wife of Nathan Tyler. 835

Tyler, Nathan (N. W.), as a hunter, including two rough experiences with wolves. 946, 947, 948, 949, 950, 951
--born in Henderson county, Tenn., in 1839. 946
--buried in Arch Anderson graveyard near Dodd City, Ark., in 1898. 946
--gives incident of discovering an old rifle gun barrel on White Oak creek. 2134
--pioneer hunter of Boone and Marion counties, Ark., and Taney county, Mo. 946, 2134
--settled with his parents in Boone county, Ark., in 1851. 946
--son of Joseph and Annie (McCollester) Tyler. 946
--tells of great tenacity of life in deer. 776
Upshaw, Drura, pioneer of Douglas county, Mo. .................. 676
   --saw twenty buck deer together one day. .................. 676

Upton, Albert, lived on West Sugar Loaf creek in Boone county,
     Ark. ........................................ 10
   --son of Jim Upton ................................ 10
   --would meet in the Alph Cook Cave ...................... 10

Upton, Daniel, as a bee tree finder ............................. 545
   --as a deer hunter .................................. 543
   --hunted on Lick creek ................................ 799
   --named Lones Jack hill ............................. 1995
   --pursued by bear but saved by a Mr. Beasly ........ 547, 548
   --settled in Ozark county, Mo., in 1857 ............... 416
   --son of Edward Upton, Sr. ............................ 543

Upton, Edward, as a hunter ................................. 542, 543, 544, 545, 546, 547
   --born in Rutherford county, N. C., in 1833 ........... 542
   --pioneer of Howell and Ozark counties, Mo. .......... 542
   --son of Edward and Nancy (Bracket) Upton ............ 542
   --tells story of his brother being pursued by a bear.. 547, 548

Upton, Edward, as a hunter ................................. 543, 544
   --died near Gainesville and buried near there ........ 542
   --settled in Southern Missouri in 1852 ............... 542
   --wife's name Nancy (Bracket) Upton, who died in
     Rutherford county, N. C. ............................ 542

Upton, Edward, early resident on Lick creek ................. 1701

Upton, Henry E. (Ed), cousin of Jesse Upton .................. 576
   --first postmaster at Pontiac, Mo ....................... 1654
   --gives story of his father meeting a friendly bear... 416, 417, 418
   --lived near Gainesville, Mo. .......................... 1041
   --married Lizzie Turnbo .............................. 1702
   --son of Daniel Upton ............................... 416, 1041
   --tells of his uncle being pursued by a panther. 1041, 1042
   --tells story of Aleck Huffman being imprisoned in
     a cave with a bear and killing it .................. 576, 577, 578, 579

Upton, J. M. (Jim), born in Lawrence county, Ark., in 1830 ..... 1810
   --died in state of Oregon ............................ 1810
   --gives reminiscences of Arkansas in early day ....... 1811, 1812, 1830, 1831
   --gives reminiscences of early Marion county, Ark. 1828, 1829, 1830, 1831
   --son of Joseph and Gentie Upton ..................... 1810

Upton, Jesse, pioneer of Caney creek, Arkansas ............. 576

Upton, Jobe, as a deer hunter on Bryants Fork ................. 698, 699
   --lived on Lick creek ............................... 1041
   --pursued by panther ................................ 1041, 1042

Upton, Joseph, buried on Spring river in Lawrence county, Ark. 1810
   --settled in what is now Lawrence county in early day. 1810
   --wife's name Gentie Upton ........................... 1810
Upton, Mrs. Nancy, buried in graveyard on Jim Reynolds land... 1995
--wife of Daniel Upton........................................... 1995

Upton, Ned, brother of Joe Upton.............................. 698
--shot enormous black snake eleven feet long that had
just charmed a bird, near Gainesville, Mo......... 1444, 1445

Vance, Calvin, born in Sullivan county, Tenn., in 1828........ 564
--brother of John P. Vance.................................. 564
--came from Tennessee to Forsyth, Mo., in 1853...... 564
--pioneer of Taney county, Mo............................ 564, 606
--resident of Forsyth, Mo., several years...... 618, 763
--saw large herd of deer.................................... 2023, 2024
--shot turkey three times through heart in Boone
county, Ark., but if flew several hundred yards
before being caught by dogs.............................. 1476
--tells of deer being shot thirteen times before the
fatal shot................................................. 606
--tells of fire hunter's ill luck............................ 763, 764
--tells of strange colored deer hide....................
--tells of two deer being killed at one shot...... 618, 619

Vance, G. S., see Calvin Vance.

Vance, John P., buried in graveyard one-half mile west of Yell-
ville, Ark....................................................... 1642
--brother of Calvin Vance.................................. 618
--died in Yellville, Ark., in 1862......................... 1642
--kept his father's old rifle............................. 618
--merchant of Forsyth, Mo., in early day............. 564, 765, 819, 996, 1315, 1675, 1726
--put stuffed panther in his store window............. 996
--stuffed panther placed in his storeroom, and Isaac
Essex got drunk and attacked it and cut it to pieces,
thus throwing the joke on other men who had intended
the joke to be on him........................................ 1123

Vance, Mrs. Lucy, born in Greene county, Mo., in 1840........ 564
--daughter of J. S. and Martha (Noe) Huddlestone...... 564
--pioneer of Taney county, Mo............................ 564
--sister of Jim Huddleston.................................. 564
--tells story of Mrs. Hiram Collier and daughter,
Ellen, killing bear......................................... 564, 565, 566
--wife of Calvin Vance...................................... 564

Vandiver, James, came to St. Francis county, Ark., from Lawrence
county, Ala., in 1842.................................... 1792

Vandiver, John J., born in St. Francis county, Ark............. 1792
--son of James Vandiver.................................... 1792
--Union soldier in the 2nd Tennessee mounted volun-
teers, Murphey's regiment, Captain J. W. Chamber's
company..................................................... 1792

Vane, Nellie, married John Barnes in 1866......................... 199* 

Van Meter, Boles, early resident of Lick creek, Ozark county, Mo 1614
--married Polly Turley..................................... 1614
Van Meter, Joe, early resident of Lick creek, Ozark county, Mo. 1614
--went turkey hunting in Ozark county, Mo. 1372
--wife's name Sarah. 1614

Vansant, Sam, early settler of Arkansas. 211

Vaughn, Enoch, discovered panther while hunting. 1171

Vaughn, John, attended school in Sinful Bend in Maries county, Mo., in 1850. 1575

Vaughn, Marion, lieutenant in Union army. 2099

Vaux, Wm., merchant in Proteus, Mo., in 1872. 1618

Vinson, Artie, attended school in Pulaski county, Mo., taught by a Mr. Hatley. 1899
--son of John and Malinda Vinson. 1899

Vinson, Jim, attended school in Pulaski county, Mo., taught by a Mr. Hatley. 1899
--son of John and Malinda Vinson. 1899

Vinson, Sarah Ann, attended school in Pulaski county, Mo., taught by a Mr. Hatley. 1899
--daughter of John and Malinda Vinson. 1899

Vinzant, Martin, second man to live on Jimmies creek in Marion county, Ark. 1081

Waddle, Jesse, was afraid of Indians when living in Washington county, Ark., and would pick up his little boy and flee whenever his deranged mind thought it necessary. 2115, 2116

Wagoner, Henry, brother of Sam Wagoner. 2224
--fought in Federal army. 2224

Wagoner, Jim, lived on West Sugar Loaf creek in Boone county. 10
--son of John Wagoner. 10
--would meet in the Alph Cook Cave. 10

Wagoner, John, lived on West Sugar Loaf creek in Boone county. 10
--son of John Wagoner. 10
--would meet in the Alph Cook Cave. 10

Wagoner, Sam, born in Madison county, Ohio, in 1819. 2224
--constructed a dummy with several others and fooled people into thinking a man had been hanged in their midst. 2221, 2222, 2223
--killed in Confederate army at Prairie Grove in 1862. 2224
--married Elmira Hetherly in Carroll county, Mo., in 1840. 2224
--resident of Johnstown, Bates county, Mo., in 1860, where he assisted the Owen brothers in their blacksmith shop. 2221
Walker, Major-General, his division of Texans in battle of Jenkins Ferry. ........................................ 361*

Walker, Billy, camped out with Mat Laughlin and John May to escape Federals. .................................. 43*
--early settler of where Taneyville, Mo., now is. .......... 618
--had thrilling experience with oxen breaking loose near a precipice in Taney county, Mo. .......... 1933, 1934
--killed two deer at one shot. ................................ 618, 619

Walker, Dave, bought farm from Joseph Burkett where Harrison, Ark., now is. .................................... 1854

Walker, James, shot deer at same time Peter Baughman shot it. ........................................... 1304

Walker, John, married Lucinda Trimble. .................................................. 1570

Walker, General L. M. (Marsh), killed by General John S. Marma- duke in a duel in September, 1863. ......... 289*, 290*, 291*

Walker, Lucinda, place. ............................................................. 45*

Walker, Turn, early resident of Boone county, Ark. .......... 1854
--wife's name Mary Ann. .................................................. 1854

Walker's division, joined by 27th Arkansas and its brigade at Delhi, La. ........................................... 255*

Wallace, Jim, place, on Pond Fork in Ozark county, Mo., once occupied by Henry Cowan. ...................... 1945

Wallar, Eliza, daughter of Dick Wallar. .............................. 2064
--married Wash Johnson the night of the meteoric shower of 1833 in Franklin county, Ill. ................. 2064

Walter, Billy, hanged himself in 1849 in St. Clair county, Mo., probably over the loss of his wife, who was estranged from him. ............ 2146, 2147

Walter, Mary, daughter of Billy Walker. .................. 2146

War, battle of Wilson creek or Oak Hills, some incidents of .................................................. 1949, 1950, 1951
--Federals committed depredations in Forsyth, Mo., in 1861. .................................................. 27*
--man shot down at his own table during. ........................................ 2202
--miscellaneous. ............... 8 to 190
--one man killed in an argument with another man over the war news. ........................................ 2165, 2166
--two men killed during war and buried by women. 2007, 2008

Ward, Amanda R., see Mrs. Amanda R. Wood.

Ward, George R., born in Granger county, Tenn., in 1803. ................................................................ 1856
--came from Tennessee to Webster county, Mo., in 1855 and settled on Osage creek three miles east of Marshfield. ........................................ 1656
--died in Oklahoma territory in 1895. .................................. 1656
--wife's name Ollie (Day) Ward. ........................................ 1656
Ward, Ollie (Day), buried in Finley graveyard on Finley creek.......................... 1656
--died in Christian county, Mo.................................................. 1656
--wife of George R. Ward......................................................... 1656

Ward, Thomas Benton, fought in war of 1812........................................ 1657
--grandfather of Mrs. Amanda R. Wood........................................... 1657
--killed in Alamo at Austin, Texas, in 1836.................................... 1657

Warner, John, early resident and preacher of Marion county,
Ark., living on land first occupied by George
Taylor, then Allin Newton.......................................................... 1607

Warsaw, Benton county, Mo., called Osage in 1838............................... 1600

Wasman, Dave, hanged at Springfield, Mo........................................ 1291
--hanged for the murder of his son found drowned in
White river seven miles below Forsyth, Mo., but
the boy's step-mother on her death-bed confessed
she had been the guilty one and had accused her
husband................................................................. 2305, 2306

Washburn, Matthew, died at Protem, Mo., and buried there.................... 1428
--son of James Washburn......................................................... 1428
--tells of his father seeing a rattlesnake charm a
squirrel in 1872................................................................ 1428

Washham, Dave, see Dave Washan.

Washington Balls, derived name from Washington county, Ark............. 1943
--situated between Pond Fork and the head hollows of
the right hand prong of Big creek in Ozark county,
Mo................................................................. 1943

Wasps and hornets........................................................................... 1518 to 1522

Wasson, Jack, lived at foot of Boston Mountains in Marion
county, Ark., at one time.......................................................... 1804

Watkins, Doctor, brother of Bully Watkins........................................ 80
--early settler of Izard county, Ark.............................................. 80

Watkins, "Bully," early settler of Izard county, Ark................................ 80

Watson, Drusilla, attended school in Pulaski county, Mo.,
taught by Solomon Young and one taught by a Mr.
Hatley................................................................. 1899
--daughter of John and Mary Watson.............................................. 1899

Watson, Tom, attacked by pack of wolves and saved only by time-
ly rescue of his companions while on a hunt in
Oregon county, Mo.......................................................... 1271, 1272, 1273

Waul, Jim, settled in Christian county, Mo., in early day............... 985

Weast, Wash, see Wash Weist.

Weatherman, Sammy, mischievously placed James Vanderiver in rope
swing at a circuit court held in the open under the
trees................................................................. 1795, 1796
Weatherman, Samuel T., trustee of first school in Taney county, Mo., in 1842. 1907

Weaver, Ed., killed at Alph Cook Cave in 1865. 15

Weaver, George, made first settlement in Marion county, Ark. 194

Weaver, Isaac, settled first farm in creek bottom on west side above mouth of Spring creek on Little North Fork. 1622

Weaver, "Jockey," died and his remains were to be buried in Greene county, Mo., but they burned with the boat on which they were being sent. 1166
--discovered, with others, lead ore on Elbow creek in 1851. 1165

Webb, Joe, as a bear hunter. 489, 490

Webb, Joe, escaped killing in Alph Cook Cave. 14

Webster, Dick, hunter in Baxter county, Ark. 902
--saw wolves. 902

Webster, G. W. (Wash), bought claim in Ozark county, Mo., from Charles S. Gooley. 2235
--hunter in Baxter county, Ark. 902
--saw wolves. 902

Webster, Seth, turkey hunter. 845

Weist, Adam, pioneer of Marion county, Ark. 1652

Weist, Ben, son of Adam Weist. 1652

Weist, Doc, son of Adam Weist. 1652

Weist, Jim, son of Adam Weist. 1652

Weist, John, son of Adam Weist. 1652

Weist, Martha, daughter of Adam Weist. 1652

Weist, Mary, daughter of Adam Weist. 1652

Weist, Sally, daughter of Adam Weist. 1652

Weist, Wash, member of 27th Arkansas. 387
--son of Adam Weist. 1652

Welch, Billy, helped build schoolhouse at mouth of Otter creek in Ozark county, Mo. 1724

Welch, Ed, had farm below Igo, Ozark county, Mo. 1809

Welch, Eli, saw two bucks fighting in Marion county, Ark. 732, 733

Welch, Jim, as a deer hunter. 647, 648
Welch, Tom B., pioneer of Newton county, Ark. .................. 647
tells deer story ........................................... 647, 648

Wells, Leander, died in St. Clair county, Mo. .................. 1686
taught school in Marion county, Ark., in 1854 .......... 1688

Wells, Thatcher, preached on Little North Fork in Ozark county,
Mo., at one time ........................................ 1809

Wells, Tom, married Dollie Tabor ........................... 1611

Wells, Tom, Union man captured by party of irregular Confed-
erates commanded by Captain Robert Casebolt ......... 36*

West, Abraham (Abe), early resident on Lick creek, Ozark county,
Mo. .......................................................... 1614, 1701
wife's name Rhoda ........................................ 1614

West, Bailiff, resident of Osage county ...................... 281
wife's name Polly Ann (Cox) ................................ 281

West, Bill, attended school on Lick creek taught by Charles
Goody .......................................................... 1835
son of Abe West ............................................ 1835

West, Elizabeth, attended school on Lick creek taught by Charles
Goody .......................................................... 1835
daughter of Abe West ....................................... 1835

West, Sarah, attended school on Lick creek taught by Charles
Goody .......................................................... 1835
daughter of Abe West ....................................... 1835

Westfall, Isaac, died in Collis county, Texas .................. 1666
went to Wise county, Texas, in 1859 ....................... 1665

Westmoreland, Ben, occupies land on Elbow creek formerly
farmed by Alex Steward ..................................... 894

Westplains, Mo., lots laid off in 1857 ....................... 662

Wheeler, Bill, taught school near mouth of Beaver creek ... 1314, 1907

Wheeler, John, son of Bill Wheeler .......................... 15
taken prisoner at Alph Cook Cave in 1865 ................. 15

White, Colonel, Confederate ................................. 114*
his regiment brigaded with Missouri troops .............. 146*

White, Ben, taught school in Howard county, Mo., in early day ... 1902

White, Charley, killed large bear in Boone county, Ark. .... 1855

White, Daniel, located in Yellville, Ark., in 1855 .......... 1592

White, James Rufus, son of Rufus and Nancy White .......... 2128

White, Lucy, attended school in Howard county, Mo., taught by
Ben White ..................................................... 1902
White, Minor, Union man brutally put to death by irregulars of the Southern side........................................ 81

White, Rufus, buried in graveyard in the Joe Magness bottom on the north bank of White river........................................ 2151
--came to Ozark county, Mo., from Tennessee with Martin Johnson in 1894........................................ 2151
--stabbed by ruffian named Harris whom he was guarding one night in Ozark county, Mo., in 1856... 2128, 2129
--wife's name Nancy........................................ 2128

White, Sally, attended school in Howard county, Mo., taught by Ben White........................................ 1902

Whitehead, Bill, had experience of panther leaping on load of beef he was hauling in Christian county, Mo. 1101, 1102

Whitely, Charley, early resident of Boone county, Ark., where he was a Baptist preacher........................................ 1853

Whitfield, John, buried in Boone county, Ark........................................ 289
--Confederate soldier........................................ 288
--early settler of Izard county, Ark........................................ 288
--wife's name Marina (McCloud) Whitfield........................................ 288

Whitfield, John N., gives account of his father killing a mare belonging to Tom Bowen that continually got in his cornfield with an ax when living in Woodruff county, Ark........................................ 2268, 2269
--son of John and Marina (McCloud) Whitfield........................................ 288
--tells of guerrillas........................................ 288, 289

Whitfield, Loranzo, mistreated by guerrillas........................................ 289
--son of John and Marina (McCloud) Whitfield........................................ 289

Whitlock, Jass, escaped being murdered by war party that murdered his father........................................ 1961, 1962
--son of William C. Whitlock........................................ 1961

Whitlock, Lizzie B., daughter of William C. Whitlock........................................ 1961
--gives account of her father's death by war party in 1863.............................. 1961, 1962, 1963
--married William L. Brown........................................ 1961

Whitlock, Sarah Emilene, buried in family's yard and thirteen years later disinterred and buried with her father on Lee's Mountain........................................ 2192, 2193
--daughter of W. C. Whitlock........................................ 2192
--died in 1857........................................ 2192

Whitlock, William C., buried on Lee's Mountain........................................ 1962, 1963
--early resident of Marion county, Ark........................................ 2192
--murdered by war party in 1863 when living near Yellville, Ark........................................ 1961, 1962, 2192

Wickersham, Colonel D., commander of the 10th Illinois, took Saltpeter powder works in 1862........................................ 139


Wickersham, Daniel, died at home of Colonel Eli Dotson, to where he had crawled after being shot. 1608
--killed by war party when old man. 1608
--resident and mill owner on Mill creek in Marion county, Ark. 28, 710, 1591, 1813, 2056
--second wife Betsy (Dasier) Wickersham. 1608

Wickersham, George, brother of John, Jess, and Jim Wickersham. 1647
--resident of Yellville, Ark., in 1850. 1647

Wickersham, James, early resident of Yellville, Ark. 1591

Wickersham, Jesse, early resident of Yellville, Ark. 28, 1591
--merchant of Yellville, Ark., in 1850. 1647
--son of Daniel Wickersham. 28
--wife's name Elizabeth (Stinnette) Wickersham. 1591

Wickersham, Jim, brother of John and Jess Wickersham. 1647
--had land on which Loomis, Billy and young Bill King are buried in Marion county, Ark. 2157
--resident of Yellville, Ark., in 1850. 1647

Wickersham, John, merchant of Yellville, Ark., in 1850. 28, 1591, 1647
--son of Daniel Wickersham. 28

Wiggins, Bill, buried in Asa Yocom graveyard opposite Bull Bottom. 1595
--son of Henry and Polly (Coker) Wiggins. 1595

Wiggins, Henry, died in cane bottom on White river and buried by women in a lone grave. 1595
--foot crushed by log. 1054
--married Mary Polly Coker in 1847. 1053, 1595
--occupied land formerly occupied by Josiah Bone. 1053

Wiggins, Joe, buried in Asa Yocom graveyard opposite Bull Bottom. 1595
--son of Henry and Mary (Polly) Coker Wiggins. 1595

Wiggins, Mrs. Mary (Polly), see Mary (Polly) Coker.
--daughter of Charles Coker. 865
--frightened by bear. 595
--pioneer of Boone county, Ark. 595
--tells of wolves pursuing a negro woman and her infant 865, 866
--widow of Henry Wiggins. 865

Wiggins, Mrs. Polly, see Mrs. Mary (Polly) Wiggins.

Wiggins, Robert, buried in Asa Yocom graveyard opposite Bull Bottom. 1595
--son of Henry and Polly (Coker) Wiggins. 1595

Wildcat, killed by Bob Capps. 1306

Wildcats, miscellaneous. 1207 to 1211

Wilds, George, early resident of Marion county, Ark. 1607

Wilkerson, George, Wilkerson hollow named after, in Ozark county, Mo. 847
Wilkerson, "Goody" (John), early resident of Greene county, Mo. 2047

Wilkerson, Isaiah, had experience with bear that would get into his cornfield. 368, 369, 370
--lived and died between Coon and Music creeks, Ark. 388
--married Lizzie Howard. 388
--place, Abe Perkins died on. 783
--resident of Marion county, Ark., in 1862. 195
--son of "Hans" Wilkerson. 368
--went fire hunting with Calvin Clark. 1354, 1355, 1356

Wilkerson, Jim, early resident of Boone county, Ark. 1903
--wife's name Liddie. 1903

Wilkerson, Malissa, buried in graveyard opposite Panther Bottom. 384
--fourth wife of Pew C. Anderson. 384, 388
--sister of Isaiah Wilkerson. 388

Willard, Martin, saw two bucks, one dead, with horns locked, in 1856. 635

Willhight, Elias, lived in Boone county, Ark. 207
--murdered by guerrillas. 207

Williams, Ben, while camped near Panther Bottom in Taney county, Mo., in 1865, attacked by Federals and killed. 131, 132, 133, 134
--buried in grave dug to receive remains of Robert Casebolt. 134

Williams, Bill, early resident of Wright county, Mo. 1614
--wife's name Rhoda. 1614

Williams, Billy, received title, "Rich Billy Williams." 1537
--settled in Washington county, Ark., in 1843, from North Carolina. 1537
--slave-owner. 1537

Williams, Bob, hauled salt to Forsyth, Mo., from steamer that brought it up White river. 1821

Williams, Dick (D. C.), died in Yellville, Ark., in 1856. 1592

Williams, Colonel "Fitty," Confederate. 155*

Williams, John, buried in graveyard opposite Panther Bottom. 1986
--killed man by mistake, thinking him another on whom he wanted revenge. 1983, 1984, 1985
--rented land of Elias Keese in Marion county, Ark., in 1879. 1983

Williams, John, buried in Jack Hurst graveyard. 1632

Williams, John E. 1733

Williams, Martin, found bee tree. 638

Williams, Shelt, killed during war. 264
--place, five miles below Yellville, Ark. 264
Williams, Sergeant Vol, Confederate. .................................................. 440*

Willis, Jinnie, early resident on left hand prong of Crooked creek in Boone county, Ark. ................................................. 1687 --wife's name Lucy. .......................................................... 1687

Willoughby, Doc, early resident of Laclede county, Mo. ............... 1617 --Southern in sentiment. ...................................................... 1617

Wilmoth, Ellen, daughter of Wilson and Hezekiah Wilmoth. ............. 1790 --married R. S. (Richard) Holt .............................................. 1682, 1790 --sister of Marion Wilmoth .............................................. 1682

Wilmoth, George, one of detail sent to capture Union men in vicinity .... 83*, 84*, 85*

Wilmoth, Marion, bee hunter ....................................................... 1310 --born and reared in Overton county, Tenn. ......................... 1310 --had experience with wolf ................................................. 827, 828, 829 --had experience with wolves ............................................. 1310, 1311 --resident of Boone county, Ark., many years. ...................... 826, 1310 --resident of Madison county, Ark., from 1851 to 1853 .... 1310 --son of Wilson and Anna (Cooper) Wilmoth. ......................... 1310 --tells of his wife meeting panther on road. ......................... 1312 --tells of young girl and small boy being pursued by panther. .... 1311

Wilmoth, Pope, engaged to John King when he was killed by guerrillas .... 233, 234, 235, 236 --sister of George Wilmoth. ................. 233

Wilmoth, Wilson, buried in cemetery at old Macedonia (now Enon) church-house two miles above Lead Hill, Ark. ......................... 1310 --wife's name Anna (Cooper) Wilmoth ................................ 1310

Wilson, Doctor, resident of Forsyth, Mo .................................... 1675, 225*

Wilson, Bill .................................................................................. 532

Wilson, Dan, early resident of Arkansas .................................... 315 --killed by bushwhackers ....................................................... 315

Wilson, Henry, at Turnbo home when guerrillas came .................... 322 --wife's name Peggy .............................................................. 322

Wilson, Isaac, hotel proprietor in Yellville, Ark., in early day .......... 1591, 1651, 1827, 64*

Wilson, Jasper, lived at Ash Flat, Sharp county, Ark., in 1851 ...... 50

Wilson, Jim, brother of Isaac Wilson ......................................... 1550 --pioneer merchant of Yellville, Ark. ............................. 28, 1550

Wilson, Jim, Indian who led hunt in winter of 1837-38 ............... 1288, 1289

Wilson, Phillip B., as a deer hunter in Marion county, Ark ........... 686

Wilson, Tom, "Little", resident of Marion county, Ark., in 1846, 1649
Wilson, Wesley, accused of murdering his mother-in-law, but her body was discovered, thus dispensing with the suspicion. 1660, 1661 --married Mira Sherman. 1659

Wilson, William, went on panther hunt. 1108, 1109, 1110

Winfield, Reverend, held meetings in Arkadelphia in October, 1863. 303*
--preached at revival meeting in Camden, Ark., attended by Confederate soldiers. 383*, 384*

Winters, D. A., irregular Confederate soldier. 35*
--lived on land occupied by Martin Johnson until Civil War. 1486
--lived on what is now the Hester place. 35*
--wife's name Elizabeth. 35*, 439*

Wisdom, Jim, resident of Benton county, Mo., in 1836. 1600

Witherow, Dick, pioneer of Madison county, Ark. 1956

Witty, Thomas, taught school on Little Beaver creek in Douglas county, Mo. 1883

Wolf, fell over precipice after sheep. 1932
--fight between dog and. 517, 518
--fought deer and tusk of the wolf penetrated skull of the deer, thus causing the animals to hang together until both died, in Howell county, Mo. 1410, 1411
--had been shot in jaw and could not bite boy. 1940
--pursued deer. 1539

Wolf, Jake, bought buffalo calf from Paton Keese. 1238
--had trading post at mouth of North Fork.
--pioneer of Big North Fork. 1238, 1804

Wolsey, Tol, his steer killed which caused feud. 1053

Wolves, attacked herd of sheep and caused some to fall off precipice in Taney county, Mo. 1934
--attacked hunter carrying dead buck. 1386, 1387, 1388
--attacked hunters. 1941
--besieged two women and a negro female slave traveling in an ox cart from Taney county, Mo., to Arkansas during war times. 2404
--capturing young wolf cubs. 547
--caught in traps, in Ozark county, Mo. 1262, 1263, 1264, 1265
--chased Steve Jackson up a tree and he was saved by near presence of other hunters. 1234, 1235, 1236
--did not come to rescue of their young. 1309
--eighteen killed at one time near same tree roots in 1844 and seven more killed following year near same spot. 1317, 1318
--entered hunters' camp. 1322, 1323
--flayed alive in Ozark county, Mo. 2264, 2265, 2266, 2267 cont.
Wolves, cont.

--howled until daybreak, keeping S. C. Turnbo awake one night when he was spending the night in the open on his way to the army.............. 63*
--killed bear........................................... 1308
--killed by hunter and encounter with dog and wolf...... 1380
--killed sheep........................................... 529, 530
--killed three year old mare.............................. 1270, 1271
--killing pigs........................................... 546
--miscellaneous........................................... 795 to 961
--molested camp of woman and her children during war... 1406
--numerous in Maries county, Mo., in early day........... 1851
--pack of attacked Tom Watson in Oregon county, Mo......

............................................................. 1272, 1273
--pups killed........................................... 1943, 1944
--pups pursued but escaped................................ 1253, 1254
--pursued dogs........................................... 1311
--pursued John Mosely one night............................ 1324, 1325, 1326
--trapping of in early days................................ 1307
--two seen devouring a deer................................ 1283

Womach, Abram, his father rested his gun on his shoulder to shoot large panther in what is now Baxter county, Ark.................. 1087
--son of Dave Womach...................................... 1087

Womach, Ben, had experience with wolves while on camp hunt 1322, 1323

Womach, Dave, killed large panther in what is now Baxter county, Ark., which was first one killed in Marion county, Ark............. 1086, 1087

Womach, Joe.................................................. 458*
--had mill on Beaver creek.................................. 2139
--left two negroes when he left Marion county and one starved to death.......................... 1921
--lived on East Sugar Loaf creek in Marion county, Ark., during war times...................... 1921

Wood, Judge, resident of Yellville, Ark., in 1850............. 1647

Wood, Abe, buried in Jack Hurst graveyard...................... 1632
--emigrated from South Carolina to Bedford county, Tenn., and from there went to Upper White river and located for a short time a few miles below mouth of Big North Fork in 1825........................................ 1632
--grandfather of Captain A. S. (Bud) Wood.................. 1632
--second wife Mirriam (Williams) Wood.................... 1632
--settled three miles below Shawmeetown in 1826 on land now known as Jacky Hurst farm........ 1632

Wood, Abe, Sr., buried in Tom Wood graveyard.................. 1633
--great grandfather of Captain A. S. (Bud) Wood........... 1633

Wood, Abe, member of 27th Arkansas............................ 78*

Wood, Abe, son of Johnny and Mary (Hudson) Wood............. 1582
Wood, Abram, son of Abe Wood................................................. 1633

Wood, Captain A. S. (Bud), born in bottom three miles below
Shawmeetown, Ark., in 1833............................................. 1632
--Confederate officer.................................................. 2281, 67*
--gives account of King and Everett war at Yellville,
Ark., he being an eye witness to it 2154, 2155, 2156, 2157
--gives incident of a tramp woman stealing a horse
from his father on Crooked creek, but the horse
being recovered....................................................... 2152, 2153
--gives names of early settlers...................................... 1804
--gives story as told him by a woman who said she had
waited on his mother when she was born in 1833, she
being the only woman available as women were scarce
in the early day..................................................... 2132, 2133
--gives story of finding Mrs. Christ Madewell and
daughter in starving condition in Marion county,
Ark., during the war............................................... 1920
--married Mary Catherine Estes at Yellville, Ark., in
1851................................................................. 1634
--pioneer of Marion county, Ark.................................. 1174, 1804, 2154, 2281
--resident of Madison county, Ark., at the time he
joined party of emigrants going to California in
early fifties......................................................... 2281
--son of William and Rachel (Williams) Wood...........
................................................................. 1632, 1804, 2133, 2152
--still living in Yellville, Ark., in 1907....................
--tells of first panther killed in Marion county,
but what is now Baxter county, Ark.......................... 1086, 1087
--tells of hunter killing panther when it was in the
act of springing upon him after he had been "bating"
for deer........................................................... 1174, 1175, 1176
--verifies story that appeared in the September,
1859, "Brother Jonathan," a weekly news and story
paper published by B. H. Day, of a man being flayed
alive by Indians in the early fifties, saying he was
a witness.......................................................... 2281, 2282, 2283, 2284

Wood, Mrs. Amanda R., attended school on Osage creek in Webster
county, Mo., taught by Mrs. Victoria Maupin............. 1656
--born in Claiborne county, Tenn., in 1843.................. 1656
--came with her parents to Webster county, Mo., in
1855 and settled on Osage creek three miles east of
Marshfield.......................................................... 1656
--daughter of George R. and Ollie (Day) Ward........... 1656
--resident of Taney county, Mo., in her later years... 1657
--widow of R. D. (Ed) Wood......................................... 1656

Wood, Arminta, daughter of Johnny and Mary (Hudson) Wood...... 1582

Wood, Ben, brother of William Woods................................. 2036
--lived in hut vacated by Indians and called Cedar
Woods because hut was of cedar................................ 2036
--put in guard house for killing a hog against orders
while in camp at Camden, Ark.................................. 369*, 370*

Wood, Berry, as a bear hunter......................................... 460, 461, 462
--brother-in-law of Taylor Frazier................................ 460
Wood, Bill, pioneer of Marion county, Ark. .......................... 1584

Wood, Bill, son of "Dancin' Bill" Wood .......................... 1633

Wood, Bill, son of Johnny and Mary (Hudson) Wood .......................... 1582

Wood, "Dancin' Bill" (William) Wood, best dancer in Marion county, Ark. .......................... 1633

--- children: John, Lucinda, Burrel, Bill, Jeff, "Limber" Jim, Obediah, and George .......................... 1633

--- early resident of Yellville, Ark. .......................... 560, 1592

--- first county judge of Marion county, Ark. .......................... 2036

--- married Hannah Austin .......................... 1592

--- saw two bucks with horns locked, one buck being dead, and he freed the other .......................... 560, 561

Wood, "Rosin" Bill, married Jane Coker, daughter of Wm. Coker .......................... 1594

Wood, "Snappin" Bill, made crop on river near mouth of Big North Fork in 1826 .......................... 1637

Wood, "Southfoot" Bill (Will), built mill near Yellville, Ark. during war .......................... 92, 1594, 28

Wood, "Squirrel" Bill, married Betsy Coker, daughter of Joe Coker and his first wife .......................... 1594

--- together with his brother killed a bear in a cave and intended to pull it out of the cave by a rope, but fastened the rope to the wrong bear, a live one .......................... 507, 508, 509

Wood, Burrel, son of "Dancin' Bill" Wood .......................... 1633

Wood, Charles, son of Abe Wood, grandfather of Captain A. S. (Bud) Wood .......................... 1633

Wood, Clara, daughter of Abe Wood, grandfather of Captain A. S. (Bud) Wood .......................... 1633

--- married Jackson Blythe .......................... 1633

Wood, Dave, present at meeting to organize a school district in Taney county, Mo., in 1850 .......................... 1909

Wood, Derl, killed by guerrillas .......................... 263

--- wife's name Sally .......................... 263

Wood, Derling, son of Abe Wood, grandfather of Captain A. S. (Bud) Wood .......................... 1633

Wood, Dice .......................... 230*

Wood, Dick, attended school in Yellville, Ark., in 1853, taught by Major Tate .......................... 1607

--- son of William (Squirrel Bill) Wood .......................... 1604

Wood, E. D. (Ed), buried in cemetery at Protem, Mo .......................... 1288, 1656

--- died near Protem, Mo., in 1905 .......................... 1288, 1656

--- married Amanda R. Ward in Bellefonte, Ark., in 1868 .......................... 1656

cont.
Wood, E. D. (Ed), cont.
--son of Johnny (Jacky) Wood......................... 1288
--tells story of bear trying to carry off log and
   trying to lift it over a fence..................... 1292, 1293
--tells story of his father and Ben Majors having
   exciting time killing some bears................ 1291, 1292
--went to see Dave Washan hanged at Springfield, Mo.,
   but arrived too late.............................. 1291


Wood, Elisha, resident of Benton county, Ark., refused to fight
   in Civil War, but forced into the Southern side, but
   later allowed to go north and remain neutral......... 68

Wood, Elizabeth, daughter of Johnny and Mary (Hudson) Wood........ 1582

Wood, Frank, attended school in Yellville, Ark., in 1853 taught
   by Major Tate...................................... 1007
--born near Yellville, Ark., in 1838.................... 490
--gives account of chasing a fat bear.................. 491, 492
--had exciting time killing panther in the Buffalo
   Mountains.......................................... 1167, 1168
--knew Peter Cornstalk................................ 490
--son of William ("Squirrel" Bill) Wood............... 490, 1007
--tells of Lige Wood killing deer...................... 699
--tells story of his father and others going on camp
   hunt and one man falling off bank onto a bear's back
   and killing the bear with a hunting knife... 535, 536, 537

Wood, Captain Fred.................................. 73*
--befriended S. C. Turnbo when falsely accused of
   having gone to sleep while on guard duty........... 63
--gave S. C. Turnbo written pass to stop and rest
   when his feet became blistered on march............ 174*

Wood, George, built mill at Big Spring on East Sugar Loaf creek
   in 1854.......................... 561, 1745, 1757, 1772, 2105, 2185, 230*
--early resident of Lead Hill, Ark..................... 319
--early resident of East Sugar Loaf creek............. 1310
--father-in-law of "Dud" Coker........................ 319
--his daughters, who frequently gave old-time dances,
   mischievously burned up a dancer's shoes which had
   shrunk after getting wet and which the wearer had
   removed............................................ 2185, 2186
--killed two panthers in vicinity of Short Mountain... 561
--married Nancy Coker, daughter of Buck Coker....... 561, 1758
--son of "Dancin' Bill" Wood.......................... 561, 1633

Wood, George, buried in cemetery at Protem, Mo...................... 2070
--came to Taney county, Mo., in 1868.................... 2070
--died in 1881........................................ 2070
--married widow of James McKinney, formerly Louisa
   Colvin............................................. 2070

Wood, George, pioneer of Marion county, Ark.......................... 1584
--uncle of George Wood, the miller.................... 1584
Wood, George, son of Johnny and Mary (Hudson) Wood.................. 1582
Wood, Hannah, daughter of George Wood........................................... 30*
---married Tom Patterson......................................................... 30*
Wood, Jeff, son of "Dancin' Bill" Wood............................................. 1633
Wood, Jeff, son of Johnny and Mary (Hudson) Wood.......................... 1582
Wood, Jeff, wolf hunter in 1848 in Marion county, Ark..................... 833, 834
Wood, Jim, arrested on false charge of desertion......................... 32, 33, 34
---enlisted in Company A, Shaler's regiment................................. 1633, 78*
---son of Johnny and Mary (Hudson) Wood... 32, 1582, 1633, 78*
Wood, Jim, attended school three miles above Powell, Ark.,
      taught by man by name of Napier........................................ 1584
Wood, Jim, helped capture centipede eight inches long.................... 1439
Wood, Jim, married Dicy Trimble................................................ 1596
Wood, "Limber" Jim, son of "Dancin' Bill" Wood.............................. 1633
Wood, Joe, buried in cemetery at Flippin, Ark................................ 108*
---gives account of capture of James Monroe at dance 108*, 109*
Wood, John, brother of A. S. Wood.............................................. 1920
Wood, John, son of Abe Wood, grandfather of Captain A. S. (Bud)
      Wood.................................................................................. 1633, 2153
Wood, John, swam river and escaped death by enemy in war times....... 264
Wood, John B., arrested on false charge of desertion................. 32, 33, 34
---attended school in Marion county, Ark., in 1848
      taught by Tom Carroll...................................................... 1582
---born in Marion county, Ark., in 1838........................................ 1582
---gives incident of cooper living in a cave in Newton
      county, Ark................................................................. 1582, 1583
---married Nancy Everette in 1867.............................................. 1582
---member of 27th Arkansas...................................................... 78*, 82*
---son of Johnny and Mary (Hudson) Wood......................... 32, 1582, 1633
Wood, John B., bee hunter........................................................... 1289
---born in Caloway county, Mo., in 1829................................. 1288
---deer hunter................................................................. 1289
---died and buried at Catoosa Indian Territory in 1899.............. 1288
---heard his father tell of killing of monster rattle-
      snake by surveyors...................................................... 1431
---settled with his father in Taney county, Mo., in 1836 1288
---son of Johnny (Jacky) Wood.................................................. 1288
---tells of men going out to hog pen to shoot a bear
      and being bluffed by the bear's defiant gaze failed
      to shoot it................................................................. 1293, 1294
---tells story of bear trying to carry off a hog and
      trying to lift it over the fence.................................. 1292, 1293
---tells story of his father and Ben Majors having
      exciting time killing some bears................................ 1291, 1292
Wood, Johnny (Jacky), bear attempted to carry off his hog. 1292, 1393
---bee hunter. 1289
---deer hunter. 1289
---had exciting time killing some bears. 1291, 1292
---killed by party of men during war. 1295
---settled in Taney county, Mo., in 1836. 1288

Wood, Johnny, father of John, Tom, and Jim Wood. 1633
---killed on Spring creek during war. 1633, 131*
---pioneer of Marion county, Ark. 1582
---place, five miles west of Yellville, Ark. 131*
---son of William or Dancin' Bill Wood. 1633
---visited by his sons Tom, John, and Jim when passing through with the 27th Arkansas. 131*
---wife's name Mary Hudson. 1582

Wood, Lige, as a deer hunter in Marion county, Ark. 699
---had nothing to eat except cucumbers at one time. 29*
---married Nancy Coker, daughter of Wm. Coker. 1594
---settled Arch Anderson farm near Dodd City, Ark. 1594, 29*
---son of Ben Wood. 699

Wood, Mrs. Louisa, born near Clarksville, Ky., in 1836. 2070
---came with parents to Pike county, Mo., when just one year old. 2070
---came with second husband to Taney county, Mo., in 1868. 2070
---daughter of Peleg and Elizabeth (Shepherd) Colvin. 2070
---first husband James McKinney. 2070
---gives account of meteoric shower of 1833 when living in Pike county, Mo. 2071, 2072
---resident of Marion county, Ark. 2070
---second husband George Wood. 2070

Wood, Lucinda, daughter of Johnny and Mary (Hudson) Wood. 1582

Wood, Marion, born in Madison county, Ark., in 1860. 1173
---moved to Boone county, Ark., in 1875. 1173
---son of James M. and Mary (Robertson) Wood. 1173
---while fishing frightened by panther which his uncle killed. 1173, 1174

Wood, Mart, attended school in Yellville, Ark., in 1853, taught by Major Tate. 1607
---son of William ("Squirrel" Bill) Wood. 1607

Wood, Mary, daughter of Johnny and Mary (Hudson) Wood. 1582

Wood, Miriam (Williams), buried in Jack Hurst graveyard. 1632
---second wife of Abe Wood, grandfather of Captain A. S. (Bud) Wood. 1632

Wood, Morgan, buried in Ozark county, Mo. 1615
---son of Jim Wood. 1615

Wood, Nancy, daughter of Abe Wood, grandfather of Captain A. S. (Bud) Wood. 1633
---married Jacky Hurst. 1633
Wood, Obediah, brother of "Dancin' Bill" Wood. .......................... 1633
--lived to be one hundred and six years old. .......................... 1633

Wood, Obediah, son of "Dancin' Bill" Wood. .......................... 1633

Wood, Mrs. Sally, daughter of Matthew Adams ......................... 162
--helped bury William Baskett at Yellville, Ark.,
during war. .......................... 162
--sister of John Adams. .......................... 162
--wife of Derl Wood. .......................... 162

Wood, Sarah, buried in Jack Hurst graveyard ......................... 1632
--wife of "Squirrel" Bill Wood. .......................... 1632

Wood, Sol, as a bear hunter ........................................... 587, 588
--attended school three miles above Powell, Ark.,
taught by man by name of Napier. .......................... 1584
--son of George Wood ........................................... 587
--wolf hunter in 1848 in Marion county, Ark. .......................... 833, 834

Wood, Tal, stock dealer of Greene county, Mo., who drowned in the shoals of White river just inside Ozark county, Mo. .......................... 2276

Wood, Tom, arrested on false charge of desertion .................. 32, 33, 34
--buried in White Rock cemetery near Waco, Texas. .......................... 1582
--graveyard, one mile southeast of Yellville, Ark.,
named after in which Mrs. Rachel (Williams) Wood is buried. .......................... 1632
--helped kill a hog against military orders while in camp at Camden, Ark. .......................... 369*
--member of 27th Arkansas ........................................... 1633, 78*
--son of Johnny and Mary (Hudson) Wood 32, 1582, 1633, 78*

Wood, Tommy, first sheriff of Marion county, Ark. .................. 1633

Wood, William, as a bear hunter ...................................... 491, 492
--pioneer of Marion county, Ark. .......................... 490
--son of William Wood. .......................... 490

Wood, William, came to White river below mouth of Big North Fork in 1825 ........................................... 1804
--father of Captain A. S. (Bud) Wood. .......................... 1804
--settled near Yellville, Ark., in 1826. .......................... 1804

Wood, William (Dick), gives story that Squirrel Bill Wood and his brother killed a bear in a cave and intended to pull it out of the cave by a rope, but fastened the rope to the wrong bear, a live one 506, 507, 508, 509

Wood, William, hunted deer in 1844 .................................. 1289
--son of Johnny (Jacky) Wood. .......................... 1289

Wood, Winnie .......................................................... 230*

Woods, see Wood.
Woody, Henry, early resident on left hand prong of Crooked
creek in Boone county, Ark. ......................... 1687
--pioneer and hunter of Crooked creek vicinity, Ark... 389, 390, 391
--was curious to know if a wildcat would spring on
him when hunting with Bob Gapps ................... 1305, 1306
--wife's name Katie .................................. 1687

Woody, John, pioneer and hunter of Crooked creek vicinity,
Boone county, Ark. ......................... 389, 390, 391, 1687

Woody, John, pioneer and hunter of Crooked creek vicinity,
Boone county, Ark. ......................... 389, 390, 391, 1687
--son of John Woody ................................ 389, 1687

Workman, Elizabeth, daughter of Isaac Workman ............... 1614
--early resident of Ozark county, Mo. ................... 1614

Workman, George, lived in a cave in Newton county, Ark., in
early days, where he worked as a cooper ............ 1582, 1583

Workman, Isaac, early settler on Big North Fork ............... 265
--first settler on land where Gainesville, Mo., now
stands ............................................... 1701
--wife's name Annie ................................ 265

Workman, Jim, early resident of Ozark county, Mo ............... 1614
--son of Isaac Workman ................................ 1614

Workman, Nathan, hunted deer in 1844 ......................... 1289

Workman, Sole, early resident of Ozark county, Mo ............... 1614
--son of Isaac Workman ................................ 1614

Worst, Richard, saved from guerrillas by his wife .......... 199, 200
--Union sympathizer .................................. 199

Worthington, John, taught school on Elk creek in Texas county,
Mo., and was overly strict ......................... 1900, 1901

Wright, Anderson, he and his wife, Mary, buried in cemetery
betwixt Western Grove and Duggers mill, in Missouri. 836

Wright, Dick, raised mother of Wm. W. and George Crump ....... 374

Wright, Ellis, pioneer of Boone county, Ark ................... 1099

Wright, Emeline, attended school in Madison county, Ark., in
1864, taught by John Wright ......................... 1649

Wright, John, taught school in 1864 in Madison county, Ark .... 1640

Wright, Lazarus, had mill on Beaver creek, probably Douglas
county, Mo .......................................... 1037
--killed panther .................................... 1037

Wright, Thomas Drum, resident of Greene county, Mo., in 1855 .... 1548
Yancy, Judge, killed John Roberts in Springfield, Mo., after the latter had annoyed him to distraction. 2203

Yandell, Charley, had mishap while hauling apples down river. 1733

Yandell, Clare, helped S. C. Turnbo search for his uncle, Mat Laughlin, who was hiding out from the Federals. 43

Yandell, John, born in 1834. 1056
--buried at Proteus, Mo. 1056
--captured at destruction of Saltpeter powder works. 139
--died in 1884. 1055
--frightened during war times. 1051, 1052
--married Rebecca Ellison. 1056, 1313
--place on Elbow creek in Taney county, Mo. 139, 874, 1050, 1815, 26
--secured land owned by Sim Edgar, formerly owned by J. C. Turnbo. 1050
--went deer hunting with Peter Baughman during which hunt a wounded deer killed itself by running into a stump. 1304, 1305

Yandell, "Lums," brother of John Yandell. 1051
--frightened during war times by a man carrying articles which rattled, he thinking he was enemy. 1051

Yandell, Mrs. Rebecca, born in 1838 and died in 1881. 1056

Yarberry, Tom, built second house on site of Charles S. Gooley's residence in Ozark county, Mo. 2235

Yaw How Gany, first steamboat to reach Forsyth, Mo. 1820

Yellville, Ark., beauty of. 164
--during Civil War. 165, 166
--early residents of. 1591, 1592
--first railroad meeting at. 164
--formerly called Shawneetown. 165, 491
--named for Colonel Archibald Yell. 165
--scenes of blood and carnage during war at. 161, 162, 163
--Twenty-seventh Arkansas camped at. 169

Yocum, A. M. (Jim), gives account of burying Buck Yocum, who was killed by war party. 1542, 1543

Yocum, Asa, as a bear hunter. 481, 482, 483, 484
--born in 1819. 1245, 1596
--bought improvement on land in Marion county, Ark., in 1842 and lived there until his death. 498
--buried in cemetery on his old farm opposite Bull Bottom three miles from Peel, Ark. 1596
--children: Mike, Sally, John, Harve, Nancy, and William. 1596
--graveyard named after opposite Bull Bottom. 1595
--helped build schoolhouse in Marion county, Ark. 1884
--hid in Bright cabin with others from Federals who were supposed to be in vicinity. 52
Yocum, Asa, cont.
--hid in his barn with others from Federals........ 47*, 48*
--his steer killed by wolves........................................ 879
--killed in June, 1863, in fight with Federals..............
................................................................. 129, 175, 176, 177, 1596
--lived on what is now Bill Treadaway land................. 48*
--married Eliza Denison........................................... 1542, 1596
--saw panther that had been about to spring on him...... 1246
--slave-owner....................................................... 480
--son of Mike and Sally Coker Trimble Yocum 480, 1245, 1596

Yocum, Mrs. Becca, helped bury Buck Jones.................. 1542
--helped bury Jim Elliot and Bill McClure................. 2007, 2008
--wife of Harve Yocum.......................................... 1542, 2007

Yocum, Bill, as a deer hunter on Indian creek in early days... 701
--brother of Asa Yocum........................................... 1884
--buried in Marion county, Ark................................... 498
--helped build schoolhouse in Marion county, Ark........ 1884
--twin brother of Jake Yocum.................................... 1542

Yocum, Mrs. Eliza, fifth wife of Pew C. Anderson............. 384
--widow of Asa Yocum............................................. 177, 384

Yocum, George, owned land that had belonged to Jake Yocum,
known previously as Alder Field................................ 1474
--son of Uncle Jake.............................................. 1474

Yocum, Harve, brother of Asa Yocum............................... 177
--helped bury Asa Yocum......................................... 177
--lived in Marion county, Ark................................... 1973
--son of Mike and Sally Coker Trimble Yocum.............. 1596, 1973
--wife's name Becca.............................................. 1542, 2007

Yocum, Harve, lived on White river opposite mouth of Little
North Fork......................................................... 315*
--member of General Joe Shelby's brigade.................... 315*

Yocum, Harve, son of Asa and Eliza (Denison) Yocum........... 1596

Yocum, Jake, brother of Mike Yocum............................. 24
--helped build cabin for his brother Mike which was
first settlement at Peel, Marion county, Ark............... 1578
--son of Asa Yocum.............................................. 1578

Yocum, Jake, buried in Marion county, Ark..................... 1973
--son of Mike and Sally Coker Trimble Yocum.............. 1596, 1973
--wife's name Emeline........................................... 1973

Yocum, Jesse, bee hunter.......................................... 1357
--brother of Mike Yocum......................................... 24
--cleared first land in Marion county, Ark, above the Gloc which was done in early twenties........... 1665
--collected sap and made sugar................................ 441
--confessed he had been paid to kill J. C. Turnbo
during the war but did not have the heart to do it........ 571*, 472*

cont.
Yocum, Jesse, cont.
--first settler on bank of river where George Fritts, Sr., built house in Marion county, Ark. 1655
--gambled with Indians in their village in Marion county, Ark. 2031
--settled in Marion county, Ark. 441
--sold land in Keesee township, Marion county, Ark., to Masters, who sold to Jesse Journeygan, who sold to McCary, who sold to Allin Trimble, who sold to George Fritts, who sold to J. C. Turnbo. 1665
--son-in-law of Buck Coker. 2052
--swam horse through high water and rescued his father-in-law Buck Coker at time of rise of White river in 1824. 2052, 2053

Yocum, Joe, hunter in Taney county, Mo., in early day... 759, 760, 761
--son of Len Coker. 759

Yocum, John, as a wolf hunter in Marion county, Ark. 806, 807
--attended schools taught by Doctor Every Milton and Tom Carroll in Marion county, Ark. 1884
--gives account of bear hunting... 480, 481, 482, 483, 484
--saw coachwhip snake pursue a cow. 1370, 1371
--son of Asa and Eliza (Denison) Yocum 480, 1459, 1596, 1884
--threatened by a rattlesnake. 1459, 1460

Yocum, Mike, attended schools taught by Doctor Every Milton and Tom Carroll in Marion county, Ark. 1884
--first settler at Pook, Marion county, Ark. 1578
--gives account of bear hunting... 480, 481, 482, 483, 484
--saw two bucks engaged in combat in Marion county, Ark., in 1867. 731, 732
--son of Asa and Eliza (Denison) Yocum

Yocum, Mike, Jr., captured by Federals. 176
--found thirteen bee trees in one day. 1289
--had sawmill at mouth of Little North Fork in Osage county, Mo. 1915, 1974, 2052
--son of Mike and Sally Coker Trimble Yocum, 176, 1596, 1730
--wolf hunter in Marion county, Ark. 806, 807

Yocum, Mike, Sr., captured by Indians. 24
--children: Asa, Jake, Harve, William, Mike, and Sally 1730
--early settler in Marion county, Ark. 25
--his death. 25, 26
--married Mrs. Sally Trimble, widow of William (Billy) Trimble. 1245, 1730
--representative in legislature in Arkansas. 25

Yocum, Mike, his bear killed bear. 1257, 1258
--settled in what is now Boone county, Ark. 1030, 1257
--step-father of Mrs. Jane Nave. 1030

Yocum, Minnie, attended schools taught by Doctor Every Milton and Tom Carroll in Marion county, Ark. 1884
--daughter of Bill and Nancy Yocum. 1884
Yocum, Nancy, daughter of Asa and Eliza (Denison) Yocum. 1596
--married R. H. Perkins. 1596

Yocum, Mrs. Nancy, widow of Bill Yocum. 177

Yocum, Mrs. Rita, buried in graveyard opposite the Panther Bottom. 1985
--died in 1875. 1983

Yocum, Sally, attended schools taught by Doctor Every Milton and Tom Carroll in Marion county, Ark. 1884
--daughter of Asa and Eliza (Denison) Yocum. 1596; 1884
--married John Piland in 1860 and lived on Little creek in Ozark county, Mo., and died during war. 1596

Yocum, Sally, daughter of Mike and Sally Coker Trimble Yocum. 1596
--married Calvin Hogan. 1597

Yocum, Solomon, brother of Mike Yocum. 24

Yocum, "Thresher" Bill, as a deer hunter between Bear creek and Carrollton hollow in 1834. 699
--as a hunter, killing a bear. 442, 443, 444, 445
--bee hunter. 1357, 1358
--born on Arkansas river in 1814. 1357
--found scene where panther and bear had fought to an end when bear hunting. 1362, 1363
--gives account of killing a bear when hunting with Joe Coker in 1839 when twenty-five years old. 2024, 2025
--got in a close place with five rattlesnakes when sitting by a tree waiting for deer. 1435, 1436, 1437
--hunter in Taney county, Mo., as early as 1825. 759, 760, 761
--lived in Marion county, Ark. 442, 1983
--pursued by panther. 1360, 1361, 1362
--raised by Len Coker. 1357
--resident of Marion and Boone counties, Ark., eighty years except for a year or two's residence in Woodruff county, Ark. 1357
--saw approximately one hundred deer in group. 1360
--saw eight deer killing a snake. 1358, 1359
--saw monster rattlesnake killed by surveyors. 1431
--saw rattlesnake charmed squirrel. 1358
--saw two bucks with horns locked. 1360
--saw white buck. 1359
--surrounded by wolves while camping one night to avoid enemy in Marion county, Ark. 882, 883
--tells of Joe Coker killing two deer at one shot. 1359
--wife's name Rita. 1983

Yocum, Tom, marked high water stage in 1898. 1982

Yocum, William, as a bear hunter. 481, 482, 483, 484
--born in 1829. 1806
--buried in Asa Yocum graveyard. 1597
--died in 1860 or 1861. 480, 1597
--married Nancy Keesee. 1596
--pioneer of Marion county, Ark. 480, 1592
--slave-owner. 480

cont.
Yocum, William, cont.
--son of Mike and Sally Coker Trimble Yocum... 489, 1895
--was with the party of men who discovered Jack
Patterson where Peel, Marion county, Ark., now is... 2312

Yocum, William, son of Asa and Eliza (Denison) Yocum.................. 1596

Yocum, Winnie, daughter of Solomon Yocum................................ 1594
--married Ned Coker, son of Buck Coker................................. 1594

Young, Eli, as a bear hunter................................................. 574, 575
--attended school three miles above Powell, Ark.,
taught by man by name of Napier........................................ 1584
--born on Crooked creek near Powell, Ark., in 1834.... 574
--son of Eli Young, Sr.......................................................... 574

Young, Eli, as a bear hunter................................................. 574, 575
--buried in Davidson graveyard five miles above
Powell in 1856......................................................................... 1544
--early resident of Boone county, Ark..................................... 1544
--settled on Crooked creek in 1830......................................... 1544, 1584
--wife's name Rachel.............................................................. 1544

Young, Jerry, son of Nathaniel Young........................................ 247

Young, Jesse, pioneer of Marion county, Ark............................. 1592, 1647
--went to California during gold rush.................................... 491

Young, John, bear hunted in 1854, and with others killed five
bears in one cave................................................................. 406
--early resident of Boone county, Ark..................................... 1544
--pioneer of Christian county, Mo........................................ 1786
--pioneer of Yell county, Ark., from 1845 to 1850,
when he moved to Boone county, Ark..................................... 339
--tells story of buffalo and calf........................................... 339, 340
--wife's name Elizabeth Young.............................................. 339, 1544

Young, Michael, had experience with wounded buck in Boone
county, Ark.......................................................... 744, 745

Young, Mike, as a bear hunter................................................. 574, 575
--son of Eli Young, Sr.......................................................... 574

Young, Nathan, murdered by guerrillas.................................... 247
--one of first to reach spot where Jim Clarkson lay
murdered.................................................................................. 1684
--settled in Ozark county, Mo., in 1851................................. 247
--wife's name Annie Moriah.................................................. 247

Young, Solomon, taught school in Pulaski county, Mo., in early
day.......................................................... 1898

Youngblood, Hamp, killed by mistake by his friend, John Parley,
when hunting.......................................................... 1991
Youngblood, James, lived on Long creek in 1859................. 2169
Youngblood, Jimmie, pioneer and noted hunter of Arkansas...... 375
Youngblood, Susan, married John Tabor......................... 1611